

# Tabula.

<b>A</b> bbot and priour	i.	Archery	xxvii.
able & not able	idem	Armour	idem
Abinraction	idem	Browheddyes	xxviii.
Abbriegement of playntys	idem	Arrestes	idem
in a lyse	ii.	Artificers	idem
Accorde populer	idem	Assyse	xxix.
Accompte	iii.	Assyse of breade wyne and	xxx.
Accusacyon	idem	ale	xxxi.
Addicyon	v.	Assyse of barreyn presentes	idem
Admynistratours	vi.	ment	idem
Admirall	idem	Assocacyon	idem
Ad quod dampnum	idem	Attachementes	idem
Age	vii.	Astrader	xxxii.
Ayde of the kynge	idem	Astrafnt	idem
Ayde prayer and ioyngye	idem	Attourney	xxxiii.
of ayde	viii.	Attorney of r <sup>e</sup> kynge	xxxiv.
Ayde for to mary y <sup>e</sup> dought	idem	Authontes gyue to the p <sup>r</sup>	idem
ter and to make y <sup>e</sup> sonne	idem	sedent of the kynges	idem
knyght	idem	sell	idem
Attournement	idem	Quermens	xxxv.
Elthoulye	idem	Stonage & auneur	idem
Allynacyon w <sup>o</sup> out lyc <sup>e</sup> s is	idem	Suneyon demelne	xxxvi.
Alfene	idem	Quowye	idem
Embiderter	x.	Quowlon	idem
Amendement	idem		
Amercyament	idem	<b>B</b> ayll	xxxvii.
Amesurement	xi.	Baylyffe	idem
Apparell	xii.	Baker	xxxviii.
Appell	xv.	Barons of the eschequer id <sup>e</sup>	idem
Apprentyce	xvi.	Basterdye	idem
Appropriacyon	xxv.	Beaupleder	idem
Approuer	idem	Beddyngye	idem
Approumentys	idem	Beggys	idem
		s.d.	Brache



Bench of the kyng	xxviii.	Chapleyns	xlv.
Bennyvolens	idem	Chapiters and congrega	idem
Bermeye	idem	cyons	idem
Bygamy	xxv.	Charter of pardon	idem
Bylertus	idem	Chauncery	xlv.
Byshoppe	idem	Chesterhyte	idem
Blakney	idem	Chycheyardes	idem
Bochera	idem	Cyografer	idem
Bote men	xxvi.	Clergy & clerkes	xlvii.
Botyller of the kyng	idem	Clerk of y <sup>e</sup> chauncery	xlix.
Bowes & bowlla.	idem	Clerke of the corone	l.
Brasse	xxviii.	Clerk of the eschequer	idem
Brekynge of trewece	idem	Clerk of the market	idem
Bretons	xxix.	Clerke of the statute mar	idem
Brydgys	idem	chaunt	idem
Broderers	li.	Clerk of the shryffe	idem
Brokers	idem	Collectours	idem
Bullyon and plate	idem	Colos	li.
Burpoit	idem	Colusyon	idem
Butter and chese	idem	Commyssyons and commissio	idem
Butrys	idem	ners	li.
Tables	idem	Comon benche	idem
Caleys	idem	Comon plee	idem
Calues	lii.	Comons	idem
Contayne	idem	Compleynt	idem
Carple	liii.	Conceylement	liii.
Castell & castell garde	idem	Conspyracy	idem
Cause to remoue plee	idem	Consultacyon	liii.
Centence	idem	Constable & marshall	idem
Certificacyon	idem	Constables of townes	idē
Certificate of recozde	idem	Co <sup>tra</sup> formā collatōis	idē.
Cessant	idem	Contra formam feoffamens	idē.
Challenge	xliii.	ii.	lv.
Champerre	idem	Conuocacyons	idem
		Conuulsans	idem
			Copper

Copper	idem	Dysgradyns	lxii.
Coperceners	idem	Dysleason with robbery &	
Cordyners & coypars	idem	with force	idem
Cosine & grayne	lyii.	Dysmes	idem
Coudye	idem	Dystres	idem
Cowners	lyii.	Dorcester	lxix.
Cozone	lx.	Douer	idem
Corporacions	idem	Dower	lxxii.
Corpus cum causa	idem	Dowlas & loheram	idem
Cosynage	lxi.	Draperie	idem
Cowpers	idem	Draculache	lxxx.
Counterple of voucher	idē.	Dyeeschauinge	idem
Counyte	lxii.	Droyt	idem
Crykkes	idem	Durelle	idem
Crossebowes	idem		
Crosses	lxiii.	Egyptians	idem
Cui in vite	idem	Eleccyons	lxxxi.
Cunage	idem	Elegit	idem
Custom to the kynge	idem	Embrasos & embasery	lx.
Customers & cōtrollers	lxv.	Encumbent	idem.
		Endytement	idem
¶ Damagys	lxvi.	Enemyes	lxxxi.
Barreyn presentmēt	lxviii.	Englyshyre	idem
Daye	idem	Englonde	idem
Daye in banke	idem	Englyshemen	idem
Dayes festiuallys	idem	Enquerours & enqueries	lx.
Decies tantum	idem	Enquest	idem
Declaracyon	lxix.	Entre	idem
Dedys	idem	Entre with force	lxxii.
Denmarke	idem	Error	idem
Det	idem	Escape	idem
Det to the kynge	lxx.	Eschaunge	idem
Dyers	idem	Eschequer	lxxv.
Dysceyt	idem	Eschete	lxxvii.
Dyscontynugunce	idem	Eschetour	idem
		Eschaunge	

Escuage	xc.	Fetherbeddes	idem
Esion	idem	Fystene	idem
Estmarche and westmarch	idem	Fyne to the kynge	idem
Estreys	xcxi.	Fynys	idem
Estrypament	idem	Fynours	idem
Eraccyons	xcii.	Fythe	idem
Examynacyon	idem	Fyue portes	idem
Excepcon	idem	Forcyble entre	idem
Excommengement	idem	Foren	idem
Execucion	idem	Foren sute	idem
Executours	idem	Forest	idem
Exempcon	xciii.	Forseiture	idem
Exemplyfacyon	xciv.	Forger of fals bedys	idem
Exigent	xcv.	Formedon	idem
Expelsys of knightis	xcvi.	Forstallers	idem
Exposycon of olde wor	xcvii.	Founders	idem
des	idem	Fraternytees	idem
Extorcyon	idem	Fraunches	idem
	xcviii.	Fre breng & selleng	idem
		Frerys	idem
¶ Fayre pledyng	xcix.	Fullers	idem
Faucon	idem	Fustyan	idem
Falfe iudgement	idem		
Falsetyng of recourees to		¶ Sayle & gaylours	idem
Fealte	c.	Sayle delynere	idem
Fees forfeyt	idem	Sascoyn & Supon	idem
Fees of court	idem	Sawgyng of wynges	idem
Fayres	idem	Bernesey & Jernesey	idem
Fesmentes and gyses of	idem	Syldes & fraternytees	idem
trust	ci.	Sydelers	idem
Felons	cii.	Solde and syluer	idem
Felonye	idem	Soldsmythys	idem
Fermes	ciii.	Sonnys	idem
Fesauites partrychys and	idem	Soys	idem
herona	civ.	Straunte of the kyng	idem
		Great	

idem	<b>G</b> reat seale	idem	<b>I</b> ron	cxviii.
idem		idem	<b>I</b> ssues	idem
idem	<b>H</b> andy craftys	idem	<b>I</b> talys	idem
cxv.	<b>H</b> atrys and cappys	cxv.	<b>J</b> udgement	idem
cxv.	<b>H</b> auyns and ryuers	idem	<b>J</b> urisdiccyon	idem
idem	<b>H</b> awkes	cxv.	<b>J</b> urye vtrum	idem
cxv.	<b>H</b> eyes	idem	<b>J</b> uroure	cxv.
idem	<b>H</b> erelye	idem	<b>J</b> ustyce and ryght	cxv.
cx.	<b>H</b> erons	idem	<b>J</b> ustices in heyre	cxv.
idem	<b>H</b> erryot	idem	<b>J</b> ustices of assyse and theyr	
idem	<b>H</b> ye wayes	idem	<b>p</b> ower	cxv.
cxv.	<b>H</b> omage	idem	<b>J</b> ustices of both benchys	
cxv.	<b>H</b> orners	cxv.		cxv.
idem	<b>H</b> orse marys & cattell	idem	<b>J</b> ustices of gayle delyuere	
idem	<b>H</b> ospytall	cxv.		cxv.
cxv.	<b>H</b> ospiteler	idem	<b>J</b> ustices of peace	cxv.
idem	<b>H</b> ostelers	idem		
idem	<b>H</b> ouses of relygyon	idem	<b>K</b> edeles	cxv.
idem	<b>H</b> undredes and bayliffes of		<b>K</b> ynge	idem
idem	<b>h</b> undredes	cxv.	<b>K</b> ynges attorney	idem
cxv.	<b>H</b> unters	cxv.	<b>K</b> ynges benche	idem
idem	<b>H</b> usbandry	idem	<b>K</b> ynges buttler	idem
			<b>K</b> nyght	idem
idem	<b>I</b> demptitate nominis.			
cxv.			<b>L</b> aborers & artificers to	
idem	<b>J</b> ernemouth	idem	<b>L</b> ancaster	cxv.
idem	<b>J</b> le of weyght	idem	<b>L</b> ast of sheryng & of dyuers	
cxv.	<b>J</b> udicant	cxv.	<b>o</b> ther thynges	idem
id.	<b>J</b> nfantes	idem	<b>L</b> aton	idem
cxv.	<b>J</b> nfeccyons	idem	<b>L</b> ede	idem
idem	<b>J</b> nstrumentes	idem	<b>L</b> eete	idem
idem	<b>J</b> uuentory	idem	<b>L</b> egacres	idem
cxv.	<b>J</b> oyntenauncy	idem	<b>L</b> epe yere	idem
idem	<b>J</b> oynture	cxv.	<b>L</b> ether	idem
idem	<b>J</b> reland	idem	<b>L</b> etter of merke	idem
rest			<b>L</b> etters	

Letters patentes	idem	Mortuaries	clxxij.
Rybell	idem	Multiplicacyon	clxxij.
Riberte probanda	idem	Murage	idem
Rybertes	idem	Murder	idem
lycence	clxv.		
Rymytacyon	idem	<b>C</b> Bati in partibus trans-	
Rynen cloth	idem	marinis	idem
Ryuery	idem	Rauey	clxxv.
Ryuery of company	clxxv.	He inuiste vexes	idem
Rollar dys	cl.	Rettyes	idem
Rombardys	cl.	Rewcastell vpon Cyne	idem
Rondon	idem	Risi prius	idem
Roides	clij.	Ronclayme	clxxv.
<b>C</b> Maympryse	clij.	Ron omittas	idem
Mayntenaunce	clv.	Ron pleuyn	idem
Marchauntes	clvi.	Ron resydence	idem
Marches	clx.	Ron fuyte	idem
Marryners	clxxij.	Rontenure	idem
Marke	idem	Rorth & south syndale	idem
Marshall of the kynges	idem	Rorthumberlande	idem
benche	idem	Rorwyche	idem
Marshall y	idem	Rosaunce	clxxv.
Martes	clxv.	<b>C</b> Obligacyon	idem
Masons	idem	Odio & attia	idem
Maister & seruante	idem	Offycers	idem
Melne	idem	Oyer & terminer	clxxij.
Messengers	clxvi.	Oyle	clxx.
Measure	idem	Ordinary	idem
Myddelsex	idem	Ordinaunces by bodyes in	
Mynce	idem	corporate	clxxij.
Myspysyon	clxxv.	Othe of the kyng	idem
Money	idem	Othe of the iustices	idem
Mordauncester	clxx.	Ouste le mayn	idem
Morismayne	idem	<b>C</b> Bakker	



Pecker	idem	Poore men	idem
Panell	idem	Power of iustyce of assyse.	
Pardon	clxxx.	idem.	
Perturbe	idem	Poysonyng	idem
Parkers	idem	Preceours	idem
Parlyament	idem	Precepe in capite	cxix.
Passage & aryuage	clxxvi.	Premunire	idem
Patentmakers	clxxviii.	Prerogatyue of y <sup>e</sup> kyng	ib
Patentes	idem	Prescripcyon	cc.
Patron	clxxxix.	Presydente of the kynges	
Peace	idem	counsell	idem
Payne hard & streyte	idem	Presentemente	idem
Pena talionis	idem	Pryncypall & accessory	idz
Pensyon	cx.	Prisorte	ccii.
Peremptoie	idem	Puison and pisoners	idem
Pernour of profytes	idem	Prisylege	idem
Pewterers	idem	Prisylege	idem
Physycyons and surgyons		Probate of testametes	ib
idem.		Procedendo	ccii.
Poyers of the realme	cxci.	Proces	ccii.
Pylgrymys	idem	Prochyn amye	ccv.
Pylory	idem	Proclamacyon	idem
Pypowders	idem	Procurementes	idem
Plays and gamys	cxci.	Prohibycyon	idem
Plate	ccii.	Proteccyon	ccvii.
Pledgys	idem	Proutfyon	ccix.
Plees	idem	Pulrye	ccii.
Plenertye	idem	Purgacyon	idem
Playntes in countyes and		Purpresture	idem
courte barons	idem	Purueyours	idem
Plumstede marshe	idem		
Powdyke	ccii.	¶ Quare impedit	ccvii.
Pluralytees	idem	Quarter of corne	ccix.
Pope	ccvii.	Quarentyne	idem
Portes	idem	Quene	idem

Quynnyne

Quynzime	idem	cancellarie	idem
Quod ei deforceat	idem	Sacramentum regis	idem
Quod permittat	idem	Sacramentum iusticiario-	
Quo warranto	ccxx.	rum	ccxxv.
		Sale of landes by execu-	
<b>C</b> Rape	ccxxi.	tours	idem
Reconysaunce	idem	Saucondytys	idem
Recondes	idem	Scauage	idem
Recoverers	ccxxii.	Scire facias	ccxxvii.
Redysseysyn	idem	Scotlande	idem
Redyse	ccxxiii.	Seale	idem
Redygyon	idem	Seale of testatours	idem
Repell	idem	Second delyueraunce	idem
Repleyn	idem	See	idem
Resceyt	ccxxv.	Sentwaryes	idem
Resydence	ccxxvi.	Seneshall and marshall	
Reasonable ayde	idem		(ccxxvii.)
Restitucyon of goodes vpo		Sententia lata super caro	
pon an inditement	ccxxvii.	tas	idem
Resumpcyon	idem	Serche	idem
Reteygnours	idem	Sercheours	idem
Retourne of shyryffes and		Seriant of armys	ccxxviii.
baylyffes	idem	Seruauntes	idem
Retorn irriplicable.		Seriant of law	ccxxix.
	(ccxxviii.)	Seuerne	idem
Ryddysdale	idem	Sewers	idem
Ryght	idem	Shermen	ccxli.
Ryotys & rowtys	ccxxix.	Shepe	idem
Ryuers	ccxxx.	Shyppyng	idem
Robbery	ccxxxi.	Shyppes	ccxlii.
Rochester	ccxxxii.	Shyryffes	idem
Rumpety of trepce	idem	Sylk & sylkwoomen	ccxliii.
		Souldears	ccxlvi.
<b>S</b> Sak of woll	idem	Southampton	idem
Sacramentum clericorum		Southwerke	idem
			Spycery

idem	Spycery	idem	Cyndale	idem
idem	Stalkynge	idem	Cynne	idem
ccxix.	Staple	ccclix.	Tolle	idem
ccxv.	Statute	ccclviij.	Tonnage and pondage	
ccxv.	Statute marchaunt	idem		(ccclviij)
idem	Trylarde	ccclix.	Torne of shyryffes	idem
idem	Stokkes	idem	Traſyng of harys	ccclxviij.
idem	Straungers	idem	Trauers	idem
ccxv.	Swannes	ccclx.	Treason	ccclxviij.
idem	Sub pena	idem	Treſpas*	ccclx.
idem	Subledy	idem	Tryall	idem
idem	Suertye	idem	Tremce	ccclxvi.
idem	Suggeſtyon	idem		
idem	Suyte	idem	Uacabondes	idem
idem	Superſedeas	ccclxi.	Uacacyons of byſſhops	
ll	Surgyous	idem	ches	ccclxviij.
ccxv.	Suspeccyon	idem	wager of law	idem
ccxix.	Suffex	idem	walye	ccclxviij.
idem			warranty	idem
idem	Tayle	idem	warrantye of charters	
idem	Takers of proſytye	idem		(ccclxviij.)
ccxv.	Tanners	ccclxiij.	warde	idem
idem	Tares	idem	warden in ſocage	ccclxxxviij.
ccxix.	Tellers of tydynge	ccclxiij.	warden of eſtmarche and	
idem	Templers	idem	weſtmarche	idem
idem	Temporalties of byſſhops		warden of the flete	idem
ccclxi.	pes	ccclxiij.	waren	idem
idem	Tenaunt by the curtyſye is		warys	idem
idem	Tenure	idem	warre	ccclxxxviij.
ccclxiij.	Teſtament	idem	waſte	ccclxxxv.
idem	Tewkesbery	ccclxv.	watches	ccclxxxvi.
ccclxiij.	Threde	idem	watermen	idem
ccclxiij.	Thrummys	idem	weyghtes and meaſurye	
idem	Tyllage	idem		(ccclxxxviij.)
idem	Tyle	idem	welde of Kent	ccclxv.
ccxix.				werye

werts	ccxcvi.	Wollys	idem
Aerdyt	ccxcviii.	Wonen	ccxcviii.
weuera	idem	Worster	idem
werchaunders	idem	Woucher	ccxcviii.
Aiandes	idem	Upholsters and vpholsters	idem
wydowes	idem	Ware	idem
Ayet	idem	Wiecke	ccxcix.
wiew of frankplege	ccxcix.	Wyttes	idem
Ayllenage	idem	Asurye	idem
wynes	ccc.	Asurpacyon	cccx.
Aysciacyons	cccx.	Uelarye	idem
Aistaylers	idem		
wyttes	cccxii.	E yoke	idem
wollen yerne	idem		

FINIS TABVLÆ.





None shal come to etenoz  
drink nor loge nor lye in a house  
of relygion of a nothers founda  
cion but of his owne at the cos  
tis of the house: if he be not pra  
yd. or requyred by the gouerno<sup>r</sup>  
z that none at his owne costys  
enter nor come to lye there agas  
ynst the wyll of the of the house

westm. i. capit. primo. And see the statute callyd Arti  
culi cleri. cap. ix. where is enactyd that statutis made  
of suche greuauncis to housys of religion/shalbe put  
in execucion. Also they shal haue lyke remedy of co  
rodyes and pensyons exactyd by copulsyon. &c.

Toke more for Abbot and priour / Attourney. iii.  
Homage. i. and housys of relygion in euery chapter.

Also loke for priour alen / Alene. ii. z. iii.

And of priour datyue / Tryall. v.

¶ Able and not able.

i. ¶ Of the ablenes of the person presentyd to a be  
netyce of the churche / the excommuniacion parteynyng  
to a spiritual ludge. Statuto vocato Articuli cleri.  
cap. xi.

¶ Abiuracyon.

i. ¶ He that abiuryth the lande / whyle he is in the  
open strete shalbe in the kyngys peace nor ought in  
no wyse to be troublid. And whyle he is in the chur  
che / his keepers oughte not to dwell in the churche  
yard / excepte necessite or superdye of escape requyre.  
Nor he shal not be compelled to departe whyle he



## Abiuracion.

is in the church / but that he may haue his necessary  
lyuynge / and frely to go out to ease hym selfe of the  
burdon of nature. The statute called Articuli cleri.  
capit. viij.

2 ¶ A Clerke sleynge to the church for felony for  
to haue the pryvilege of the church / assymyng hym  
selfe to be a clerk / shal not be compelled to abiure the  
realme: but yelpyng hym selfe to the lawys of the  
realme / shal inioyn the lybertes of the church / accor  
dyng to the lawdable custome of the realme hyderto  
vsyd. Articuli cleri. cap. xiiij.

3 ¶ Whe a thefe / homicyde or other mysdoer / hath  
fled to the church / when the knowlege of the felony  
is made: the coroner shal make the abiuracyon to be  
done thus. The felon shal be brought to the church  
dore / and the porte shalbe assygnyd to hym nere or  
farre / and the terme of hys goyng out of the realme  
shalbe apoynted to hym / so that in goyng toward  
the same port / he shal bere a certeyn crosse i his hād.  
Nor he shal not declyne oute of the hye wey on the  
ryght hande / nor in the lyfte / but shal holde alwaye  
the same vntil he haue gone oute of the realme. And  
he shal not retourne withoute the kyngys specyall  
grace. Tractatu de officiis coronatorum.

4 ¶ If any person take sētwarpe for felony or mur  
der / he shal take his abiuracōn ⁊ passage at the day  
lymited hym by the coroner. And the coroner imme  
diatly after his confession and before his abiuracion  
shal cause hym to be marked in the browne of the  
tombre of the ryght hand with an hote yron / with the  
signe of an A ⁊ thā to gyue hym his abiuracion. And  
all Waytes / baylyfes and counstables shalbe attē  
dant

## Abiuration.

fo. ii.

Want to the coroner for the due executiō therof. And  
yf any suche felon or murderer refuse to take his paf-  
fage in maner as before is sayde / than he to lose the  
benefyte of the sentwarye / and be taken oute and com-  
mitted to pryson. Anno. xxi. D. viij. cap. ij.

**C**The kynge our foueraygne lorde consydering  
that many his subiectis comitting offencis / haue tak-  
ken halowed placys and abiuryd the realme / & beyng  
in owtewarde realmes haue instructed other there to  
practyse archery / & also disclosyd the comodities & se-  
cretys of this realme: his hyghnes therfore hath ors-  
denyd by the auctorite of this parlyament / that yf a-  
ny person take churche or churchyard or other hals-  
owed place for sauegarde of his lyfe / for any murder  
or felony by hym committed / and therupon confesse any  
murder or felony before the coroner / by reason wher-  
of he owght to abiure the realme: the same pson ther-  
vpon shall abiure from al the lyberties of this realm /  
and from al fre habitacōns and passagys of the same  
and shall forthwith be directed by the coroner to any  
one sentwary in this realme that he wyl chose / there  
to abyde as a sentwary person abured durynge his  
lyfe / and to be burnyd in the hand accordynge to the  
statute in that case prouyded. And he shall be thider  
conueyed by the counstables / and orderyd in lyke ma-  
ner as he shulde haue bene yf he had abiuryd the real-  
me. And yf after such abiuracyon he come oute of the  
sentwary to hym assigned without the kyngrs pson:  
he shall suffer deathe / and be orderyd in lyke maner as  
yf he had abiuryd the realme and retourned agayne  
contrary to the lawes of the lande. And if any sentw-  
ary person so abiuryd / or any other person whiche

24.

Wal

## Abiuraction.

shal take sentwary for any pety treason murder/or felony or for accessory to the same/and so being in sentwary accompte lyke offence within the same sentwary or without/or be accessory to any of the same/and take the same sentwary agayn or any other sentwary and be indyrd of suche offencys: he shal lose the pryvilege of the sentwary by hym taken. And it shalbe lesfull to every iustice of peace and hygh shryffe of every shyre/mayres/shyryffs and other officers of cytes and townes corporate where suche sentwary is & theyr seruauntes in theyr presence/to take oute of sentwary suche persons so offendynge and being therof indyrd/and to committe them to the kyngys gaole within the shyre or lybertye where any suche sentwary is/sauey to be kept tyl they be therof attayntyd or otherwys discharged by the law. And yf any person so taken oute of sentwary do plede sentwary: than the kyngys attourney or any other person/may alledge that he before the doyng of suche offencys toke sentwary for any other pety treason / murder / or felony or abiuracōn so being in the sayde sentwary/or went oute of the sentwary and comittyd the offence where of he is arraigned. And yf the sayde person so arrayned denye the sayde plee/it shalbe tryed furthwith by the iurours of the same shyre where the arraignment is. And if the plee by xij. men be founde agayne hym or by his own confession/and also it be founde by xij. men that he is gilty of the felony wherof he is arraigned: than he to haue lyke iudgement and execution as if no suche sentwary had bene by hym alledged. And yf he be founde not gilty of the felony: than he to be restoyrd to the sentwary oute of the whiche he was taken/there to haue the pryvilege in lyke manner as

## Abiuration.

fo. lii.

ner as he had before. **Provyd** alway that yf any person abydyng in sentwary/be indyted of any felony supposed by hym or her to be done oute of sentwary: he shall not be takyn oute of the sentwary where he is/tyl he be examyned by two of the kynges counsell or by .iiij. iustice of peace of the shyre where the sentwary is. And yf he within .iiij. dayes make suche profe as by the sayde examyners shall be thought sufficient: that he was in sentwary at the tyme of the felony committed: then he shall not be taken oute of sentwary. Or yf any person that haue bene in sentwarye for any pety treason/murder/or felony/and hath purchased the kynges pardon/or otherwys be discharged or purged therof/and so beyng oute of sentwary commit any pety treason or felony or manslaughter by chaunce medley and not murder of malyce pretensyd/and therupon take sentwarye: he then to inioy the pryuylege of the sentwary/this act not withstandyng And that all foreyn ples tryable by the cuntry pleasdyd by any felons/shalbe furthwith tryed before the iustices afore whom the arraynmēt is/and by the iurours of the same shyre that shall trye the arraynmēt in what so ever countie the matter of those ples be supposyd or alledgyd. **Wher** no person arrayned of any pety treason/murder or felony/shalbe admittyd to any paretory challenge aboue the nombere of .xx. This acte to endure tyll the next parlyament. **Provyd** alweys that this acte extende not to any pson takynge sentwary for any offence beyng of any higher nature in the law the thoffences aboue specified/but that every suche person shall inioy theyr sentwary in as large maner as they might afore this act made. xxij. h. viij. cap. vij.

A. liij.

Loke

## **Abygement of playntes in assyse.**

**Toke more for abiuracōn. Coloner .2. 4.**

### **¶ Abygement of playntes in assyse.**

**I** **¶** The pleyntyffe in euery assyse may seuer and abydge his playnt of any parte wherunto any barre is pleidy by moyte / in lyke maner as he myght do in case the ples in barre had bene deuyled to any certayne or nombre of acres in the playnte / and for the resydewe the playnte shall stande good and effectuell in the law. Anno. xxi. h. viij. cap. iij.

### **¶ Accyon populer.**

**I** **¶** If the defendand in any accyon populer plede a recovery agaynst hym by an other person or ellys that the same defendand before tyme barryd any suche person / the pleyntyffe may auerre that such recovery was by couen / or that suche a pleyntyffe was barryd by couyn. 2c. and yf suche couyn or collusyon be founde the pleyntyffe shall haue iudgement. 2c. and the defendand shall haue imprysonnement of. iij. yeres. And a release made by any straunger before suche an accyon or entaytemēt begyn or after / benot allowed 2c. wherby that no pleintyf be receyued to auerre suche couyn in case where the poynt of the same accyon / or where suche couyn or collusyon hath bene ones tryed & lawfully founde with the pleyntifys or agaynst the pleintifys by tryall of. xij. men & not otherwyse. An. iij. h. vj. cap. xx.

**2** **¶** The kynge may take accyon populers wythin iij. yeres after the offence and not after thre yeres and all comen persons may take them wythin. i. yere after the offence and not after / to endure to the next parlyament. Anno. i. h. viij. cap. iij.

**¶ Upon**



## Accyons populer.

fo. iiii.

¶ Upon all forsaytours of statutes wherby the kynge only hath the forsayture / the kynge may take his sute within. iij. yer'es next after the offence & not aff. And in accyon populer gyuen to any person that wyl sue for the kynge & for hym selfe or for hym selfe only: the partye to take his sute within a yere after the offence and not after and the kynge within. ij. yer'es. Anno vij. Hen. viij. ca. iij.

There as shorter tyme to sue suche accyon populers is lymitted by any statute, therin to folow the statute.

## Accompte.

¶ If the lorde assygne audytours to his seruantes baylyffes and chamberlaynes or to other receyours / and it happen them to be in arerages: they shalbe sent by those audytours to the kynges nexte gayle in those parties / vntyll they haue payed the areragys. And then yf they fynde sufficient maynerours & cetera / they shall haue a wytte of ex parte talis yf they wyl. And the shryiffe in whose pryson he is / shall warne the lorde to be before the barons of thescheker at a certeyne daye with rolles and taylor's / and in the presens of the barons or auditours whiche they wyl assigne / the accounte shalbe rehearsed. And yf he be founde in areragis / he shalbe committyd to the flete. And yf he departe and wyllingly wyl not accounte / he shalbe distrayned. And yf he come audytours shalbe assygnyd vnto hym. And if he be in areragys he shalbe comittyd to ward v<sup>er</sup> supra. And this statute gyuyth pces of vylary if the shryff retourne nihil. And these pces so comittyd to p<sup>er</sup>son be not repleuisable. &c. & if the geale<sup>r</sup> let the go at lare

B. iij.

(ge / an accyon of

## Accompt.

of Dette shall lye agayns hym. But yf he be insuffic-  
ent / than the accyon shall lye agayns his superiour  
that committed the gayll vnto hym. westm. 4. cap. xi.

2 ¶ The barons of thescheker shall charge none  
whiche be accomptantis in thescheker of no somme  
but sauynge the countenaunce of the dettour. But the  
answers of shryffys and other suche mynsters shal  
be accepte after the poyntys of thei othe. H. 1. E. iii.  
stat. 1. cap. iij.

3 ¶ Uncyent fermes and rentys shall not be ratid  
in accomptys in thescheker / in case that the daye of  
paymēt be not ronne before the lyuerye, but the heire  
shall haue the rent withoute aratement. H. xviii. E.  
iiij. cap. iij. & melius abbreviatur lyuery. 3.

4 ¶ Every custōmer vpon his accompte / shalbe  
sworne to answere the kynge of all profetis and com-  
modytees for the payment of any assignement / be it  
be taylor or any other maner. iiij. h. iij. cap. xx.

5 ¶ The tenure of accomptis gyuen in thescheker  
by custōmers / controllers / shryffys and other / shalbe  
send in to the costre where. 2c. for to be examyned by  
comysioners thereto assigned. And yf they be conuict  
of fraude or conceylment / they shall yelde to the kyng  
thre tymes as myche and be in pryson tyll they haue  
made fyne and ransom to the kyng. The. vi. yere  
of h. the. iij. cap. iij. Take more of accompte. Saleis  
4. custōmers. 2. and 6. dette to the kyng. 2. escheker  
1. 2. 8. 7. 9. 10. estreted. 1. Justice of peace. 15. retourn  
of shryffys. 3. wast. 3. s. of accompte agaynst warden  
in socage / and shryffes. 15. and. 17.

## Accusacyon.

1 ¶ No free man shalbe taken or imprysoned or dis-  
seised

## Accusacyon.

fo. b.

seasyd or otherwys destroyed: nor we shall not go nor  
syt vpon hym but by lawfull iudgement of his peerys  
or by the law of the lande. Mag. carta. cap. xxi.

2 ¶ That no shryffe / eschetour / or other of the  
kynges bayliffes / dissease none by colour of his  
office: and yf any do it shalbe in the eleccon of the  
disseyse / that the kyng of his office do it to be amende  
d by his pleynte / or that he haue an accyon at the  
comen law. And yf he be attaynte he shal rendre dou-  
ble damagys. w. i. ca. xxvi. I thynke that as touching  
the cōpleynte to the kyng in this case / this statute is  
repelled these other statutes here folowynge.

3 None shalbe attachyd by his bodye / nor his land  
dis nor goodis seasyd contrary to magna carta. B. v.  
E. iii. cap. ix.

4 None shalbe taken by petycyon or suggestyon  
made to the kyng or his counsell / yf it be not by indy-  
temēt or dem originall: nor put out of his franchises  
or frehold: yf he be not forworgyd of the sam by way  
of the law. B. xxv. E. iii. cap. iij. de proditionibus.

5 ¶ None shalbe put out of land nor tenement / nor  
taken / nor imprysoned / nor disseerityd / nor put to deth  
withoute he be brought to answer by dem proces of  
the law. B. xxviij. E. iii. cap. iij.

6 Because that many people make false suggestyō  
to the kyng hym selfe by malyce & otherwys / where  
of the kyng is greatly greued and many of the realm  
put to great losse: it is agreed in such case that the ac-  
cuser shalbe sende with the suggestiō before the chas-  
teler and the tresorer / and there shal fynde surete to  
pur. p. i. and yf he can not proue his sayng: he shal  
haue the same payne that the other shulde haue.  
xxviij. E. iii. cap. xviij. But that payne of pena talionis  
is put

## Accusacyon.

is put oute by the statute the. xxxviii. yere. E. iii. ca. ix. but he shalbe send to pryson there to remayne tyll he hath made greement with the parte of his damagys for the sklauder. &c. and furthermore shal make fyne and raunsome to the kynge.

7 ¶ None shalbe put to answer without presensment before the iustice or by dew proces and wryt originall: and yf any be it is voyde in the law & holdē for error xliij. E. iii. cap. iij.

8 ¶ The defendantes veryd by such accusementis before the kynges counsell or in the chauncerye shal recover theyr damagys. xvij. R. ii. cap. vi.

9 ¶ After iudgement gyuen in the kynges courtes the parties and theyr heyres shalbe in peace / vntyll the iudgement be reuersyd by error or attaynte yf as ny be. A. iii. h. iij. cap. xxij. And before this statute suche iudgementes were newly examynyd before the kynge or hys counsell and also in parlyament / for the whiche this statute was made. &c. ¶ Loke more of accusacyon / Conspiracy. i.

## Addycyon.

1 ¶ In writtes originals of personall accyons / apelles and indytementes / where an exigent shalbe awarded / the names of the defendantes shalbe made with addycyons of theyr estate / degre or craft / and of the townes / hālettes / places & coūtees / wherof they be or haue be conuersaunt / or elles they shalbe abastyd by excepcion of the partye. And yf any vtлары be pronouced in suche case / it shalbe voyd. And though they vary from the recorde or especyallyte for such surplusage they shal not abate. And clerkes of the chancery which make any writ without addycyon vt sup / shal make fyne to the kyng by discrecyon of the chanceller.

## Admyrstratours. fo. vi.

celler. 2c. An. i. b. v. capit. v. Take more of addycion.  
Record. 8. an the ende.

### Admyrstratours.

1. ¶ If a man dye intestate the ordinarie shal depute the next lawfull frendes of the dede man whiche shal haue accyon and make answer and be accomptable to the ordinaries as executours. rrr. E. iij. cap. xi.  
Se a new way for makynge of admyrstratours in the tyle of probate of testaments.

### Admyrall.

1. ¶ Waryners whiche after that they be retayned to serue the kynge vpon the see & receyue theyr wages & after departe without lycence of the admyrall or his leutenant: be bound to restore the double of that they receyue and to haue imprysonment of .iiij. yeres withoute bayll or maynpryse. And the kynge comaundeth all shyppes mayres and baylyffes that at the certificat of the admyrall or his leutenant witnessyng the same to arrest them & to put them in pryson there to remayne tyll they haue a specyall comaundement of the kynge for theyr deliuerance. Lyke penyshment shalbe done of the seruantes of atmys maysters of shyppes & al other that shalbe atayned by inquiry before the admyrall or his leutenant that haue taken ougtht of the sayd mareners to suffer them to go at large after that they haue them so therefore as restyd the .iiij. yere of R. ij. cap. iij.

2. ¶ Of al maner contracts/plees/quarrelles & other thynges done or growyng within the bodys of the costes as wel by lade as by water & also of wrecks of the see the court of the admyrall shal haue no maner of knowlege but they shalbe detmined by the law of the land & not by the admyral. Neuer thelesse of the death or mayme of a mā done i the grete shippis being hāre



## Admyrall.

boryd in the myddes of the hye stremes of the greate ryuers only benethe byggys of the same ryuers next to the see / the admyrall shal haue iurisdiction and in no nother maner: and also to arrest the shyppis in the greate stremes for the great viages of the kynge and the realme / sauynge to the kynge all maner forsaytes therof comynge. And also he shal haue iurysdiccon in the sayde stremes duryng the sayde vyages only / sauynge alway to cytees and borowes & lordes theys lybertes and fraunches. *The. xv. B. ii. cap. ii.*

3. ¶ The admyrall shal medyl with nothyng done within the realme / but only of thynges done on the see. *B. iii. B. cap. v.* And he that is greued agayns this estatute / shal haue a writ vpon his case agaynst hym that suyd hym agaynst the sayde statute / and shal recover double damagys: and yf the defendand be atteynt he shal paye. *x. li. to the kynge. The. ii. B. iii. cap. xi.*

4. ¶ Lyke power as the admyrall hath: is gyuen to hym that shalbe assigned by the kyng in euery port to be conseruatour of trewce / excepte the deth of a man done vpon the mayne see / whiche is reseruyd to the admyrall. *An. ii. B. v. cap. vi.*

### Ad quod damnum.

1. ¶ They that wyll purchase a new purchase / and relygious persons whiche wyll amortyse lande / shal haue a writ in the chauncery to inqyre of the poynctys accustomed. And that the inquestys of the lande whiche is yerely worth. *xx. s.* shalbe retourned to the checker and there make fyne for the amortysment or purchase. And from thens it shalbe sent to the chasseller or his leutenant to do that that he ought to do.

And

**Ad quod damnum. fo. bii.**

And of .xx.s. or vnder the chaunceller or his leuetes  
nant shall take a resonable fyne after the quantyte of  
the lande. Statuto de fris 7 tenemētis amortizandis.

2 ¶ A writ of Ad quod damnum. shalbe graunted  
to none in case when lādys or tenemētis come to mor  
mayne/ but by petycyons brought in full parlyament:  
so that if those religious persons be so poore that they  
can not lyue of theyr owne/ the kynge with his coun  
sell of his specyall grace may do what he wyl / statuto  
de inquisitionibus de terris ad manum mortuam  
ponendis.

3 ¶ Of the graunte of our soueraygne lord the  
kynge to be made vpon the inquisicyons retourned  
in the chauncery of landis to be put into mortmayn/  
the kynge commaundeth that nothyng shalbe done  
where lordes mesnes be/ excepte the religious persons  
shew theyr agreement to the kynge by theyr letters pa  
tentys sygned withe theyr sealys: nor where the  
gyuer retayneth nothyng hym selfe. And lykewyse  
where inquisicyons be made and retourned withoute  
a warrant/ that is to say / withoute a writ originall  
retourned with the inquisicyon. And lykewyse except  
the writ originall make mensyon of all articles there  
to addyd by the kynge after the new forme/ statuto de  
terrīs et tenementis non amortizandis.

**¶ Age.**

1 ¶ If a man bring an assise/ and the disseisour dye  
before that the assise passe: the pleyntife shall haue  
his writ agaynst the heyre of the disseisour of what  
age so ever he be/ and the ple shall not abyde. In the  
same maner it shalbe of the heyre of the disseysor/ yf  
the disseysor dye before he haue made his purchas/ so  
that

## Age.

that for the nonage of the one or the other the plea shal not be delayed but in as myche a man may with out offendynge the law it shalbe hastyd for the fresh sute after dysseysyn. And i the same maner this point shalbe kept in the ryght of the prelatys of relygion & other to whom landis or tenementes may come after others deth whether they by dysseisees or seysees or dysseysours. *ip. i. cap. xlyi.*

2 ¶ If an infant within age be kept from his inheritance after the deth of his cosyn / graundfader or great graund fader by which he ought to haue a writ and his aduersary aleges a feoffment or say any other thyng wherby the iustice awarde the inquest / where it was delayed tyl the age of the infant / here the inquest shal now passe as tough he were of full age / *Gloucester cap. ij.*

3 ¶ When a man alyenyth the ryght of his wyfe it is agreed that fro hens forth the sute of the woman or the ryght of the heire shal not be differid after the deth of her husband by the nonage of the heire which ought to warrant: but y<sup>e</sup> bier which ought not to be ignorant that he bought an others ryght shal tary to haue his warrant yntyl the fulage of the heire. *w. u. ca. xl.*

## ¶ Wyd of the kynge.

1 ¶ Where the kynge maketh a feoffment and the dede thereof made be so that any pson by lyke dede or lyke feoffment be bound to warranty: the iustice may proceden no further. In other cases as where the kynge hath confyrmyd or ratyfied an other mannyes dede in to an other mannyes ryght / or grauntyd any thyng to a nother as myche as in hym is / or where a dede is shewed that the kynge hath gyuen any tenement /

met nor no claufe therein cōterneyd wherby he ought  
to warrant it/ and for the occasyon therof in all suche  
lyke case it shal not be surseyd/ but that as sone as it  
is shewyd to the kige/ they shal procede. Of womens  
dowers where some men haue the keepng of the  
heritage of theyr husbannes other of the kynges gyft  
or of his graunt/ whether they hold the lande in des  
maunde/ or yf the heyres of the sayde lande be called  
to warranty/ yf they lay exceptyon that they can not  
answere without the kyng/ they shal not surcease ther  
fore/ but they shal procede accordynge to ryght. Sta  
tuto de bigamis. cap. i. ii. z. iii.

2. ¶ A man shall not haue but. iiii. wyttes of serche  
for the kyng/ wherof euery writ shalbe deliueryd. xl.  
dayes before the retozne of the same. And then they  
whiche sew for the kyng shalbe put to answer/ thow  
gh the sute be in the plymēt/ chaficery/ kynges bench  
or comen benche. An. xiii. E. iiij. cap. xiii.

Toke more of ayde of the kyng/ procedendo. i. z pur  
neyours. 28. z. 29.

¶ Hyde prayer and iornynge  
of ayde.

1. ¶ Se of ayde prayer and iornynge of ayd/ Quon  
rre secundo.

¶ Hyde to mary the dought  
ter and to make the  
sonne knyght.

1. ¶ Toke of ayde to mary the doughter z to make  
the sonne knyght in the tytle reasonable ayde.

¶ Aournement.

1. ¶ Assysys whiche by our Justices that be sent to  
take the assyses can not be determynyd/ shalbe deter  
myned elles where i theyr iornere. And such thinges  
as for

## Adournement.

as for difficulte can not be determynd by them: shall be referryd to our iustices of the bench: & there they shalbe determyned. Mag. carta. cap. xii.

2 ¶ The iustice of assise from terme to terme shall adioyn the assyses/ yf that by callinge to warrantye/ ession/ or by defaute of the recognitours at one daye/ the takynge of them be deferryd. And yf it be seene profitable for any cause/ that the assyse of mortdauncetour by ession/ callinge of warrantye respytyd shoulde be adiournyd in to the bench: it shalbe lawfull for the to do it. And the they shall send the recorde to the iustice of the bench with the wyte originall. And when the ple commyth to the takynge of the assyse/ the ple shalbe send with the writ originall by the iustice of the bench to the iustice before whom the assyse shalbe taken. But the iustice of the bench in these assyses shall gyue. iiii. dayes be the yere before the iustice assigned. w. ii. cap. xxx.

3 ¶ Iustices of assyse and of nisi prius haue power to here and determyne conspyracyes/ confederacyes/ and champartyes. And that that can not be determynd there/ may be atournyd in to the bench. An. ii. E. iii. cap. vii. apud Northampton. And loke a lyke statute. Mayntenaunce. 4.

## Ale housys.

¶ Loke for ale housys iustices of peas. 31.

## Alienacyon without lycens.

¶ Loke for alienacyon withoute lycens in the tytl of fyne to the kynge.

## Aliens.

1 ¶ None of the kyngis lyegys nor none other shal befermyour or procuratour to any alien whiche hath



any benefice within this realme. **A. ii. R. ii. cap. iiii.**  
and loke prouysyon .6.

2 **C** Alpens shall take no possession in no benefice  
in Englande/without the kynges lycence. **An. vii. R.**  
**ii. cap. xii. and prouysyon .7.**

3 **C** where by the statute of **An. xii. R. ii.** it was es-  
nacted/that alpens frenchemen shulde haue no be-  
nefyce within this realme / but that they shulde be  
wydd out of the realme / and that after the auoy-  
dances of pryours alpens/conuentualles or other/hor-  
nest persons Englishmen shuld be put in theyr place  
for to accomplishe dyuine seruice during the warre  
and none of the sayde ennemys. **ac.** after whiche sta-  
tute the sayde alpens purchasid patentis to be de-  
nyngis/to thentent to contynue theyr benefyces. **ac.**  
the kyng wyl that the sayd statute be holden / ex-  
cepte that pryours alpens couentualles / institutys/  
and inductis/and also al other pryours which be ca-  
tholyke/maye haue theyr benefices in Englande/so  
that they fynde suretye that they shall not discover  
the secretys of the realme/**A. i. li. v. cap. vii.**

Note well that the sayd statute of **A. xii. R. ii.** is not  
in the comen boke of statutys / but it is recyrd in  
the sayde statute of **A. i. li. v.**

4 **C** The kyng shall haue the possessionys of pri-  
ours alpens in fee/ yf they be not conuentuallys / in-  
stitutis and inductis. **An. iiii. li. v. cap. vltimo.**

5 **C** It is lawfull for no alpen to shote in a long  
bow without the kynges lycence/ vpon payne of for-  
fayture of the same bowe and arowes. And euery of  
the kynges subiectis may lease the bow and arowes.  
**vi. Hen. viii. cap. vii.**

6 **C** All alpens hauryng any manuell occupacion  
**B. i.** in the

## Hypens.

in the suburbis of any cite or town withi this reame  
 or w<sup>th</sup> in .ij. myle therof except Oxford & Abysdye and  
 sest marteis y<sup>e</sup> gra<sup>nt</sup> i<sup>n</sup> 1200. shalbe vnder y<sup>e</sup> serch  
 of y<sup>e</sup> wardens of the occupacyō w<sup>th</sup> an alyen houshol  
 der of y<sup>e</sup> same occupacō to the chosyn. & they shal  
 deliuer to y<sup>e</sup> same alyēs being a blak smyth coupar  
 pouchmaker or to y<sup>e</sup>ner a fyne or a merk which they  
 shal put vpon theyr work or they put it to sale vpon  
 payn of forfeyture of double value of y<sup>e</sup> same warys.  
 Also if such wardens fynd any viceroyt i<sup>n</sup> theyr workis/  
 the workers or owners shal forfeyt y<sup>e</sup> same warys:  
 the one half to y<sup>e</sup> kig the other to hym y<sup>e</sup> wil sue by  
 accyō of detynem<sup>nt</sup> wherein no wagen of law pteceyō  
 nor esson shal be allowyd purdyd that every lord of  
 plyamēt & other that may dispōd. l. li. by yere may  
 retayne alyēs toynours & glaseours in theyr seruyce  
 to excersyse theyr art. This acte to endure vnto the  
 ende of the nexte parlyamēt. xv. h. viij. Cap. ij.

7. ¶ Where the. xv. day of February in the. xx. yere  
 of the paygne of kig h. the viij. it was decreed by y<sup>e</sup>  
 kinges couंसell in the sterre chābre that no artifycer  
 straūger wuthin this realme shal kepe in his house  
 any seruantes straūgers but only .ij. at one tyme &  
 that al straūgers denizens dwellig in 1200. or sub  
 vrbes or wuthin .ij. myles of the same keping houses  
 or occupeng theyr craft shalbe cōtrybutaries with  
 the kinges subiectis artificers wuthin the sayd citie/  
 bearing such charges as is here aft<sup>r</sup> specysied is. that  
 al straūgers artificers denizens or not denizens in  
 habityng as well wuthin the sayd citie as in any o  
 ther place of Englonde shal bere al such charges as  
 the kynges subiectes of lyke crafts do alway vse to  
 pay. And the same straūgers householders whiche  
 will

**Alpeng.**

**fo. r.**

myll abyde within this realme shal present the selfe  
in the metyng place of y<sup>e</sup> sayd craftes, and there be  
sworne before them to be saythfull & true & obeynt  
to the kyng & his heyres kynges of England & theyr  
lawes. Also no straüger artyficer nat denizen whi  
che was not a housholder the .xv. day of February  
last past shal not set vp ne kepe any house/shop, or  
chambre/wherin they shal occupy any handy craft  
within this realme/vpō payn to ronne in such penal  
tees as be cōteined i statutes before this tyme made  
And that nō artificers straügers denizens or not de  
nizens shulde assēble in any cōpany or cōuenticle but  
only the cōmen hall of theyr craftes with y<sup>e</sup> kinges  
subiectes whā they shalbe warned vpō payne afore  
expressyd: It is enacted that the sayd decree shalbe  
holdē fyrmē & stable & dewly put in executiōn. Also  
that the acte made i the .xiii. & .xv. yere of kig H. the  
viij. cōcernyng straügers artificers for taking appre  
ntises & cōuenāt seruantes & every artycle i the same/  
be put i dew executiō/as wel within Rōdō as i al o  
ther places within the realme/ & the same to endure  
ppetually. Prouyded that no artificer straüger  
inhabityng within Oxford/Cābrige/or the sētuary  
of seynt Martyns in Rōdō/shal retayne iourneymē  
or apprentises aboue .x. persons at one tyme / vpon  
the penalte conteyned in the sayd acte made. An. xv  
Hen. viij. The prouysons specyfyed in the sayd act  
not withstandyng. A. xxi. Hen. viij. cap. xvi. Toke  
more for alyens/ Apprentyse. 3. bowes. 5. custome. 1.  
and. 3. and. 13. Ireland. 4. marchauntes almost in e  
very chapter/money. 8. and. 26. premunre. 1. Robe  
ry. 4. staple. 1. & 2. & 3. & 14. & 15. & 25. & 32. Strau  
gers. 1. & 2. & 3. & 4. & 5. & 6. & 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 11. & 12. & 13. & 14. & 15. & 16. & 17. & 18. & 19. & 20. & 21. & 22. & 23. & 24. & 25. & 26. & 27. & 28. & 29. & 30. & 31. & 32. & 33. & 34. & 35. & 36. & 37. & 38. & 39. & 40. & 41. & 42. & 43. & 44. & 45. & 46. & 47. & 48. & 49. & 50. & 51. & 52. & 53. & 54. & 55. & 56. & 57. & 58. & 59. & 60. & 61. & 62. & 63. & 64. & 65. & 66. & 67. & 68. & 69. & 70. & 71. & 72. & 73. & 74. & 75. & 76. & 77. & 78. & 79. & 80. & 81. & 82. & 83. & 84. & 85. & 86. & 87. & 88. & 89. & 90. & 91. & 92. & 93. & 94. & 95. & 96. & 97. & 98. & 99. & 100.

**B. ij.**

**Ambuexter**

## Ambidexter

1 ¶ Ambidexter that is he that taketh money on both parties / shal not be put in no iurye / and shalbe comittid to prisoun / and ransomyd at the kynges wyll. And every one before whom he passyth / hath power to inquire of his defeaute and to determyne it An. v. E. iiii. cap. x.

## ¶ Amendement.

¶ Loke for amendement in the tytyle of Recorde.

## ¶ Amercyament.

1 ¶ A fre man shal not be amercyd but after the maner of his trespass / sauynge his cōtēnauce: and a marchant after the same maner / sauynge his marchandysse: and a nother manys villayn than ours after the same maner / sauynge his villenage: & none of the amercyamentes aforesayde shalbe assayed / but by the othe of probable and lawfull men. Eriys and barons shal not be amercyd but by theyr peers. A spirituall person shal not be amercyd but after his lay fee. Magna carta. cap. xiiij. And loke a lyke statute. w. i. cap. vi.

2 ¶ No escheour or inquerer or iustyce specially assigned to assyis or to here and determyn cōpleyns tis from hensforth shal haue any power to amerce for defeaute of a comen summons / but only the chefe iustyce in theyr iorneyes. Marlibug. cap. xviii.

3 ¶ Justyces in here shal not amers townshyppis / because that they of the towne of xii. yere of age do not appere before the shyriffes / coroners / and inquerours / at inqueries of roberye / burnyngys / and other thyngys belongyng to the crowne / whyle there come sufficient of the townes men / except onely in inqueries of the peth of a may. Marlibug. ca. xxiii.

¶ Because

## Amercyament. fo. ri.

4. ¶ Because that comyn fyne and amercyament of all the shyres in the eyre of the iustyce / is assessyd by the spyryf and barretours of the shyre: it is ordeyned that from hens forth in the eyre of the iustice before theyre departyng. suche somes shalbe assessyd by the othe of knyghtis and probable men. And the iustyce shall cause the parcellys to be put in theyre estreytis which they shal deliyuer in to the eschequer / and not onely the hole some. westmyster prymer. cap. xviii. They vse to do this before the iustice of assyse of the amercyamentis in the kynges courte. And I suppose it is by the equitye of this statute. and by the statute of magna carta before roberth. And they shall sesse them by the othe of .ii. or .iij. probable men of the shyre by theyr discrecyons.

5. ¶ No man shalbe amercyd where he ought to haue corporall payne. xiiij. R. ii. cap. viii.

6. ¶ If any man be murderyd by the daye / and he that dothe it escape: the townshyp where such murder was shalbe amercyd. And the coroner vpon the syght of the bodye / and also the iustices of peacer / haue power to inquere of such escapis. ii. lb. vii. ca. i. Toke more for amercyamēt. Estretys. x. i. 2. and parlyament. 2.

## Amesurement.

1. ¶ A wryt of Amesurement of dower shalbe graunted to the warden: nor the heyre shall not be excluded when he comith to his age: to mesure the dower by the sute of the warden yf he pursue it feynly or by collusion. And as we l in this wryt as in admesurement of pasture / the proces shalbe that at the grass distris, days shalbe gyuen betwen the which

B. iiij. there



## **A mesurement.**

There shalbe made opyn proclainacyon that the defendant shall come at the day coneyned in the writ to answer the pleyntyfe. At which day yf he come & the ple shall procede betwene them: & yf he come not they shall procede by default to the mesurement w. a. cap. vii.

2. ¶ If the pasture be mysuryd before the iustyce, the pleyntyf shall haue a writ of iudgemēt that the shryff in the presens of the parties warnyng yf they wyll be there: shall inquire of the second superoneracyon which yf it be found it shalbe send to the iustyce vnder the shryffys seale and the seales of the iurors: & the iustice shal iudge to the pleityf his damage and shall put in the estretys the value of the bestys which he that ouerchargyd after the mesurement made: ovyd put in to the pasture more than he ought to do: & shall deliuer the estretys to the barons of the eschequer that they may thereof answer the kynge. If the mesurement be done in the countie that at the instans of the pleyntyf a writ shall go oute of the chauncery to the shryffe to inquire of the same ouerchargynge & of the bestys put in the pastures as howe the dew nombre: and he shall answer to the kynge at the eschequer of the pryce of them. And all these writtis of second superoneracyon that go out of the chauncerye shalbe inrollyd: and at the yerys ende the transcriptis shalbe send to the eschequer vnder the chauncelours seale that the tresorer & barons may se how the shryff shall answer of the issues. Westm. a. cap. viii.

Lyke wyse writtis of redisseysyn shalbe inrolled & send to the eschequer.

**Apparel**

## Apparell.

fo. xii.

**I.** ¶ None except the kynges grace the quene, the kynges mother, the kynges chyldern, the kynges brethern and sisters vse in his apparell any cloth of golde or sylke of purple coler or furre of black genetis vnder the payn of forseture for every tyme .xx. li. and the same apparell.

¶ And no man other than the kynges childerne or vnder the state of a duke or marques vse in any apparell of his body or horse any cloth of golde or tyssue on the payne of .xx. markes & forsetour of the same apparell.

¶ And none other than the kynges chyldern or vnder the degree of a dukys sonne and heyre apparant marques or erle were any furre of sables vnder the payne of .xx. marke and forsetour of the same. And that none vnder the degre of a sonne of a duke marques or erle & theyr sonnes & heyres apparaunt and vnder the degree of a baron were any cloth of golde or cloth of syluer vnder the payne of .x. markes and forseture of the same.

¶ And that none vnder the degree of the sonne of a duke erle baron or knyght of the garter were any wollen cloth made oute of the realme of Englonde / Ireland / walyes / Calys / or marchys of the same or Bermyk excepte in bonettes vpon payne of .x. markes and forsetour of the same.

¶ And that non vnder the degre of a knyght of the garter were any crymsyn veluet or blew vpon payn of .xl. s. and for sayture of the same.

¶ And that non vnd the degre of the sonne & heyre apparat of a baron / knyghtis / squyers of the kiges body his cup berers caruers & sewers to the kyng quene / or pryuce / hauyng see / the tresorer of the

B. iij.

kynges

## Apparell.

kynges chābre and all other squyers for the kyngis  
bodge cup berers caruers and sewers and other ha  
uynge landes to the yerely value of .xx. markys  
wistices of both the benches the mayster of the rol  
lys barons of the eschequer and all other of the kyngis  
and quens counsell and theyr phesycrons and mayres  
of the cytye of London for the tyme being were any  
veluet in theyr gownys iakettys or cottes or furre of  
marterns vnder the payne of .xl. s. and forfayture of  
the same excepte such persons here after expressyd  
and the sonne and heyre apparaunt of all barons and  
every knyght may were tynsell and crymysyn veluet  
in theyr doubletys.

¶ Also none vnder the degrees aboue namyd except  
the sonne and heyres of knyghtes and other hauynge  
lande or fee to the yerely value of .xx. marke were  
any cheyne of golde vnder the payne of forfayture  
thereof excepte suche as be in this acte expressyd.

¶ Also the sonnys and heyres apparantis of al per  
sons aboue namyd may were blacke veluet in theyr  
doubletys and blak damask russet and tawney and chā  
let in theyr gownys iakettys and cottes.

¶ Also none but the persons aboue namyd may were  
sattyn or damaske in gownys iakettys or cottes ex  
cepte he haue landys for terme of lyfe or reuenuz to  
the yerely value of a .xx. marke excepte such here af  
ter excepte vpon the payne of .xl. s. and forfayture  
of the same. And that none except he haue landys  
or reuenuz for terme of lyfe to the yerely value of .xl.  
li. or ellys he be sonne and heyre apparant to hym  
that hath possessyons to the yerely value of .xx. li.  
were sattyn damaske or sylke chamlet in theyr dou  
bletys vpon payne of .xl. s. and forfayture of the same.

And

And that none vnder the degre of a gentylman except graduatis and yemen gromps or pagys of the kynges quenys and pryncys chambie / and suche as haue posselssions to the yerely value of xl.li. for tith of lyfe / or .l. li. in goodys / were any furre whereof there is no lyke kynd growynge in Englande or els where vnder the kyngys obeyssance / on payne of .xl. s. and forseture of the same furre / prouydys that the furre be not of marterns. Also the coferer of the kygys housholde the two clerkys of the grene cloth the clerke countroller the chiefe clerke of the kech in the chiefe clerke of the spycerye gentylmen vsshers of the kyngys quenys and prynces chambie beyng daily wayters and shewers for the kynges quenys and prynces borde endes / the sergeantis of the seller / pantry & seriant porter gromps & pagys of the kynges pryncy chambie / may were in theyr doublettis tackettis and cotys veluet satyn and damaske blacke tawney and russet / and in theyr gownys damaske & chāblet and aboute theyr neckys cheynes of gold / & the coferer to were in his gown satyn of the sayde colours and furre of marterns and sergeauntis of al other offyces and sergeantes of armys may were in theyr doublettys blak veluet damaske or chamlet / in tackettes and cotys damaske and chamlet / & gownys of chamlet. Also the marshall of the kynges hall quene and prynces gentylmen of euery offyce / and gentylmen of the chapell / the mayster cookes / the .iiij. seconde clerkys of the kynges houshold may were doublettis of blak veluet damaske or chamlet / and chamlet in theyr gownys. Also yemen of the garde and yemen of the quenys chambie daily wayters / and yemen of the crowne haurnge the see may

## Apparell.

were doublettis of blak velvet sattyn or damask and chamlet in gownes. And yemen and gromys for the kynges the queenes and prynces mouth and the thre porters and all other gentylmen felowes in the .iij. Thurs of court may were dublettis of sattyn damaske or chamlet and iackettys of chamlet. Also that none vnder the degree of a sonne of a duke marques or erle or the degre of a lorde or knyght of the garter were any apparell broderyd brooched or gardeb wyth golde syluer or golde smythes worke nor none other were any apparell broderyd brochyd or gardeb wyth any other thyng than he is lyfmitted to were by this statute on payne of .xl. s. and forfayture of the same apparell. Also that none vnder the degre of a knyght or other before named except spirytual men and seriauntes at the law and graduates of the vniuersytes were aboue .iij. yardes of brode clothe in a longe gown and a cote or rydyng gown .iij. yerdys vpon payne of forfayture thereof nor no seruyng man vnder the degre of a gentylman aboue thre yerdys in his gown cote or garment nor that he were therin no chalet nor other furre but lambe growyng in Englonde walys or Ireland on payn of forfayture of it or elles the value therof.

¶ Also that no seruyng man vnder the degre of a gentylman were cloth in his hose aboue .xx. s. a yerde excepte it be his maysters leuyng vpon payne of .iij. s. .iij. d. and forfayture of the same.

¶ Also that none vnder the degre of a gentylman were any maner of sylk or chamlet or any poyntys in any apparell vpon his bodye wythe a glettys of golde or syluer or gyltyd or buttons or brochyd of golde or syluer gylt or any gold in the worke excepte



# Apparell.

fo. xliii.

cepte it be his lordes badge vpon payne of .x.s. and  
forfayture of the same.

¶ And that non vnder the degre of a knyght other  
than be excepte to were gownys of veluet/were any  
pynchyd shurt or pynchyd parlet of lynnyn clothe  
or playne shurte garnysshyd or made wyth sylke or  
golde or syluer vpon payne of .x.s. and forfayture of  
the same.

¶ And that no seruaunt of husbandrye shepperd co  
men laborer nor seruant to any artificer out of cyties  
and boroughes nor husband men hauynge no goos  
bes aboue the value of .x. li. were any clothe aboue  
th.s. iiii. d. a brode yerde / nor none of the sayde ser  
uautes of husbandry shepherdes nor laborers were  
any hose aboue .xii. d. a yerde / vpon payne of .lii.  
dayes prysonment in the stokes.

¶ Prouydyd that this acte be not preiudicyall to a  
ny werryng the ornamentys of the churche / nor to  
no marchaunt straunger / nor to none embassatours.  
The mayster of horsys / the mayster of hensemen to  
the kynge quene and prynce / the mayster of the kyn  
ges armery / nor hensemen / footmen / haroldes of ar  
mis mynstrellys players in interludis / nor to any for  
the tyme beyng in the kiges garryson / nor i wagys  
in the kynges warre / nor to any werryng apparell of  
the gyfte of the kyng quene or prynce / nor to no doc  
tors nor graduatis of the vniuersites / but that they  
may were veluet in theyr tippetys / nor to mayres  
recorders / aldermen / shryffes / wardens of felow  
shippis swerde berer of Rōdon / baylyffes & writis of  
shut portes as well of al cyties / townes / & borowes  
corporate as the mayre of the staple of Calys & the  
gouernour of the Englysh nacyō / but that they may  
were

## Apparell.

were as theyz predecessours vsyd in tyme of occupacyon theyre sayde offyces / nor to none whome the kynge shall gyue lycence by placarde.

¶ Also that the gentylmen vsishers of the kynges chābre haue the forseture of the apparell worn i the kynges chambrie the vsishers in the quenys chābre the forseture there the vsishers in the prynces chābre the forseture there the marshalles in the kiges hall in other places in the kynges house. The marshals of the quenys hall in other places of the quenys house. The marshalles of the prynces hall in other places in the prynces house by meane of seysor or by accyon of detynew / and the offycers that first seasyth it or sewyth the accyon of detynew to haue the apparell & to haue an accyon of det for the sayd penaltyes so that the accyon be comēsyd within .xv. dayes nerte after the begynnyng of the nerte terme after the seassour the one halfe of the penaltye to his vse the other halfe to the kynge. Also any of the kynges house whō the kynge shall name & appoynt may haue the sayd forsetours there as is before yf he first sease it. And yf any of the sayde persons comense not his accyon within .xv. days next after the begynnyng of the sayd terme next after the sayd forset than any of the kynges subiectis that wyl first sue therefore to haue it. Also the wardē of the stete the marshall of the kynges benche or theyz deputies to haue the forsetures of apparell worn in westm hall and in the kynges palays there. And that all mayres shyrifs and baylyffis in cyties townes and borowes and baylyffes of fraunches / and shyriffes vnder shyriffes eschetours in euery counte and constables in euery hundred in lyke maner to haue the forsetour

forfetour of apparell worne within theyr iurisdictione as is before sayd within the tyme lymyted or ellys any of the kynges subiectes that wyl lyf sue. Also yf any person weryng suche apparell make any resistence than he to lose as myche more as he shall forsaite by this statute to be recovered in lyke maner as is before sayd and in all the sayd accyon nother wager of law esson nor proteccyon to lye nor the partye to be delayd by no plee in disablement of his person nor to be barryd by the kynges pardon. And that the lordes stewarde of the kynges hous beying within the verge and iustice of assyse & iustice of peace stewardes or letys or lawe days and euery of them haue power to hold ple of the premysys as well by examynacion as by course of the comen lawe and to determyn the same as well at the kynges sute as at the parties. And that all other actres of apparell any tyme before made be vterly voyde and repellyd. An. viij. D. viij. cap. viij.

Appell.

1. Honesthalbe taken or imprysoned by the appel of any woman for the veth of any other than of her husbände. Magna carta cap. xxiij.
2. An exigent shall not be awardyd agaynst the accessorye in appell tyll the pryncypall be attaynte by vtlary or in other maner. But the appellour shall not let to attach his appelle in the nexte counte as well agaynst the accessorye as agaynst the appelle of the dede but the pces shall be awardyd agaynst the. vi supra w. i. cap. xiiij.
3. No appell shall be abated so hastily as it hath be wonte to be but yf he declare the yere & the day & the

## Appell.

the tyme & tyme of the kyng the appell shal stand  
and that he may take the appel within the yere and  
the day after the dede. Gloucester ca. ix. Note well  
that he sayth not after the deth. Ideo quere.

4. ¶ If any appelled of felony after dew maner ha  
ue acquyrd hym selfe at the sute of the appello<sup>r</sup> or  
of our souerayn lord the kyng the iustices shal po  
nysh the appellours by a yeres imprisonmēt and ne  
vertheles the appellours shal yeld to the appellees  
theyr damages after the discrecion of the iustices ha  
uyng respect to the imprisonmēt & sklader whyche  
they susteyned & shal make greuous fyne to the hig.  
And yf the appellours be not sufficēt it shalbe en  
quered by whose abbatemēt. &c. yf the appellāt desy  
re it which whē it is found the abbettours shalbe or  
streyned at the sute of the appellaut to come before  
the iustices. And yf they be convicted they shal haue  
imprysonmēt & yeld damage vt supra. w. ii. cap. xii.

5. ¶ A writ of ad audiendū appellū & determinans  
dū frō hensforth shal not be graunted but in a special  
case. But lest such appellees or moytes myght be  
holde long imprison: they shal haue a writ of odio &  
q̃tia as is cōtēnyed in Mag. carta. w. ii. ca. xiii. this  
writ is not vsed.

6. ¶ Appelles of thynges within the realme shal  
be determined by the laws of the reame before vsed  
And apples of thynges done out of the realme shal  
be determined by the constable & marchall. And no  
appell frō hens forth shalbe sewyd in the parlyamēt  
1. Hen. iii. cap. xii.

7. ¶ In appell where felony or treason is suppo  
sed for to be don in a place yf there be no such place  
within the countie where the moymēt is leyd: the ap  
pell or

## Appell.

fo. xli.

pell or the inditement is voyde: & the inditours cons-  
piratours or procuratours shalbe ponyshed by im-  
prysonmēt, fyne & ransom by the discrecyō of the ju-  
stice. And the appellees or the inditees shal have a  
writ of cōspiracy agayns the mōsto's cōspirato's or  
procurato's & recover theyr damage. An. ii. h. v. ca.  
1. to endure vnto the kiges reto'n fro beyond the see  
& aft the said estatute is made ppetual. B. xvij. h. vi.  
8. ¶ It is agreed for the greater ponishmēt (ca. xij.  
of murderers) that they & theyr accessories shalbe a  
rayned mayntenant after the dede at the sute of the  
kping yf they be indited and not to tary the yere and  
day for the sute of the ptye. And yf it hap the same  
murderers & accessories so arayned or any of them  
to be acquyte or the pryncypall of the same murder  
or any of them to be attaynte the ptye may take his  
appell within the yere after the murder done agay-  
ynste the accessories of the same pryncipales or any  
of thē so atteynt or agaynst the same principales or  
any of thē so atteynt yf they be alyue & the benefyte  
of theyr clergye not taken. And the appellante shall  
have the same auantage as tough the acquytall or  
attaynder had neuer be: & he that of ryght ought to  
have the appell may begynne it before the shryff or  
coroner in the counte where the murder was done:  
or before the kyng in his bench: or before the iustice  
of the gaol deliuary. And yf batell by cours of the  
cōmen law lye not in such appell the appellant may  
make an attorney. An. ii. h. v. ca. primo.

¶ Toke more for appell coroner. 7. & tytlo rape.  
¶ Apprentyce.  
¶ If a chylde yf husbandy vntyl the age of xij.  
yeres & be made an apprentyce his covenant shalbe  
voyde. An. xij. B. ii. cap. v. ¶ Apprentyce



## Apprentyce.

2. ¶ Apprentyce where his father and moder can not dyspende .xx.s. by yere/his counaūt shalbe voyd And he shalbe put to such labour as his father and mothe vse/or to som other as his estate requyrethe vpon payne of a yeres unprysonmēt. & to make tyme and raunsome to the kynge: and he that retayneth hym / shall pay .℥.s. to the kynge yf it be not fyrste testyfyed vnder the seale of the iustices of peace of his countrey. And he that wylt sue for the kynge shall haue the one halfe. And in every lere they that be out of seruyce/shalbe swozne to serue/or elles put in stokkes vntyll they wylt serue. And this sure shal be taken as wel before the iustyce of peace as other iustyce/the .vij. yere of Hen. the iij. cap. xviij. The cytye of London is excepte tyll it shal please the king. The .viij. yere of Henry vi cap. xi. And the cytye of Worwyche is excepte from the sayde statute. The .xi. yere of Hen. the .vij. ca. xi. and loke Worwyche. 2.

3. ¶ If any artifycer alen strainger after this day retayne any apprentyce to worke with hym but onely of the kynges subiectes excepte his owne sonne or doughter: shall forsayte .xx. li. for every tyme the one halfe thereof to the kyng/the other half to hym that wylt sue it/the fyrste yere of Richar. the .iij. ca. ii. an fine.

4. ¶ No Alen denyen or not denyen dwelling in this realme/shal take any pientyce after the feste of all sayntes nexte cōmyng/excepte he be bozne vnder the kynges obeysaunce: nor no iourneyman nor conenaunt seruaunt alen bozne aboue the nombre of two vpon payne of forseture of .x. li. the one halfe to the kynge/the other to hym that wylt sue where waiger of law, essoulycence and proteccyon shalbe put

## Apprentyce.

fo. xlii

oute. xv. b. viii. cap. ii.

5 No mayster/wardens/oz felowshippes of craftes/oz maysters/oz any of them/oz any rulers of fraternities/shal take of any appretyce/oz of any other pson for the entre of any pientyce in to thez felowshipp/aboue. ii. s. vi. d. nor for his entre whan his yeres be expyred aboue. iii. s. iii. on payne of .xl. li. as ofte as they do the cōtrary/the one halfe to the kīg the other to hym that wyll sue. therfore by accyon of dette. informacyon/oz otherwyle/where no proteccyon nor essorn shal lye. xxii. b. viii. ca. ii.

## Appropriacyon.

1 ¶ In euery lycence from hensforth to be made in the chauncery of appropriacion of any parysh churche be it expyresly cōteyned that the ordinary of the place shal assigne certeyne money to be distyrburyd yerely of fruytes cōmyng of the same churche among the poze paryshons/ & that the vycarage be sufficyently indowyd. The. xv. yere of Ryc. ii. cap. vi.

2 ¶ Vycaryes appropriated after the. xv. yere of R. agaynst the forme of the sayd statute/shalbe disappropried/except the churche of Mandenham in the dyocese of Ely And that al vycaryes vnyed/annexyd/oz appropriated/after the fyft yere of R. the. ii. shalbe also voyde. And that vycaryes seculers shalbe frō hens forth vpon an appropriacyon of a church. And that no relygyous shalbe made a vycar in any churche so appropriated in tyme to come. An. iii. b. iii. cap. xii.

## Approver.

1 ¶ They that be appelled for approvers & be of good fame shalbe let to maymprie/and that no approver

l. i.

prouer

## Approuer.

prouer shall haue more space for to appell than in  
days. 2c. In nouis ordinationibus. A. v. E. ii. capit.  
xxiii. And it is repelled. A. xv. of the same kynge.  
Toke more for approuer / Charter. 9. 2 Proces. 3.

## Approumentys.

1 ¶ Because that many noble men of Englonde  
which haue feoffro knyghtys 2 oher theyr tre tes  
nantes of small tenementis in theyr greate manours  
can not take the profet of the residewe of theyr ma  
nours vntyl those feoffees haue sufficient pasture as  
moch as apperneyeth to theyr tenementes: it is sta  
blyshed that yf the tenants in such case bryng an af  
fysse agaisst the lorde: it shalbe inquryd whither the  
tenantys haue sufficient pasture as moch as ptey  
nyth to theyr tenementis togyther with egressse 2 res  
gressse. And yf they haue: they shall take nothyng  
by the affysse: and yf they haue not: then they shal ha  
ue it by the discrecyon of the Jury 2c. Werton capit  
tulo quarto

2 ¶ It is agreed that the statute of Werton shall  
holde place betwene the lordes of the wastes wood  
dis and pastures 2 theyr neyghbours: so that the lor  
des of the wastes wooddis 2 pastures sauynge suffi  
cyent pasture to theyr men 2 neyghbours: maye ap  
proue them selfe of the residewe And that shalbe  
obseruyd of them that clayme pasture perteynyng  
to theyr freholde. But yf any clayme a comen of pas  
ture by a specyal graunt to a certeyne nombre or by  
another way than of ryght he ought to haue: that  
graunt breketh the lawe. 2c. By the occasyon of a  
wyndmyll: of a tanhouse: of a dayry: of augmentyng  
of a court necessary or of a courtlage fro hensforth  
no man

## Approuer.

## fo. xbiij.

no man shalbe greuyd by assyse of nouel dysseyn of  
a comen of pasture. And yf a dyche or a hedge made  
for such approuyng be thowen done & they can not  
be found which dyd it / the towneshyppys next ad-  
ioynynge shalbe distreynyd to leuey the dych or heo-  
ge at theyr proper costys. w. ij. cap. xlvj.

## Archery.

Take for archery / bowes and bowstaufs. s. cros-  
bowes in every chapter.

## Armour.

1. It belögyth to the kyng by his rofall lordshipp  
to defende strongly armys & all other force agaynste  
the peace at all tymes that it please hym / and to po-  
nysh the offenders after the vsages of the realme.  
And the lordes be bound to ayde hym as theyr good  
souerayn lord. Statuto de defensione portadi arma.  
2. No comysyon shall go forth that the people  
of countees at theyr owne costys shall aray men of  
armys and lede theym to the kyng into Scotlande/  
Hascoyne or els where. 21. E. iij. Statu. ij. ca. vij.

3. None be so hardy to come before iustices or o-  
ther the kiges mynysters in doyng theyr offyce with  
force and armys nor bryng no force in affray of the  
peas / nor to ryde nor go armyd nyght nor day in fey-  
rys markettis nor in presens of the iustices or other  
mynysters / nor in no parte ellys where : vpon payne  
of forseture of theyr armour & theyr body to pryson  
at the kynges pleasure. And the kynges Justyce in  
theyr presence / the shyryff and other mynysters and  
theyre baylyffys / lordys of fraunches / wardens  
of cytes and borowghes / constables and wardens of  
the

## Armour.

the peace within they: wardes/haue power to make the execucion of they: recorde. *A. iij. Ca. ij.* And it is called the statute of Northampton. Seke yf they shalbe attayned by they: recorde bycause of the worde execucion. *zc.* for elles shuld folow that they shuld haue an accyon of false imprysonmēt. *zc.* Also the statute wyll that iustices assygned at they: comyng in to the countrey/haue power to enquire howe suche mynysters haue done in the premysys/and to ponysh them. *zc.* and that is vnderstande of iustices of assyse as it semeth.

4 ¶ Men of armys hobellers & archers chosyn to go i the kiges seruyce out of Englonde/shalbe at the kynges wagys from the day that they departe from the countees vntyll they: comyng agayne. *A. xij. E. iij. cap. vltimo.* And loke forfayture. *8.*

5 ¶ None shall ryde armyd agaynst the statute of Northampton nor bere a spere vpon payne of forfeyture. *A. vij. R. ij. cap. xij.*

6 ¶ Laborer nor seruant of artificer shall bere no bassard dagger nor sworde/vpon payne of forfeyture But in tyme of warre or in gorynge in his maysters seruyce. *A. xij. R. ij. cap. vi.*

7 ¶ Armour carryed into Scotlande & the vessell or hors that carryeth it shalbe forfayt. *A. vij. R. ij. cap. xvi.*

8 ¶ None shal bere sperys/salet nor skull of yron nor ryde armyd by day nor nyght/vpon payne conteinied in the statute of Northampton. And further to make fyne and raunsom except the kynges officers in doyng they: offyce. *A. xx. R. ij. cap. i.*

9 ¶ None shalbe cōpelled to arme him selfe other wyse than a man was wont of olde tyme nor to ge

out



## Armour.

fo. rir.

oute of his cosutre without necessite. B.i. E. iii. Sta.  
li. cap. v. And se more therof warre. i. z 4.

io ¶ Wyttynges made that men shall come to the  
kyng armyd be dampned eodem statuto ca. xv. for a  
man is bounde to do it to the kyng as to his soues  
rayne lord without any wyttynge.

ii ¶ None shalbe so hardy from hens forth cosute  
nor baron nor other knyght whiche wyl tozney to  
haue mo than thre esquyers armyd for to serue hym  
at a tourney. And euery esquyer shall bere a hat of  
his lordys armyd that he shall serue at the tourney  
for a sygne. And that no knyght nor esquyer whiche  
shalbe at the attorney, bere a sharp sworde, nor a  
sharp knyfe, nor staffe, nor mace: but a large sworde  
for to tozney. Statuto armorum/byuers other artis  
cles be in the statute whiche be here omittyd/se the  
statute.

¶ Loke more of armour. i. s. Robort.  
I. and warre. 4.

## ¶ Arrowheddys.

i ¶ Arrow heddes must be well stelyd brasyd z  
herdenyd at the poynnt vpon payne or forsayture  
and prysonment, and to make fyne at the kynges  
pleasure: and that euery heb be marked wth the  
sygne of hym that maketh them. And the iustice of  
peace mayres and baylyffes in cyties z borowghes  
haue power to inquere therof and to ponysh them  
the vii. yere of Henry the. iiii. capitulo. vii.

## ¶ Arrestes.

i ¶ All shalbe redy and apparellyd at the shrifyf  
fes commaundemēt oz at the crye of the countrey/  
to serue z to arrest felons when nede is as well wth  
C. iij. in the

## Arrestes.

in the franchises as without. And yf any default be in the lorde of the franchises/the kynge shal take the franchises to hym selfe. And yf default be in the bays lyffe of the franchises/he shal haue a hole yerres imprisonment and make fyne. And yf defaute be in any other/they shal make fyne: And yf the shyryffe/ coroner/ or other baylyff within franchises or wythout/ couseyll suche felonyes or fayne to areste them and thereof be attaynte/they shal haue a hole yerres imprisonment/ & after make fyne yf they haue where wythall: and yf they haue nought/ they shal haue two yerres imprisonment. westmyster. i. capitulo. ix. And. A. rui. Hen. vi. capitu. v. is enacted that this statute shalbe put in execucion.

Item se a lyke mater walys. 21.

2 ¶ Though forsters/parkers/wariners or other in theyr countyes/coming to arrest mysdoers there &c. do se any person: they shal not be therefore troubled but shal haue a sure peas. But let the beware lest they do it by reason of stryfe or of other ill wyll or hatred. Statuto de malefactoribus in parcis.

3 ¶ Priestys berynge the body of oure lorde Iesu Crist/ nor mynysters of holy church at the deuynne seruyce/ shal not be arrestyd/ so that no couen be found in them. l. E. iii. Cap. v.

4 ¶ If any areste them as is before sayd/ he shal make fyne at the kynes wyll & gremēt with the pte prouyd that they holde not them selfe in sentenaces by fraude/ vt supra. An. i. R. ii. ca. ultimo.

¶ Take more of arrestes/ Marches. i. and Robbery. i. 3. and felony. 8.

## Artyfycers.

1 ¶ Artyfycers shal not vse but one staffe excepte women

## Artyfycers.

fo. xx.

women. An. xxvii. E. iii. cap. vi.

¶ Loke for artyfycers in the title cordwayners and coryers and husbandrye. I. and iustices of peas. 22. and in the tytle of laborers and in marchaunts. 40. and other chapitres. and in the tytle tanners and in the tytle warys. Loke more in handy craftis. I.

## Assyse.

1 ¶ Recognysauncys of nouel disseysyn shall not be taken but in theyr countyes and this wyse. w. 1. or yf we be oute of the realme oure chiefe iustyce shall send our iustices thurgh every counte onys i the yere whiche wyth the knyghtes of the shyre shall take the assysys of nouel disseysyn and mortdauncester.

Magna carta cap. xii.

2 ¶ Who eschetour / shryffe / or other the kiges baylyfe / by colour of his offyce without warraunt or othher comaundement of the kynge or auctorite that longyth to his offyce / disseysse no man of his frehold And yf he do / the parte shal haue assyse and recouer double damagys. w. 1. cap. xiiii.

3 ¶ If the furst artycle of the statute of Glouc. shal be expownyd after the explanacyons of Gloucester then there is myche errour in iugementys gyuen in assyse for it declareth that damagys shalbe recoueryd for disseysyns made after the statute of Gloucester. And the wuttys of assyses be quod disseisunt esse post primum transfratationem. &c. whiche is longe tyme before : and no mensyon is made that the dysseysyn was made after the statute of Gloucester.

4 ¶ Tenaunt by Elegit which is put out shal haue assyse. w. 1. cap. xviij.

C. iij.

¶ Two

## Assyse.

**¶** Two iustices shalbe assygned before whome and none other the assyse of nouel disseysyn of mortuancestour and attayntes shalbe taken. And they shal associat vnto them one or two of the most discreete knyghtes of the shyre in to the whiche shyre they shal coe & take y<sup>e</sup> assyses & attaites at the most thyrse in the yere .s. ones betwene the .xv. of saynte John Baptyste & the moneth of August. And agayn betwene the fest of the holy crosse / and the octaues of saynt Michell. And thyr dly betwene the Epiphanye and the purifycacyon of our blessed Lady. And in euery shyre in euery takynge of assyse before they departe they shal appoynte the day of theyr comynge thyder agayne / so that al mē of the shyre may know theyr comynge. And by the same statute the iurours in assyse shal grue theyr verdict at large. And the iustices shal put none i the assyses or iuries but they that be fyrst somonyd to it. w. ij. cap. xxx.

**¶** The kynge graūteth that a wryt of assyse of nouel disseysyn shal lye in many cases .s. of estouers of wood of profet to be taken in wood of nuttys / akorns / and other frutys to be gaderyd / of a corodye delqueryng of corne and other vyttell necessary in a certeyne place yerely to be taken / of toll / tronage / passage / pontage / and such other in a certeyne place to be taken / of the keepynge of a park / wood foreste / chace / warens and other baylywikes and offices in fee / and a wryt of fre holde shal lye and haue place as it had before in comen of pasture / comen of turbarry / of fysshynge and other lyke casys that any man hath belongynge to his frehold or also without his frehold by specyall bede at the lest for terme of lyfe. And yf the tenant for terme of yeres or the gardyn alyen

alysen in fee he shalbe had for a disseysor & the feoffor  
also so that luyng the one of them the sayde wyrt  
shall lye. And yf by the deth of any person this wyrt  
can not gyue remedy then there shalbe remedye by  
a wyrt of entre. And he that pastureth a nother man  
his feuerall there shalbe remedye by this sayd wyrt  
of assyse of nouell disseysyn. The kyng ordeynyth  
also that yf any disseysour namyd personally put an  
exceptioun. s. that the assyse passyd betwene them or  
that a wyrt of hygher nature hangeth betwene them  
ic. and at the day gyuen to hym he sayle of his war  
rante that he called he shalbe had for a disseysoure  
without recognicyon of the assyse. And shall restore  
first the damage all reby founde or after to be found  
the double / and shall haue a yeres imprysonment.  
Nor fro hens forth the shryffe shal not take an or  
of the disseysor / but of the disseysour onely. And yf  
there be mo disseysours than one he shalbe content  
wyth one ore / nor it shall not excede the pryce of. v. s.  
westmyster. ij. cap. xxv.

7 ¶ If tenant by statute marchant or his assygne  
be put out they shall haue assyse. Statuto de merca  
toribus. And the same lawe is of tenaunt by statute  
kaple. An. xxvij. E. iij. cap. viij.

8 ¶ There shalbe assygnyd. viij. Justices to the as  
syses wrys / and certificacyons / to be taken thorow  
all England. s. ij. in the countyes of yorke / Northum  
berlande / westmerlande / Lancaster / Notyngham &  
Derby. And. ij. in the shyres of. ic. And assyses wrys  
and certificacyons in the shyre of Wyldeser  
shalbe taken before the iustices of the benche Stat  
uto de iusticiariis assisarum. And note that this sta  
tute is abbreddged in iustyce of assyse. 2. loke there.

E. v.

Other



## Assyse.

9. **T**Other that be not iustice of the placis if they maye be founde suffycient shalbe iustyce of assyses of iurres and certyfycacyons thozow out the land to deliuer the gaylys thre tymes by the yere at the lest and more oft yf nedde requyre. *iii. E. iii. cap. ii.*

10. **A**ssyses shalbe holden in the townys where the countes be. *vi. R. ii. ca. v. and se within. xii.*

11. **A**ssyse of rente goynge out of tenementes in two couiteas shalbe holden in the border of the countees vpon the assise taken & tryed by the folke of the same countees as hath be done of comen of pasture in one couitee appendant to tenemētes in other countees. *An. vii. R. ii. cap. x.*

12. **T**he chaunceller by the aduyse of the iustice maye chaunge the townys of assyse. *An. xi. Rich. ii. capitulo ultimo.*

13. **E**speccyall assyse shalbe graunted by the chauncellour & a procedendo without suynge to the kynge where any landes and tenementes be graunted by the kynges patent without tytle founde by enquest or ellys where the entre of the kynge is not gyuen by the law and the pleyntiffe shall recouer treble damage agaynst hym so hauynge the kynges patent. *i. Hen. iii. cap. viii.*

14. **E**speccyall assyse shabe graunted by the discrecyon of the chauncellour where a mā is disseasyd with force by another in his owne ryght or in anotheres ryght by way of mayntenaunce or if the disseysour take any goodes after suche forcible entre of the possessour of the freholde / & the pl. shall recouer double damage / & damage for the goodis takē away. And that one of the iustyce of the one bench or other or the chiefe baron yf he be lerne in the law / be one of the

## Assyse.

fo. xxi.

of the iustice. And that from hens forth no superseas be grauntyd to the contrary of suche assyse. *An. ix. h. v. cap. iij. h. iij. ca. viij.*

15 ¶ Recoueres in assyse shal not be preiudycyall to the in the reuercyon which were beyand the se in the kiges seruyce / yf they were not named i the assyse. to endure for a certayne tyme. *An. ix. h. v. cap. iij. z. iij. h. vi. cap. ij. z. i. viij. h. vi. cap. xij. z. An. xij. E. iij. cap. ij.* And se proteccyon. 9.

16 ¶ If in assyse or accyon psonall before the kyn ges iustices / the defēdant make default by collusyon betwene the pl. z hym / to take away the consaunce or auncyen demesne / and that found by assyse where such excepcyon is allegyd or by enquest in accion psonell / that than the wryt shall abate / and the pl. or the lorde or baylyse of fraunches shal haue theyr challenge. *viii. h. vi. cap. xvi.*

17 ¶ Especyall assyse shalbe arayd and the panel therof delueryd to the ptees. vi. days before the cessyons yf they demaūde it. z the baylyse of the fraunches shal make theyr retorne. viij. dayes before. *xc. z* that vpon payne of euery of the. *xl. li. vi. h. vi. ca. ij.* soe bokes be y<sup>e</sup> panel shalbe delueryd by endētuf

18 ¶ Assyse brought agayns the lorde of auncyen demesne or baylyse of fraunches / that be not disseyours nor tenantes / but therein named for to take away theyr fraunches / fyist it shalbe inqyred thereof by the assyse / yf the lorde or the baylyse demaūde it. And yf it be founde / the wryt shall abate in all. *An. ix. h. iij. cap. v.*

19 ¶ Assyses z nisi prius were proroged by pclamacyō / because of the plyamēt without discontynuaunce. *z. An. ix. Hen. vi. cap. ij.* but yet it semeth by some

## Assyse.

some boke that the statute is perpetuall.

20. **A**ssyse where in assyse the shryffys named a disseysour to the entent that he shall not serue the wyrt the tenant shall pleder it and shall say he is not disseysour nor tenant. And yf it be founde the wyrt shall abate. xi. h. vi. cap. ij.

21. **A**ssysys of the counte of Cumberlande shall be holden in the tyme of peace at Carlisle and in none other place. An. xiiij. h. vi. cap. iij.

**T**oke more of assise. Viournement. i. 2. 2. damage 3. 2. 5. 2. 6. disseysion wyth Roberry. i. Essoyn. 3. 2. II. Furroure. 2. 2. Risi prius. 7. and in the tyle of panell and Procees. i.

**A**ssyse of brede wyne and ale.

**T**oke for assyse of brede wyne and ale in the tittle of weghtis and mesures. v. ptalers. i. 4. 2. wyne. i.

**A**ssyse of daren presentement.

**T**oke for assyse of daren presentement in the tittle of daren presentement and auowson. i. in the myddes.

**A**ssociacyon.

**T**oke for associaciō assise. 6. 2. Justyce of peace 8

**A**ttachementys.

I. **I**f a disturber somonyd in a wyrt of quare im pedit come not. 2c. he shall be attached. And yf he cō not th'n he shall be distrayned. 2c. At whych daye yf he come not it shall be wyrtē to the bysshop. 2c. the same lawe of Attachementys to be made in al wyrt tes wher attachementis lye as touchyng distressys to be made shall be obseruyd. So th at the seconde attachement be made by better pledgys. Mart. ca. xij. But th at th at is sayd here th at the seconde attache ment

## Attaynder.

fo. cxlii.

ment shulde be made by better pledges is put oute,  
w. ii. cap. xliii. as appereth Issue. 6. 2.

¶ Take more of attachementys Assise. 6.

## Attaynder.

1 ¶ All inditementys / iudgementys / and ordynance  
ys hadde agayne owne gleynder : be assymyd not  
wythstandynge any myspryson in the same : so that  
this ordynaunce be not preiudycyall to his heires  
for tyled lande. An. ix. b. vi. ca. iii.

2 ¶ All the landes / tenementes / goodes / & rentes /  
that were Johan cadys : were forseyte & his blode  
corrupt. xxix. b. vi. cap. i.

Item that all attaynders made and had agaynst o-  
ther by the power of the rebellyon of the sayd Johā  
Lade and al other attaynders afterwarde made by  
suche tyranye and rebellyon be voyde. An. xxxi. b.  
vi. cap. i.

3 ¶ No man attendynge vpon the kyng in hys  
warre within the realme or without or by his com-  
maundement shalbe attaynt by parlyament in or by  
other proces of the law. And yf he be suche attayn-  
der shalbe vterly voyde / and he shall forsayte no  
thyng. An. xi. Hen. vii. cap. i.

¶ Take more of attaynder in the tytle forsayture.

## Attaynt.

1 ¶ It is prouyd that the kyng of his office shal  
gyue attaynt vpon an enquest in plee of lande or of  
freholdes / or of a thyng whiche parteynyth to a fre  
holdes whan he seeth that nede shalbe. westmyster  
i. cap. xxxvi.

2 ¶ If an enquest passe agaynst an infant in a wryt  
of entre

## Attaynte.

of entre vpon disseyn / namely when he is heyre to the officeale: he shall haue an attaynt of the kynges grace. m. i. cap. xlvij.

3 ¶ If the furst iurours that be aloue come not in the attaynt at the furst graũd outresse vpon them retorned: or yf the retorne be that they haue nothyng wherof they may be distreyned / that thā the iury of xxiiij. shalbe taken by theyr default / sauynge alwayes other proces in such iurries vsyd. 2c. statutum de articulis. xiiij. E. ij.

4 ¶ Attaynte shalbe graunted as well vpon the pryncypall as vpon the damagys in a writ of trespass without spekyng to the kyng: & the iustices in suche case shal not lette to take the attayntys for the damages not payed. B. i. E. iij. cap. vi.

5 ¶ Elson deseruyce le roy nor proteccyon / shall not be allowed in attaynt: and. v. dayes i the yere shal be gyuen in attaynt: v. E. iij. cap. vi.

6 ¶ Attaynt shalbe grauntyd in a byll of trespass before the Justyce of recorde as wel as vpo a writ / yf the damagys passe not. xl. s. v. E. iij. cap. viij.

7 ¶ Attaynt shalbe graunted as well vpon a byll of trespass as vpon a writ / not hauynge regarde to the damagys. xxviij. E. iij. cap. viij.

8 ¶ Attaynt shalbe grauntyd as well in plee reall as psonall / and it shalbe gyuen to pore men whiche wyl swere that they haue nothyng to pay the fyne without fyne. And to all other by an esye fyne. An. xxviij. E. iij. cap. viij.

9 ¶ If the tenant for terme of lyf tenant in dower tenat by the courtesye / or tenant in the tayle after possybyltye of the issue extynct / be impledyd & lose by default or in other maner he to whom the reuer-

syon is /



**Attaynt.****Jo. xxiii.**

syon is/or his heyres or successo's shal haue attaint  
or a wryt of error as well in the lyfe of the sayd tes  
nauntys that so lost as after theyr deth. And yf such  
iudgement erronyous be reuersyd/or suche false ver  
dyt found/than the tenaunt that lost by the fyrst iud  
gement yf he be aloue. shalbe restored to possession  
of the lādis so lost with the issues in the meane tyme  
And yf such tenant at the tyme of suche iudgement  
be dede that the restitucyon of suche tenementes be  
made to the parte pursuant with the issues after the  
deth of the tenāt before sayd toyntly with the arra  
gys of the rēt yf any be due to hym i the lyfe of such  
tenāt. Where thelesse it is ordeyned / that though the  
tenant that so lost by the fyrst iudgement be aloue/ &  
the parte pursuant wyl alledge that the same tenāt  
was of couen & assent with the demaundant that res  
coueryd that such tenementes ought to be loste/ that  
than restitucyon of the same tenementes be made to  
the same parte pursuant/ with the issues & arrerages  
as is before sayd/ sauynge to the sayd tenāt his accōn  
by wryt of scire fac out of the same iudgement so re  
uersyd or yeldyd in the wryt of attaynte yf he wyl  
trauers the couen and assent before sayd and els not  
And that this statute holde place in iudgemēt to be  
gyuen in tyme to come. **12. R. ii. cap. iii.**

**IO** ¶ A man shall haue an attaynt of a verdit whi  
che passyth before the mayre & barlyffes of Lyncoln  
And the recorde shalbe sent into the kynges bench  
or the comen bench. And the shryffe shall make the  
array of foreyns of the couēte and not of men of the  
fraunches. **An. riii. R. ii. cap. xviii.**

**II** ¶ Also the recorde shalbe brought i to the kyn  
ges bench or the comen bēch/ and there the attaynt  
sued

## Attaynt.

sworn and tryed as it was before: not wythstandynge that Lyncolne was by kynge Henry the iii. made a counte by hym selfe. And the shryffe of the counte of Lyncolne shall make the panell after the sayd statute of Rycharde. 2c. A. iii. b. v. statuto. ii. cap. v.

12. ¶ If in attaynte the defendante or one of the partyt wryplede a false ple tryable by a nother enquest thā by the graund jury / & it be tryed agaynste hym: he shall yeld damage and costys to the parte / and shall haue the same payne as yf the graund jury had passed agaynste hym. xi. Hen. vi. cap. iiii.

¶ In some booke it is sayd that the pleintyf in such case shall recover onely his costis and damages.

Therefore inquire and se wythin. 13.

13. ¶ The wurrours in attaynte in a ple of lande of the yerely value of. xl. s. by yere / and in attayntys of actes concernynge lādes and tenementys of lyke value or more / and of ple personell wherof the iudges mēt extēdyth to the some of. xl. li. they shall dyspēde ix. li. by yere out of auncyen demesne. v. portes en gavelkynde. And no pson of lasse suffyciēcy be sworn yppon no yssue in the same attaynte / yf yt be by the playntyfe chalenged. Also the wurrours in suche attaynt shall lose at the fyrst defaut in the fyrst tyme of the dysres. xl. s. at the seconde tyme. L. s. & fro thē forth double. Also yf a foreyn ple of any defendante in attaynt be founde agayns hym he shall haue the same payne as yf the attaynte had passed agayns hī But yt shall nat hurte his companions whiche be nat partes to suche ple. Also shryffes & other mynisters. fōside in defaut in seruryng the sayd wryttes shall lose. x. li. to the kynge / and. x. li. to the parte: provided that yf there be nat suffycēt wythin the hundred

# Attaynte.

fo. xrb.

died vnder the estate of a baron hauynge landes to the valew of .xx. li. in the same countie: that than they shall putte in the panell other of more sufficiency. p.rouyded also that this estatute extende not to cyties and borowes within the realme: nor to the ende rytance within the same. xv. b. vi. cap. v. Inquere of thys last cause.

14. ¶ He that may dispende .xx. li. or aboue to his owne vse in gauelkynd: shalbe sworn in attaynt not withstandynge the sayd statute of .x. xv. b. vi. Au. xvij. b. vi. cap. ij.

15. ¶ Attaynte is gyuen vpon a false verdit gyuen in the cyte of London by byll in the hustynge before the mayre and aldermē. And a p̄cept shalbe made to euery alderman to retourne .liij. persons of the value of .x. li. of them .xlvij. shalbe taken and the lesse shalbe also of the same persons retournyd by the aldermen vt supra. or of other to the sayde value of .x. li. And euery issue shalbe tryed wrythin the sayde cyte and none shal haue challeng to tharray or poll for not sufficiency. .xc. And yf that false verdit be found the iudgement shalbe agaynst the tenēt as in other attaites. And euery of y<sup>e</sup> petit jury yf they be attaynte shal lose .xx. li. or more by the discrecyon of the mayre and aldermen to such vse as other y<sup>e</sup>ssues in the same cyte be. And they shall haue imprisonment of .vi. weekes or lasse by discrecyon. And this attaynt lyeth yf two of the petit jury be alrue. And the nonsute or the deth of one of the pleyntiffes or defēdantes shal not abate the wryt. And the grasso jury after the sommons retourned shalbe taken not withstandynge that the defēdant or the petit jury make default. And yf the pleyntye proue not his byl

D. i.

or be

## Attaynt.

or be nonsuyt he shall make fyne and imprisonment by discrecyon. .xc. And if the petty jury be assymed and be found by the graunde jury that they or any of them toke any money or other thyng of hym that is named defendaunt in the attaynt / or of any other by his commaundement / he that so toke / and the defendaunt that gaue it / shall lose .x. tymes the value of the thyng so taken. And the forfet of the iurours shall go to the pleyntife / and the forfeyt of the defendaunt to the vse as is aboue sayd / and the partye shall haue imprisonment by .vi. monethes or lesse / the iurours .v. monethes or lesse by discrecyon. And yf the graunde jury make default at the fyrst day they shall lose .xl. s. at the seconde .l. s. and at the thyrde .x. li. And lyke proces shalbe in this attaynt agayns the graunde jury & petty jury / as i attaynt at the comē lawe. .xc. And the sayd issues to be to the mayre and comynalte. .xc. And yf the fyrst enquest were of the halfe tong / the graunde jury shalbe in the same maner whereof every one shal haue goodes to the value of **L. li. xi. lb. vii. cap. xxi.**

**16** ¶ One especyall forme of attaynte was ordeyned. **An. xi. lb. vii. ca. xxiiij.** to indure vntyll the nexte parlyamēt. And the proces agaynst the partye & al so agaynst the graunde jury & the petit jury / & what issues they shall lese / is assygned i certeyn. And that yf they be attaynte they shall lese .xx. li. And after at the next plyamēt. s. **A. xij. lb. vii. cap. ii.** was enacted that the same statute shall endure vntyll the next parlyament. And after **A. xix. lb. vii. ca. iij.** it was continued vntyll the next parlyamēt / & than it was enpoyred. And therfore it is not here wrytten at large.

**17** ¶ Certayn forme of pounshemēt of false yere

ou

it was ordeyned by a byll to be made & deliuered to the same iustice before whō the verdit passyth/cōfessyng the false verdit. And he shall send the same to the chauncery. And the chauncellour shall call to hym the tresorer & chēf iustices & shal examyn that and ponysh it. A. xi. h. vii. ca. xxv. And after it was cōtynued as the statute next before & thā it was also expyrd & therfore it is not wrytten here at large.

18 **I**n attaynt vpon every vntreue verdit hereafter gyven in any suite betwene party & party where the thyng in demaunde & verdit therupon gyven extendeth to the value of. xl. li. every of the graund iury shall haue landes & tenementes of freholde out of auncyent demesne to the yerely value of. xx. markes. And vpon the distresse which shalbe deliuered of recorde vpo the same open proclamacyon to be made in the court there. And yf the partye defendaut or any of the pety iurours appere not vpo the distresse then the graund iury to be take agāst thē that make default & agāst them that do appere the pleyntif shal assygne y<sup>e</sup> false seremēt wherunto they of y<sup>e</sup> pety iury shal haue none answer they being the same persons & the wryt proces retorne and assygnement good & lawfull except that the p<sup>r</sup> in the same attaynt hath afore be nonsure or discōtynued his suite in attaynt taken for the same or els hath had iudgement in a writ of attaynt agāst the pety iury for the same verdit but only that they made a true seremēt. And the partye defendaut may plede any sufficyēt barre of the attaynt what soever it be which ple notwithstandyng the graund iury shalbe taken without delay to enquire whether y<sup>e</sup> frēt iury gaue a true verdit or no & if they fynd that they gaue a false verdit



## Attaynte.

then euery of the pety iury shal forfete .xx. li. the one halfe to the kynge and the other to hym that will sue therefoze. And more ouer to make fyne & raunsum by discrecyon of the iudges / and none of there othes after that to be acceptyd in any courte and yf the defendauntes plee in barre be send agaynst hym then the pleyntyfe to be restorid to that he lost with his costys and damage / and in this attaynt any outelaury in accyon personall or excommengement shal be taken as a voyde place and that in all the sayde proces suche daye be gyuen as is in a wryt of dower and that by the deeth of the partie or any of the pety iury the sayd attaynte shal not abate as longe as there be .ii. of y<sup>e</sup> pety iury alque / & yf the graund iury appere not vpo the i<sup>y</sup>st distres so that the iury both remayne they that make defeaute shal forfete .xx. s. vpon the same distres .xl. s. and for euery defeaute after .v. li. lyke ordinaunce shalbe for vnttrue verditess gyuen in ple personall whych shalbe vnder the value of .xl. li. except that euery of the graund iury neade to haue no more freholde than .v. markes by yere / or els to be worth an hundred markes in mouable substaunces / and also yf in such case the pety iury be attaynted euery of them shal forsayt .v. li. and to make fyne and raunson as before is sayde / and for insuffysent of iurours in the same shyre a tayles may be awardyd to the next shyre aioynynge / and yf the pleyntyfe in the taynt be nonsuite or els discotynue he shal make fyne and raunson by discrecyon of the iuries. This statute shal not be preiudycall to the statute made for attayntes to be surd in landys in the .xl. yere of kynge Henry the .viij. but that suche persons may be at lyberte to sue after the fourme of that statute

sute or this. This acte to endure tyll the end of the next parlyament .xxiiij. of Henry the .viij. the thyrde Chapitre.

Toke more of attaynt/ Elton. 3. 7 Justice of assyse. 4.

Attorney.

1 Every freman which owyth sute to a counte/ hundred/wapentake/or to his lordes courte: maye make his lawfull attorney to make suche sute Wers ton. cap. ix.

2 It is graunted that defendauntes may make theyr attorneys in suche plees where no appell is/ so that yf they be attaynt of trespass in theyr absens it shalbe comaunded to the shryffe that they be taken: 7 they shall haue the payne that they shulde haue had yf they had be present. It semeth by the letter here/ that they shall make no attorney but in trespass. Gloucester. cap. viij.

They that fere to be impledyd may make a generall attorney in the iustices cyrcuitis. w. d. cap. x.

4 No baron of the eschequer nor iudge/ shall receyue attorney but of plees in theyr placys. 2c. Nevertheless the auctoryte of our chauncellour that shalbe for the tyme/ to whome by his discrecyon he shall se necessary to be comytted 7 also of oure chefe iustices in receyving of attorneys. shalbe obseruyd. Statuto de finibus et attorneyis.

5 The tenaunt may make his attorney in ass. of nouell disseysyn. Statuto Eboru. A. xii. E. ii.

6 He that by the kynges lycence passyth ouer the see/ may make hys generall attorney by patent in the chancery/ as well i a premunire fac as in other plees/ yf he be of good fame. An. vii. R. ii. ca. xiii.

D. iii.

Attorneys

## Attorney.

7 **A**ttorneys shalbe examyned by the iustices and the names of the that be good & vertuous shal be receyued and put in the roll / & the other put out. And they shalbe sworne that they shall make no forreyn luyrs. And an attorney openly found in default shall forswere the court & shall neuer be hard after. And the same ordinaunce shall holde place in the chesker. An. iii. H. iii. cap. xviii.

8 **S**teward & baylyfe of franchises nor mynister of a lorde whiche hath retorne. &c. shall not be attorneys in ples within the same franchises. Anno. iii. Hen. iii. ca. xix.

9 **J**ustyce of the one bench & of the other / & also the ches baron of the chesker: haue power to exa mine persons sycke of syknes opely known which be outlawed / and to recorde attorney for them in a writ of errour. Prouyded that in a writ of capias ad satisfaciendū y<sup>e</sup> comē law shall run. H. vii. H. iii. cap. xii.

10 **U**nder shryffe the clerke of the shryffe / the receuer & baylyfe of the shryffe: shall not be attorneys in any of the kynges courtes / for the tyme that he is in offyce with the shryffe. An. i. Hen. v. ca. iii.

11 **A**bbottes / priours / & other relygrouse of the countees of yorke and Lancasters: shall make theyre generall attorneys in all ples agaynſt them in the wapentakes of standeclyse & frendles / wapentakes in the countye of yorke / vnder theyr couent seale / and the stewardes and baylyffes shall receyue them vpon payn of .x. li. at euery tyme to endure at the kynges myll. An. ix. H. vi. cap. x. A lyke estatute was made before this statute. An. li. Hen. y. stat. ii. cap. ii. to endure to the nexte parlyament.

**E**uery

## Attorney. Fo. xxviii.

12. ¶ Every abbotte/priour / & other religyous & theyr successours / and other seculars what so ever within the realme: may make theyr attorneye generally in every hundred and wapentake within the realme: that is to say / every religyouse vnder theyr comen seale / and every secular vnder his owne seale and the stwarde and baylyffe shal receyue them vpon payne of .x. li. and every one that wyl sue shal haue the one halfe thereof by wyrt of dette / and the kynge the other halfe. xv. Hen. vi. cap. vii.

And Take wager of law. 4.

13. ¶ In all suitys where the exigent lyeth / yf the attorney haue not his warrante of recorde the same terme that the exigent is audged: he shal lose. xl. s. to the kynge / yf he be attaynte thereof by examynacion of the iustices. xvij. Hen. vi. cap. ix. in fine.

14. ¶ There shalbe but .vi. generall attorneys in Norfolk / vi. in Suffolk / & .ij. in Herts. And they that shalbe admitted aboue the nobre shalbe voyde. And Justices of peas may inquire thereof. And he that is conuicted shal forfeit. xx. li. as often as he is so conuicted: the one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that sueth. and that this ordynance shal take effecte at the feste of Ester. .xc. and not before yf the sayd ordynance seme reasonable to the iustices. A. xxxi. li. vi. cap. viii.

15. ¶ He that will sue appell of murder may make attorney after that it be bego in proper pson yf that wagynge of batel lye not in that appel. .iij. li. vii. ca. i.

16. ¶ Note well that it appereth in Ester tme. A. xxxi. E. iij. that there was a statute made the laste parlyament before that he that drawyth any in ple out of the realme shal not make an attorney in pces mure. And the kynge certifyed to the iustices by

## Attorney.

wyt that he had made suche a statute. Seke the statute for I haue not sene it. But note well that in the statute of. An. xxvij. Ed. iii. cap. i. made that those that draw other out of the realme. &c. is conteyned: that yf the defendantes in such case come not at the ende of twoo monethys. &c. in proper pson that they shal be out of the kynges proteccyon &c. And perhappis by reason of those wordys in proper person he shal not make an attorney: for the whych seke and se the sayd sta. of. An. xxvij. Ed. iii. prouys. on. 4.

**I**7 **T**oke in a statute called statutu de terris & tenementis amotizandis how that they that be dwel-lynge beyonde the see and wyll purchase landes holden of the kyng in cheef: yf they wyll purchase a wyrt of proteccyon of generall attorney: they shal be sent to the eschequer & there shal make fyn: &c. And in the same maner shalbe made of them that purchase determinacyon of theyr dettys. And also folkys that can not traualle and folkys of longe ac- countys in the chauncery whiche plede or be imple- dyd: shal have a wyrt to make an attorney as nede shal requyre. &c.

**T**oke more of attorney. Error. 4. Fines. 2. Jus- tice in heye. 9. and Recorde. 8.

## Attorney of the kyng.

**T**oke for attorney of the kyng iustices of bothe the benches. 4. and outlaurye. 2.

**T**uctorites gyven to the presidēt of the kynges counsell attendynge ypon his most honorable person with other assocate to hym. &c.

**I** **T**he Chauncellour/trezor of Englonde and the



the president of the kynges counsell attending vpon his moost noble person/and keper of the kynges preuy seale/or ii. of them / callinge to them one bys shop and one temporall lord of the kynges counsell/ and the two chiefe Justices / or other two Justices in theyr absence/ vpon any byll put in for any mysbe haung of vnlawfull mayntenaunce / gyuyng of lyerres/ sygnes/ tokens/ and retaynders/ embraceryes/ and vntrewe demeanynge of Shyriffes in makynge of pannels and other vntrewe retournes by takynge of money by iuries and great ryottes and vnlawful assemblies : haue power to call before them by wryt or preuy seale suche mysdoers / and them & other by whome the trouthe may be knowne to examyne and poryshe after the forme of statutes hereof to fore made / in lyke maner as they shulde be porys shyd yf they were thereof conuicted by the kynges lawes. Also the president of the kynges counsell may be at al tymes associat wryth the chauncellour & tresorer of Englonde and keper of the kynges preuy seale/aswel at the namynge of shyriffes and settynge of pryces of wyne/as at all other actes lymyted by any statute to be done by the sayd chauncellour and tresorer or keper of the kynges preuy seale. Anno. xxi. h. viij. cap. xx.

**Auerment.**

**I** Where the recorde comyth into the court by a wryt of false iudgement: the parte shall haue auerment that the recorde is otherwys. And it shalbe tryed by the countrey and by theym that were present in the court yf they come. And yf they come not the inquest shalbe taken: An. i. E. iij. cap. iij.

W. y.

**A man**

## Auerment.

2. ¶ A man shal haue auerment in a writ of error that the man outlawed was at large at the tyme &c. notwithstanding that the shryffe or other that haue not the recorde certefye the contray / but first the parte shalbe warned / and yf it be at the kynges sute the kynges seriant or the kynges attorney shal be receyued to the auerment. v. E. iii. cap. xv.

3. ¶ In an accyon agaynst the pson of holy churche that iustifyeth for oymes the pleyntyfe shal nat haue a generall auerment that it was a lay cattell without shewyng wher. i. R. ii. cap. xiii.

4. ¶ Upon false retorne of wryttes / a man shal haue auerment and recover aswell of to lytle issues as of other thynges / as well as agaynst the shryffe. And all the ponyshment shalbe onely vpon the barlyffe and not vpon theyr lordys. And yf they be not suffcyent they shalbe ponyshyd by theyr bodyes. An. i. E. iii. cap. v. and se retorne. 2.

5. ¶ Especyall auerment of bygamy is put out. xv. E. iii. pro clero. cap. ii. But he shal haue a generall auerment / whiche shalbe tryed by the ordynarye and he in whom bygamy is alledged shal abyde in pryson tyll it be certefyed if he be not maymnable.

6. ¶ Nota of auerment for the knyghtes of the parliament agaynst the offyce founde by the iustyce of assyse. vi. h. vi. cap. iii. And se parliament. 5.

7. ¶ A mā shal haue auerment agaynst the recorde of the marchalsy that the parties of the plee were not of the kynges house. An. xv. h. vi. cap. i.

8. ¶ Toke of auerment whā y<sup>e</sup> recorde varpeth fra the first recorde in a writ of error. Recorde. 8.

¶ Dowage and aynour.

¶ The metyng of clothe maye be lette to ferme by the

## **Awnage and awnout.**

**fo. xxx.**

the tresorer notwithstandinge the statute made to the contrarye the fyist yere of R. Anno. m. lxxviii. capit. xxiiij.

**¶** But it semeth that the statute of Anno. xxxi. lxxvi. capit. v. avoydeth this statute. Se more of thys matter. Offycers. 7. Also se more of awnage & awnoure. Drapery. i. 4. 6. 9. 10. 11. 20. 21. and. 26. and Estretys. 2.

## **¶ Auncyen demesne.**

**¶** Toke for auncyen demesne. Assyse. 16. And knyght. 1.

## **¶ Quowry.**

1 **¶** The recoveres theyr heyres & assygues / may suowe and iustifye for rentys seruyces & customes by them recoveryd / as those persons myght against whome the recovere was had. Also every suowme suntu and every other person that makethe a conysaunce or knowlege or that iustifyeth as bayly to a nother in any repleg. or seconde delyverauunce for any rent custum / or seruyce / shall recover damages and costys yf it be founde for theym / or yf the pleyntyffe be otherwys berryd / as the pleyntyffes sholde yf they had recoveryd. Anno. viij. Henrici. viij. capit. primo. liij.

2 **¶** Where any landes be holden of any person by rentes / customes / or seruyces / yf the lorde distrayne vppon the same landes for any suche rentes / customes / and seruyces / and replewyn thereof be sued / the lorde may suowe or his baylyffe or servaunt make conysaunce or iustesy the takynge vppon the same landes / as wythm his fee and sergnoyze / aledgyng in the sayde suowrye conysaunce or iustifyce  
cyon

## Auowry.

eyon the same landes to be holden of hym wythout  
nauynge any person certayne to be tenauntye of the  
same/and wythout makynge any auowrye / iustify-  
cacyon / or conysaunce / vppon any person certayne:  
And lykewyse vpon every wryt suyd of seconde de-  
lyueraunce: And that every person that maketh any  
suche auowrye iustifycacyon / or conysaunce / yf the  
same auowrye / conysaunce or iustifycacyon be foude  
for theym / or the pleyntyfe nonsuete or otherwyse  
barred / than they shall recouer theyr damages and  
costes / and the sayd pleyntiffes and defendauntes /  
shall haue lyke ples and lyke ayde prayers (ples  
of disclaymer onely except) as they myght haue had  
before the making of this acte / and as though such  
auowrye / conysaunce / or iustifycacyon had be made  
after the order of the comen lawe. Also suche per-  
sons as by the comen lawe may ioine to the pleyn-  
tyfe or defendaunt in the sayd wryttes of replegyas-  
re or seconde deliyueraunce / aswell wythout processe  
as by processe / shal from hensforth ioine vnto them  
aswell wythout processe as by processe / and haue  
lyke ples and lyke auantage in all thynges (disclay-  
mer onely except) as they myght haue by the comen  
lawe before this acte. *Al. xi. l. d. viij. cap. xij.* Also se  
more of auowryes in the tytle of falcifyenge of res-  
coueryes.

## Auowson.

**I.** **C**where heyres beyng within age by fraude of  
theyr gardeyns or by fraude of tenants by the cour-  
tesye / or of women holdynge in power / or by any ma-  
ner by lme of lyfe or of yeres / or by fee taylor / oft tyme  
mes suffred disheryson of theyr auowsons / that is  
to say / whan some that hath no ryght haue presenz  
ted /

# Aduowson.

# Jo. xxxi.

ted/or at the lest be put in to thei: wryt of ryght: it  
 is ordeyned that suche presentacyons shall not be  
 from hensforth so preiudyciall to such ryght heyres  
 or to them to whom the reuersyon belongeth after  
 the deth of the tenauntes / but that they shall haue  
 the same accyon and excepcyon by a wryt of the a  
 uowson of the possessours as they: laste auncester  
 myght haue had .xc. This also shalbe obseruyd for  
 a woman vnder the power of her husbände .xc. Also  
 relygiouse men bysshops archedecons / rectours of  
 churches and other persons shalbe holpen by thys  
 statute. But it shall not yet be vnderstanden so lar  
 gely that they may say that the forsayde tenauntes  
 vnd faynydly defend the plee mouyd by them or a  
 gaynst them. For iudgemētes gyuen in the kynges  
 courtes shall not be adnullyd tyll they be desertyd by  
 error / attaynt or certyfyacyon. And yf the partye  
 deff. take excepcyon of the fulnes of the churche of  
 his owne presentacyon the ple shall not tary by that  
 fulnes whyle that the wryt is purchaysed within  
 tyme semester .s. vi. monethes though that he maye  
 not recover the p̄sentacōn within the tyme semester.  
 And whan pease is made betwene partyners of an  
 aduowson and inrolled that one shall present first  
 and the other at the next voydaunce & cete. yf he to  
 whom the aduowson belongeth be disturbyd by any  
 man that was parte to the cōuēcyon or in his place  
 he shall come to the fyne or rollys and shall haue a  
 wryt of scire saē to the shyriffe to warne hym to ap  
 pere within .xl. dayes or thre wekys as nede is .xc.  
 and yf he come not or come and say nothyng why  
 .xc. by reason of any dede after the cōuēcyon rollys  
 he shall recover the presentacyon wryth damages.

And



## Aduowson.

And yf it happen that after the deche of his aunces  
flour whiche presentyd the same aduowson be assygn  
ned in dower or be holden by the curtesye and those  
tenauntes present and after theyr deche the ryght be  
disturbyd to present it shalbe in his eleccyon whye  
ther he wyll haue a wryt of quare impedit or assyse  
of darreine presentement. The same shalbe obseru  
yd of aduowsons let for terme of lyfe or for yeres  
or in fee taye and damagys shalbe adudged that  
is to say yf the tyme of vi. weekes ouerpas by impris  
onment of any man so that the byshop put in one: &  
that the yerer patron lose his presentacion for that  
whyle damage shalbe wogyd to the value of the  
church for two yeres. And yf the disturber haue not  
where with to restore damage in case when the bys  
shop doth put in one by laps of tyme: he shall haue  
ii. yeres prisonment. And yf the aduowson be dispr  
oyd within the vi. weekes the pleyntiffe shall reco  
uer damage for halfe a yere: & yf he haue not where  
with. &c. thā he shall haue halfe a yeres prisonment  
and frohenforth wryttes shalbe grauntyd of chap  
pels/prebendes/vicarages/hospytals/abbeyes/prie  
ories and other houses whiche be of the aduowson  
of any whiche were not wont to be grauntyd and  
because by a wryt of Inducunt the pson of any chur  
che is let to aske his dysines in his nexte paryshe  
the patrone of the same person shall haue a wryt to  
aske the aduowson of the dysins. And whā he hath  
disprouyd it the plee afterwards shall procede in  
the spryitual court as it was disprouyd in the kyn  
ges courte. when aduowson descendeth to party  
ners though one present twyse and vsurpe vppon  
the coherer for that the other shalbe excluded holi  
whiche

## Auowson. Fo. xxxii.

whiche was neglygent; but a nother tyme he shall  
haue his tozne of presētmet whā it shal sal. w. ii. c. v.  
¶ If a man recover a maner whereto aduowson is  
appendant he shall haue a quare impedit vppon a  
disturbans as those psons myght haue had agaynst  
whome the recoverye was. A. vii. Den. vii. cap. ii.  
2. ¶ Loke more for auowson. Alrens. 2. encāber.  
1. and in presentment / prouisyon. 1. 2. 5. 7. 8. And in  
quare impedit.

### ¶ Bayll.

1. ¶ Loke for bayll Marshall of the kynges bench  
1. And in the title of maymprie & shryffes. 19.

### ¶ Baylyffes.

1. ¶ A distresse shall not be made but by baylyffes  
that be knowen. w. ii. cap. xxxvi. And loke for suche  
alyke statute shryffes. 5.

2. ¶ Baylyffes shall haue landes in theyr baylyw  
kes. ii. E. iii. cap. iii.

3. ¶ None shalbe shryffe / baylyffe of hundred / wa  
pentake or fraunches nor vnder eschetour yf he ha  
ue not landes suffycient in the place where he is my  
nster after the statute of Lyncolne. E. iii. E. iii. cap.  
ii. And An. v. E. iii. cap. iii. Note well that nothyng  
is spoken in the statute of Lyncolne of baylyffe of  
frāches nor of vnder eschetor: therfore inquire how  
this statute shalbe taken for them.

4. ¶ No bayly errāt shalbe but in courtes where  
bayly errantes haue bene in the tyme of our graund  
father. And in no wyse shalbe but one baylyffe errāt  
in one countrey / and out ryders shalbe put oute. And  
that shryffes and they whiche haue a baylywke  
or hundred

## Baylyffes.

or hundred in fee and let them to ferme/shall let the  
to the auncient ferme. And the iustyce of the one  
bench 7 of the other the baros of the eschequer 7 ius-  
tice assigno shall haue power at all tymes whan  
they come in to the countrey to ponysh such defaultis  
And yf the shyriffes or theyr fermers be found in de-  
fault the hundredes 7 the wapentakes shalbe taken  
into the kynges handes, 7 let to other by the sayde  
iustices. And they shall commaunde them to prysoun  
tyll they haue made fyne and raunsom to the kyng/  
and notwithstandinge to answer the kyng of the  
hole ferme. And yf lordes baylyffes be found in de-  
fault or not suffycient they shalbe put out and other  
putte in theyr romys by the same lordes, and they  
shalbe ponyshed as the comen lawe asketh. xiiij. E.  
iii. capit. viij.

5 ¶ He that hath bene a baylyffe of a shyriff by a  
yere shall not be a shyriffes baylyffe by iii. yeres next  
folowynge/except baylyffes of shyriffes whiche be  
shyriffes by inherytaunce. An. i. Hen. v. cap. iij. And  
loke more therof shyriffes. 23.

6 ¶ If the shyriffe arest a man he shal haue. xx. s.  
for his fee/and the baylyffe that dyd the arest. iij. s.  
and the gealour if the prysoner be committed to his  
warde. iij. s. And that the shyriffe, ynder shyriffe/  
the clerke of the shyriffe, stewarde or baylyffe of  
fraunches, seruaunt baylyffe or coroner, take. iij. s.  
for the coppye of a panell 7 for a warrant or precept  
or makynge of an obligacyon for to kepe his daye.  
vi. s. And he that doth the contrary shall forsaite  
treble damage, and. xl. li. to the kyng every tyme, 7  
he that wyl sue shall haue the halfe/ and the iustyce  
of peace to inquire therof. The xxiiij. li. vi. cap. x.

without.

¶ Baylyffes

## Baylyffe. fo. xxxiii.

7 ¶ Baylyffes of hundredes shall make due execution of the preceptes to the made by the shyriffe to warne the defendauntes in every pleynte vppon payne of forsetour of xl.s. to the kynge / & that every iustyce of the peace hath power to examyne such defautes by whyche examynacyon they shalbe conuicted yf they be founde gyltye. The xi. yere of Henry the vii. cap. v.

¶ Take more for baylyffes Distres. 7. hundredys. 3. and shyriffes. 5. and. 22.

### ¶ Baker.

1 ¶ The assyse of horsebiede shalbe made so that the assyse be reasonable after the pryce of corne in the Marketts. In. xii. R. ii. cap. viii in the ende.

¶ Take more therfore in the tyle of weyghtes & mesures.

### ¶ Barons of the escheker.

1 ¶ Take for barons of the escheker baylyffes. 4. and escheker. 7.

### ¶ Bastardy.

1 ¶ All the bysshops in the parliamēt prayd that they that were borne before matrimony / myght be legittymate as they that be borne after matrimony as concernynge enherytaunce: for the church hath them for legittymate. And the erles and barons answered with one voyce yf they wold not nor could not chaunge the laws of England which were used hetherto. Merton cap. viii.

2 ¶ The iustices of assyse & other iustices before whome the writt goth forth to the ordynarye for to  
E.i. certifye

## **Basterdy.**

certifye basterdy that is alleged i any that is parte to the ple shall make remembrance vnder the scales of them or of one of them the maner of the issue: and shall certifye it to the chauncellour of Englande: so that by iij. monethes onys in euery moneth proclamacyon shalbe made in the chauncerye / that every one that hath the interest shalbe before the ordynary that ought to certifye for to gyue euydens. And thā the chauncellour shal certifye to the iustyce. And the same statute wyll / that the iustyce shall make proclamacyon in the same court onys before they wyte to the chauncellour / and another tyme when the chauncellour hath certifyed vnto them: & then they shall wyte to the bysshop to certifye. And yf any wyte be awar dyd to the bysshop to certifye / before that all the proclamacyons be made as is before sayde / that the certifycat of the ordynarye thereupon be voyde and of none effecte. **ix. l. vi. cap. vltimo.**

¶ **Loke more for basterdy. xxy. l. iij. Statuto de natis in partibus transmarinis.**

## **Beupleder.**

**x** ¶ Nothyng from hensforth shalbe taken in hundrydis / nor in court barons / nor i the eyrys for beaupledynge / nor therfore no mā shalbe troublid. **Mart cap. xi.** A lyke statute is in. **w. i. cap. ix.** and it is consfyrmyd **An. i. l. iij. statu. ij. cap. viij.**

## **Beddyng.**

¶ **Loke for beddyng in the tytle of vppholsters.**

## **Beggars.**

**x** ¶ No man vpon payne of imprysonement shall gyue any thyng to beggars that be strong and able to worke

## Beggars.      fo. xxxiii.

to worke vnder the colour of pyte and almes. or pre-  
sume to mayntayne them in theyr slouth: so that they  
may be compelled to labour for theyr lyuynge. *Ar-  
xiii. E. iii. cap. ultimo.*

2 ¶ Beggars that be stronge and hole of bodye  
shalbe compelled to worke. And beggars that de-  
parte out of theyr hundred: cytye or borowgh wyth-  
out a letter of testimonye: it shalbe done to them  
as to laborers that passe out of theyr hundred. &c.  
And so the penyshment of such laborers. Laborers  
14. Also heremytis and reygious beggars shal  
haue letters of theyr ordynaries. Also clerkes beg-  
gers shal haue letters of theyr vniuersitees. Also  
of the that go on pylgrymage as beggars without  
letters and be able to trauaile: it shalbe done of the  
as of laborers vt supra. *An. xii. R. ii. cap. vii.*

3 ¶ Beggars that say that they haue bene unpry-  
sonyd beyonde the see shal haue letters of theyr ca-  
pytayns or of the towne where they aryue. And  
they shal be sworne to holde the ryght way toward  
theyr countrey or els they shalbe arestyd. And it shal  
be done of them as of laborers. *An. xii. R. ii. cap. viii.*  
And gaolers be bounden to reserue suche beggars/  
and to kepe them without maynpryse eodem anno  
capit. ix. Upon payne to paye. *L. s.* to the kynge.

¶ Loke more for beggars in the tytle of iustyce of  
peace and in the tytle of vacabondys.

### ¶ Benche of the kynge.

1 ¶ The kynges benche shal folowe the kynges  
courte. *Articuli super cartas cap. v.* And loke more  
for the kynges bench in the tytle of iustices of both  
the benches.

*E. ii.*

Benyuolence



## Benyuolence.

1 ¶ The kynges subiectys fro hensforth shall not be chargyd wyth an imposycion callyd benyuolence nor by suche lyke charge. And benyuolence grauntyd in tymys past / shall not be taken for ensample to charge them hereafter / but they shalbe adnuiled for euer  
An. i. R. iij. cap. ij.

¶ Loke how the areragys of the benyuolence whiche was grauntyd to kyng Henry the. viij. the. vij. yere of his rayne shalbe leuyed. R. xi. h. vij. cap. x.

## Berwyke.

1 ¶ Wollys shall not be caryed to Berwyke vpon payne of lyfe and membre. R. xxvij. E. iij. statuto staple cap. xij. The sayd payne of lyfe and member is put out. An. xxviii. E. iii. cap. vi.

2 ¶ It is declaryd in this parlyamēt / that it was not the entent at the tyme of the makynge of the statute of An. vii. R. ii. that they whiche haue brought or frome hensforth shall brynge vyttaylys or other merchandyse to the towne of Berwyke vpon tweede whiche is the kynges towne and of his alegeaunce shall ronne i th. payne of the sayd statute. For they shall not be bounden to pay customes and subsedyes grauntyd to the kyng / of merchandyse whiche be or shalbe caryed out of the realme. An. xv. R. ii. capitulo .vii.

3 ¶ All merchandysys that shalbe brought out of Scotlande into this realme Irelande or wales / shal be furst brought to Berwyke. And none vnder the kynges obeysaunce shall bye suche merchandyse before that it be solde & customyd there / excepte Carlisle and the portes and crykkes parteynyng to the westmarche. Also none vnder the kynges obeysaunce shall

## Werwyke.

fo. xxxv.

shall cary any merchandyse beyng in Englande Fra-  
lande or wales into Scotlande or in to the yles of  
the same. And none vnder the kynges alegeaunce  
shall sell merchandysys of Englande wales or Ire-  
lande to any inhabytyng in Scotlande excepte at  
Berwyke and Carlisle. Nor no merchandyse shalbe  
shyppyd betwene Lynmouth & Berwyke but ones  
ly in the port of Berwyke. Nor none shall do to be  
solde salmon taken in twede but they that be enfran-  
chesyd in Berwyke. And he that doth wyth mer-  
chandyse cōtrary to the ordynaunce shall forfet the  
sayde merchandyse by the seaser of hym that wyll  
sease it/or by accyon taken to the value. And the  
kynges shal haue the one halfe and he that seasith or  
sueth as before is sayde the other halfe. And wager  
of lawe proteccyon nor esson of the kynges seruryce  
lyeth not. Also men enfranchysed in Berwyke shall  
haue to ferme all waters royall and fysshynge plas-  
cys in Berwyke and lordshyp of the same / paynge  
as other wyll. And that they shall enjoy all theyre  
fraunchyse and lybertyes whych have bene before  
belongynge to the same towne / and maye shyp and  
carye where they wyll / and there discharge and re-  
charge wth corne and other vittayls & bryng them  
to Berwyke for the vytelynge of the same. Wrou-  
dys that this acte be not preiudycial to the bysshop  
of Duram. An. xxiij. E. iij. cap. viij.

¶ Take more of Berwyke. Custome. 5. Marcha-  
ntys. 9. Scotlande. 2. shippynge. 3. shyppys. 3. And sta-  
ple. 31. 7. 41.

## Bygamy.

¶ If clerkes were made bygamytes before the  
constytucyon

E. iij.

## Bygamy.

constytucion of Rudgon or after: they shall not be  
deluyeryd to they: prelatys/but iustyce shalbe done  
vpon them as vpon lay men. Sta. de bigamis ca.v.  
2 ¶ Bygamy shalbe tryed by the spiritual court  
as in case of basterdy. And tyll the certyficate be sent  
fro the ordynary the clerke shall abyde in pryson yf  
he be not maynpernable. 2c. An. xviij. E. iij. pro cle  
ro cap. ij. And se auerment. 5.

## ¶ Bisextus.

¶ Take for Bisextus day. i.

## ¶ Byshops.

1 ¶ No archbishop nor byshop shalbe impechyd  
of any cryme before the kynges iustices without es  
peccall commaundement of the kyng. Anno. xviij.  
E. iij. pro clero. cap. i.

## ¶ Blakney.

1 ¶ Take for the haue and sayre of Blakney and  
of the pryce of fysh in a good ordynance. A. xxxi.  
E. iij. or dinacione de pisce per totum.

## ¶ Bochers.

1 ¶ No bocher nor his seruauit within the cyte of  
London boroughe or wallyp towne or in the towne  
of Lambryg/except the townis of Berwyke or Kar  
lyle slee any beest within the cite or towne vnder the  
paynof .xij. s. for euery oxe/2 for euery cow or other  
beest viij. s. and he that wyl sue by accyon of det to  
haue the one halfe and the kyng the other halfe 2  
no proteccyon nor esson to lye. The iii. yere of Hen  
ry the .vii. capitulo. iiii.

¶ Take more of such matter in the tytle infectyōs.

Also

**Bochers.****fo. xxxvi.**

Also loke more of bochers. weyghtes and mesurys.  
3. in the ende/and Tappers.

**Botemen.**

¶ Loke for botemen passage. 7.

**Boteler of the kynge.**

¶ The kynges boteler shall purvey his wyne for the kyng by the vyew of the honest me of the towne s. by. ij. at lest And yf it be in any port than by the wyne of the gatherers there. And that no customer be butler. And the butler shall enroll all hye byenges of wyne and also his pryces for the kyng in a roll and by whose vyew it was. And the customers shall certify the tresorer of the eschequer at the xv. of Ester and saynt Mychell every yere whan the shypys haue aryued wythin theyr boundes of the wyne / and how myche wyne they bynge / and of whiche the kyng taketh the pryce and of which he taketh. ij. s. for the tonne and not any other pryce. & howe many tonnys there be. Statuto de forma mittendi extractus ad scaccarium in fine.

2. ¶ The stewarde of the kynges house & the tresorer of the wardrobe shall send to all th<sup>e</sup> portys of England where wyne be to be taken for the kyng / the certayne nombre that the butler shall take / so that nothyng shalbe taken aboue the sayd nombre. And that the mayre and the baylyffes of the portes shall certefy vnder theyr seales to the sayd stewarde and tresorer / the nombre by indeture made betwene the & the takers. And if it be found that the butler or his leutenant take more or take rewarde of any / or deslay any by colour of his offyce as by arrest / he shall yelde the double &c. and shalbe put out of his offyce.

**£. iiij.****and**

## **Boteler of the kynge.**

and shall haue halfe a yeres imprisonment and shall make tyme at the kynges wyll. And the kynge shall assygne wyltyces whan he wyll to enquire of such defaultes. And the boteler shall answer for his deputies as well as for hym selfe. An. xxy. E. iij. cap. xxi. Sauto de prodic.

**3** ¶ The kiges butler shall not bye nor take more wyne for the kynges house than he hath in comassement vpon payne of imprisonment and to make tyme. .xc. And that that he shall take / shalbe taken within .x. days. And after that the marchant to do his pleasure with his wyne notwithstandinge the butlers arrest or his leuētensantes. B. xliij. E. iij. ca. iij. Some booke be within .viij. days. .xc. but it lymytheth not the begynnynge of them.

¶ Take more for the kynges butler. Customers and controllers. 3. and wyne. 5.

## **Bowes and bowstaues.**

**I** ¶ Every caryk shyppe or galay which come from Elyse or from other countres out of whiche before this tyme bowstaues haue bene conueyd in to this realme be it by an Englyshe man or by a straunger / ought to byng with it in every shyp for every tonne weyght of suche marchaundise. iij. bowstaues vpon payne of forfeyture to the kynge for every bowstafie vi. s. viij. d. And they shalbe serched by the mayres shypwes or by other gouernours of y<sup>e</sup> cite or towne whych may assygne. ij. men. most expert therein whiche shalbe sworn for to serch. And they shal assygne indifferently bowstaues not suffycient in maner as it was wont in tyme past / so that they maye be knowen. An. xij. E. iij. cap. ij.

**¶ None**

## Bowes and bowstaues . fo. xxxvii.

1. ¶ None shal sell any bow of ew above the pryce of .iiij. s. iiii. d. vpon payne of forfeture .xx. s. for every bow. And that a bow of ew vnder the sayde pryce shalbe sold as they can agre. And he that wyll may haue an accyon of det by wryt or by playnte in whiche accyon no wager of law lyeth. A. xxii. E. iiii. ca. iiii. And the statute of A. iiij. h. vii. cap. xii. wyll that he that doth the contrary shal forfet .xl. s. &c.

2. ¶ No marchaunt of Denyse nor other accusstomys to bryng marchandysse fro those parties in to this realme shal brynge any marchandysse but if he bryng with euery but of maluesey or tyte .x. bowstaues vpon payne of forfeture for euery but .xiiij. s. iiii. d. of the whiche the kyng shal haue one halfe / & he that wyll sue the other halfe. A. i. A. iij. capit. xiiij. And that none of the bowstaues shalbe sold but to the kynges lyeges. But the kynges subiectes borne in England wales & Ireland be excepte fro this statute to indure vnto the nexte parlyament. An. vi. h. viij. cap. xi.

3. ¶ No custome shalbe payed for bowstaues of the length of .vi. fore and a halfe vnto the nexte parlyament. A. xix. h. vii. cap. ii.

4. ¶ Where in the thyrde yere of kyng Henry the viij. It is enacted that the statute of Wyncester for archers shalbe put in execucion. and ouer that that al the kynges subiectes not lame nor hauynge other lawfull impedymēt and beyng within the age of .xl. yeres except men spyrituall iustices. &c. & barons of the escheker shal vse shotyng in long bowes & haue a bow continually in his house to vse hym selfe. &c. Item that fathers & gouernours of chyldren teche them shotyng. Itē that bowes & arrowes be bought

E. v.

for



## Bowes and bowstaues.

for chyldren vnder. xviij. & aboue viij. by hym yt hath  
such a chyld in his house & the mayster may stoppe  
it agayne of his wages, & after that age he to pro-  
uide the hym selfe & iustyce of assyse of gaol deliue-  
ry & of peace tomes letes and also fraunchises may  
enquere therof & also examyn it. And he found in de-  
faut in not hauynge bowes & arrowes by the space  
of a moneth to forfet. xij. s. & in letes & fraunches the  
lorde to haue the forfayture and in other placys the  
kynge to haue it. Item bowyers for euery bome of  
ew to make. ij. of elme wyth or other wood of mean  
pryce & yf they do the contrary & it so found by pres-  
entment or by examynacyon of the iustyce of peace  
mayres or other heu officers thā they to comyt the  
offenders to ward by viij. days or more by discrec. &c.  
¶ Item that buttys be made accordyng to the law  
of auncyent tyme vsed and the inhabitauntes to ex-  
ercyse theym on holy dayes. &c. Item iustyce of  
peace or. ij. of them may assygne bowyers & compell  
them to dwell in suche townes as they shall thynke  
shalbe mooste resorte of people there to make bowes  
of elme wyth or other wood of small pryce. Item  
that bowstaues of ew be solde open and not in boun-  
dells. Item that straungers not beyng denyfens  
couey not out of the kinges obeysaunce any bowes or  
arrowes without the kinges lycence, vpon payne  
of forfeyture and also of imprysonement. &c. nor vse  
shotyng with long bow without the kinges lycence  
vpon payne of forfeyture the bow and arrow to the  
kinges subiectes that wll lease it. And that acte to  
endure to the next parlyament. It is enacted that  
the sayde acte shall stande in full strenght for ever.  
Anno. vi. h. viij. cap. ij.

Brasse

**Brasse laton and copper. Fo. xxxviii.**

**I** **C** No person shall couey any laton/brasse/or such myred metall / as panne metall / broken vessels and instrumentes / or any suche metall shroffe / whryther it be myred or clene / to any porte hauen place yle or crycke of this realme in any vessell or bote to be conueyed beyonde the see / vpon payne of the same in whose handes so euer they be found / or the value of the same / the one halfe to the kyng / the oither to hym that shall take or synde it. This act to endure to the nexte parlyament. An. xxi. h. viij. cap. x.

**C Brekyng of trewce .**

**I** **C** Brekyng of trewce and sauſcondutyſ and the abbettyng z reſcepyng done in that caſe ſhall be audgyd hys treſon. And there ſhalbe ordeyned in euery port a lawfull coſeruatoir whiche hath. xl. li. lande a yere which ſhall haue auctoryte by the y<sup>e</sup> kynges letters patentys and alſo by the admyrall<sup>s</sup> comyſſyon to enquire of ſuche breche vpon the ſee as the admyrals haue vſyd / and that he may here z determyne as the admyrall. xc. ſauyng to the admyrall the determynacyon of deth of a man. And that of brekyng of trewce vppon the ſee there ſhalbe ſuche proces as the admyrall hath vſed / and in the body of the lande alſo except the. v. portys. And he ſhall enquirye by the folke of the countre z fraſchyſe of the ſame parte. xc. and to make proces agaynſte ſuche endytees by captas and exigent as well in the countye where the indytement is not as in the countye where the indytement is taken. And the wrytys ſhal haue day by a moneth at the leaſt. And that two men of lawe ſhalbe aſſocyste to hym to make deluyeraunce

## Brekyng of trefwce.

deluyeraunce of the that be indurid for felonies done in countyes out of the see aswell at the kynges suprie as at the parties sauynge the fraunchyse of the .v. portes. And the sayd conseruatours and two men of law afore sayd / shalbe sworne that they shall take no fee nor rewarde of no man but of the kyng. And euery cōseruatour shall take of the kyng. xl. li. by the yere. And suche cōseruatours halbe made in the .v. portes by the kynges patent and by commysyon of the warden of the .v. portes / whych cōseruatours shall haue auctoryte wythin the .v. portes as before is sayde. And they shall make relacyon to the kyng yf any procure to do agayne the sayde statute. And the sayd conseruatour shal haue a seale ordeyned by the kyng. xc. And se the statute for many thynges be here omyttyd. A. ii. h. v. ca. vi. And after this statute was put in suspence for. vii. yere. An. xiii. Hen. vi. cap. ultimo. And after it was put in suspence tyll the nexte parlyament. An. xx. h. vi. cap. xi

2 ¶ The chauncellour of England calling to hym one of the chiefe iudges shall determyne brekyng of trefwce and saueconduytes vpon a certayne forme to endure for. v. yerres. An. xxix. h. vi. cap. ii.

3 ¶ All actes & estatutes made before the iiii. day of March the fyrst yere of E. the. iii. & not repelyd agaynst brekers of amytees / legys / trefwce or saueconduytes be cōfyrmed. And that the same statutes shalbe put in execucyon accordynge to the tenour therof not withstandynge any graunt or cōfyrmacyon by acte of parlyament or otherwyse made to the contray. A. xiii. E. iii. ca. iiii. But the statute of An. ii. Hen. v. made agaynst such offenders is except out this statute.

## Brekynge of trewece

To .xxxix.

Take more for brekynge of trewece. Marke .i.

### ¶ Brytons .

1 ¶ Brytons not made denyfyns shalbe voydyd out of the realme vpon payne of forseynture of lyfe & member. *An. 11. 11. 11. Statuto. ii. cap. iii.* But it semethe that this statute was of effecte but for a certayne tyme. Se the statute.

### ¶ Brydgys .

1 ¶ Wothe vylayne nor fre man shalbe distreynd to make brydges nor bankys. But they whych of old tyme were wont to do it. *Magna carta capitulo. xv.*

2 ¶ All wyttys brought by the wardens of the brydge of Rocheſter and theyr ſucceſſours or agaist them shalbe mayntenable by the lawe. And y<sup>e</sup> writtys shal not be abatyd by theyr dethes or dischargys. *Anno. 11. 11. 11. cap. xii.*

3 ¶ The chaunceller or keper of the kynges great seale may accordynge to the olde vsage assigne. ii. iii. or. iiii. persons of the paryshe of Stanes to receyue the toll & custum of cartis and horses laden with marchaundyse or other stufte carryed ouer the brydge of Stanes. And also of barges that go vnder it to be apployd vpon the sayd brydge and the way there and they yerely to yelde accompt to the chaunceller or other by hym assignyd betwixt Michelmās and the feest of all sayntes. And al letters parentz made by the kyng or hereafter to be made for the garbes rynges therof to be voyde. *Anno primo Hen. viii. capitulo. ix.*

4 ¶ Be it enactyd that the iustices of peas i every shyre

## Byrdgys.

shyre/ fraunchyse or borowgh/ or. iiii. of them at the leest/ whereof one to be of the quorum: haue power to inquere/ here/ and determyne in the general cellys/ one of the peas/ of all anoyauces of byrdgys brooken in hye wayes / and to make suche processe and payne agayne theym that shulde amende them / as the iustices of the kynges bench vse to do / or as it shal seme by theyr discrecyon to be necessary for the spedy amendinge of such byrdgys. And yf any byrdgye also decayed be wythout any cyte or towne corporate/ where it can not be knownen who ought to amende them: that than they shalbe made by the inhabitauntes of the shyre or ryddynge wherein those byrdgys be. And yf wythin any suche cyte or towne: then by the inhabitauntes of the same cyte or towne. And yf part of those byrdgys be wythin one shyre/ cyte/ towne or ryddynge / or within the lymytys thereof/ and part wythin an other: that the inhabytantes of suche shyre/ ryddynge/ cyte or towne shalbe charged to amende suche part of those byrdges as shal be wythin theyr lymytys.

And also in euery suche place where it can not be knownen who oughte to amende suche byrdgys: the iustices of peace wythin suche shyre/ ryddynge/ cyte and towne or. iiii. of them at the leest / wherof one be of the quorum/ haue power to call before theym the countables or. ii. of the moste honest inhabytantes by theyr discrecyon/ of euery towne and paryshe beyng within suche shyre/ ryddynge/ cyte or towne where suche byrdgys be: and at theyre apparaunce the sayde iustices by the assent of the sayde countables or inhabytantes / haue power to set and fasten every inhabytaunt/ in any such cyte towne/ or parysh to such

**Brydgys.****fo. xl.**

to such some as they shall thynke conuenient. After  
whiche tar so set the sayde iustyce shal cause the na-  
mys of every person so by them taxyd to be wyrtten  
in a roll indentyd / and shall also make .ij. collectours  
of euery hundred / whiche collectours receyvinge  
one parte of the sayde roll indented vnder the sayd  
iustices seales / shall haue power to gather and re-  
ceyue all sommys of money therein receyued / and to  
distreyn suche inhabytaunt as shalbe taxyd and re-  
fuseth payment thereof / and such distres to sell / and  
of the sale thereof to retayne all the money taxed / &  
the ouerplus to deliuer to the owner of the distres.  
And the sayde iustices to appoynt .ij. surueyours to  
se euery decayd brydge repayrd and amended as  
oft as nede shall requyre / to whose handes the col-  
lectours shall paye all suche sommys of money by  
them receyued. And that the sayde collectours and  
surueyours and theyr executours and admynistras-  
tors / shall make trewe account to the iustices of  
peace of the shyre / ryddynge / cyte or towne wherein  
they shalbe appoyntyd collectours and surueyours  
or to .iii. of them whereof one to be of the quor-  
rum / of all receypts and expenses of the sayde som-  
mys of money.

And yf they refuse so to do: than the sayd iustices to  
haue power to make processe agaynst them by attra-  
chemēt vnder theyr seales / retournable at the gene-  
rall cessyons of the peace. And if they appere / than  
to cōpell thē to account. And yf they refuse so to do:  
thā to cōmit thē to ward tyl they haue made a true  
accout. And where any brydgys be in any shyre / ryd-  
dynge / cytie or towne / & the psons inhabytantes / bo-  
oys



## Brydgys.

dyes polytike landes and tenementes whyche be chargeable to thamendynge of the sayde brydgys be in a nother shyre/ryding/or out of the sayd cyties or townys: han the iustices of peace of such shyre/rydinge/cytye or towne where such brydgys be/haue power to inquere of suche annoyfauns. And yf the annoyfauns be presentyd to make processe in every shyre within this realme agayne all suche as ought to amenda the sayd brydgys & further to do as they myght yf the sayd persons were within such shyre/rydding/cytye or towne where the sayd annoyfauns is. Prouyded that this acte be not preiudycial to the lyberties of the .v. portes or membres of the same. And for annoyfauns of brydgys within the .v. portes/it is enactyd that the mayres and baylyffes electyd/and the iuratis of the same .v. portes / haue power to enquere and determyne all suche annoyfauns of brydgys wythin the same as the iustices of peace may do in other shyres. And it is further enactyd that the iustices of peace or .iii. of the : haue power to allow all costys and charges to the surueyours and collectours as they shall thynke conuenient. And that the hie ways next adioynng to thender of any brydgys by the space of .iii. C. fore / be repayrd and amendyd as ofte as nede shall requyre/and that the iustices of peace of every shyre fraunchyfe cyte/or borough/or .iii. of them/whereof one to be of the quorum/haue power to enquere of such annoyfauncys of hie ways/and to do in every thyng therein as they myght do for repayrynge of brydgys by the auctoryte of this present acte .xxii. Den. viii. capitulo. v.

Broderers

## Broderers.

fo. xli.

**¶** Broderers shall not worke with gold nor syluer myngled wyth latten of Spayne vpon payne of forfeture. *A. ij. li. vi. cap. xi. so endure for tyme past.*

## Brokers.

**¶** Brokers makynge vnlawfull bargayns & cheyssaunces wyth vsure that shalbe voyde and yf he be founde defectyue by the mayre or other officer where the bargayns be vied shall forfet. *xx. li.* euery tyme and haue halfe a yeres imprysonement and be put on the pylory and he that wyll sue it by accyon of det shall haue the one halfe & the kynge the other halfe where nother proteccion nor esson shall lye.

*The. iij. yere of. h. vii. cap. vi.* Inquere well yf this artycle of brokers be repelyd by the statute of *A. xi. Hen. vii. cap. vii.* as the ponyshement of vsury is se the statute there.

## Bullyon and plate.

**¶** Toke for bullion & plate: *Unage. 3. fynours* *i. in the rytle of gold and syluer and the rytle of gold smythes. Marchantes. 27. money. xi. 12. 24. 25. & 26. serchours. i. & 2. staple 32. 37. 44. & 46. and wolle. 2.*

## Burport.

**¶** No person dwellinge within. *v.* myle of the towne of Burport. shal sell out of the market of the same towne any hempe growynge wythin the sayd *v.* myles vpon payne of forfeture of the sayd hempe so solde. Also that no persons other than inhabytantes of the same towne after Ester nexte comynng shall make any cables/halsers/ropes/traces/halters/or any other tacle made of hempe in any o-

ther

ther

## Burpporte.

ther place within the sayde.v. myle other than for his owne vse/vpon payne of forfeiture of the same the one halfe to the kynge/ & the tother to hym that wyl sue by accyon of det byll or informacyon wher in nother wager of lawe esson nor proteccyon shall be allowed. Prouyded that .xx.li. werght shalbe accorded to the stone. This acte to endure to the next parlyament. An. xxi. Hen. viij. c. ap. xij.

## Butter and chese.

1 **B**utter & chese shalbe caried out of the realme to euery place/aswell as to the staple by the licence of the chancellour after his discrecyon vnder the kynges seale. A. iij. H. vi. cap. iij.

2 **E**uery man may carye butter & chese to what place he wyl of the kynges ampte paynge the custome therof. &c. But it is prouyded that the kynge may restrane them at his pleasure. Anno. xvij. Hen. vi. cap. iij.

## Buttys.

1 **L**oke for buttys Bows and Bowstaues. 5.

## Cables.

**S**e of Cables in the title of Burport.

## Cales.

1 **P**atentys made of the kynges landes and reuerenys in Cales and the marches of the same shal be voyde/and the reueners shalbe taken in to the kynges handes/and put vpon the susteynyng of paymentes and chargys of Cales and the marches as it was ordeyned in the tyme of E. the. iij. and R. the. i. A. iij. H. v. cap. ix.

2 **I**nhabytauntes of Cales shall lye beyonde the set no marchandise of the staple vpon payne of

forfeture. A. viii. b. vi. cap. ix.

3. ¶ All maner of shippis accustomed to come out of Englande to Cales except fyshers botys shal carry wyth them theyr lastage of good stones for the reperaturon of the becons and of the place callyd Paradyse vpon payne of ii. s. for every tonne weyght as the sayde shippis werre wont to bring. And that every shyp shal pay for his entre. iii. s. for the which he may lawfully tary there. iii. dayes. And yf he tary lenger he shall pay for every day & nyght. i. s. and for a day. ob. & for the nyght. ob. And that none fasten any corde or Cable at Paradyse nor the wharfe vpon payne of xi. s. And the tresorer shall receyue the paynes / & by vryem of the controller shall make the paymētis as nede shalbe. A. xxi. B. ii. And after all the statutes made in the sayd xxi. yere of R. ii. were repelyd. A. i. b. iii. But this estatute was after cōfyrmyd. s. A. x. b. vi. cap. v.

4. ¶ The tresorer & the vytayler of Cales shal account every seconde yere for the yere precydent vpon payne of. l. li. wherof he that wyl sue shal haue the moyte. A. xxi. b. vi. at the parlyament of redynge. This statute is not in the comon bokes of statutyres but in the kynges tresory.

5. ¶ If a man be seased of any landes in Cales for the which he spode do any seruyce for the saluacyon of the same towne as watche or other seruyce / and yf he cesse of his seruyce by a yere & a day the lande shalbe seysyd in y<sup>e</sup> kiges hādes by y<sup>e</sup> tresorer of Cales & he shal do the seruyce / & if the kyng cōmpt the lāde to another y<sup>e</sup> other shal do it / & if he cesse ther of y<sup>e</sup> lāde shalbe also seaisyd agayne / & so fro tyme to tyme. And if y<sup>e</sup> tresorer do not y<sup>e</sup> fuice whā he hath

§. ii.

the

## Caleys.

the lande in his handes he shal forset the double va  
lue or the seruyce to the kynge. yf the lande be suffy  
cyent to do the seruyces. An. xi. b. viij. cap. xvi.

6 ¶ A statute that was made. An. iii. b. vii. that no  
inhabitant in Wales nor i the marches shalbe attor  
ney or factour within Wales or the marches to any  
marchaunt of the staple is repellyd. An. xix. b. vii.  
capitulo. xxiij.

¶ Toke for reconysaunce made at Wales execucion  
6. Also toke for Wales Det. 5. shope. i. shyppe. 3.  
proteccyon. 7. staple. 40. and worsted. i.

## Calues.

1 ¶ No person fro the fyrst day of Januarie in the  
yere of our lorde. M. CCC. CCC. lxx. durynge. iij. yere  
shal kyll or cause to be kylld to be solde or putte to  
sale hole or by retayle any maner suckyng calfe. whi  
che shalbe calued betwene the sayd fyrst daye of Ja  
nuarye and the fyrst daye of Maye in any of the sayd  
thre yeres. vpon payne of vi s. viij. d. for every calfe  
so kylld and put to sale / the one halfe therof to be  
to the vse of the kynge / and the other halfe to hym  
that wyl sue by tyll accyon of det or informacyon  
wherin no wager of lawe esson nor proteccyon shal  
be allowed. Prouyded that every lorde marcher ha  
ue the forseytes and aduantages onely of every sue  
che offender whithin theyre seynoryes / lybertyes  
and fraunchesses royall. Anno. xxi. ben. viij. ca. viij.

## Captayns.

1 ¶ If a man be resaynyd to serue the kynge in his  
warre the couenauntes shalbe put in wyrytyng and  
sent to the eschequer. And they and theyre executors  
and

## Captayns.

fo. xliii.

and lande holders shall haue the allowaunce vpon the account. And yf after any repell be made of such reterynge / the same repell shall also be sent in to y<sup>e</sup> eschequer. .xc. And yf there be surplusage / they shall haue allowaunce vpon suche couenauntes wythout any other warrant. .xc. And it shalbe payd to them by the tresorer and chamberlayns by the certyfycat of the same eschequer. An. v. R. .i. cap. x.

¶ Loke more for captayns / souldyars. i. and. 3.

## ¶ Carlisle.

¶ Loke for Carlisle / Bysse. 21. and Berwyke. 3.

## ¶ Castell and castell garde.

¶ No counstable or his bayly shall take corne or other cattell of any that is not of the towne where the castell is / excepte he pay for it by and by. And yf he take it in the same towne / he shall paye for it within. xl. dayes. M. carta ca. xviii. and w. i. cap. vii.

¶ Lokemore of castell garde / Distres. i. 2. Douer. i.

## ¶ Cause to remoue ple.

¶ Loke for cause to remoue ple. Repleyn. 3.

## ¶ Sentence.

¶ Loke for sentence in the tytle sententia lata super cartas.

## ¶ Certyfycacyon.

¶ If the baylyfe in assyse plede any recorde / the takinge of thattise shall not therfore be defarred. But if the lorde of the same bayly afterwarde shew before the iustices that the assyse pass. v. a nother tyme betwene the .xc. there shalbe a writ to make the recorde to come. And whā the iustice se it / that the

§. iiij.

recorde



## Certyfycacyon.

recorde shuld haue preuayled before iudgemēt & the  
pleynrtyfe shulde haue be excluded from his accyon  
anone they shall cause the parte to be warned to ap  
pere at a day at which day the defendāt shal haue a  
garne his feassyn & damagys double that he payd / &  
the other shalbe ponyshed by prysonment after the  
discrecyon of the iustyce. Lyke wyse shalbe yf the de  
fendant agayns whom the recouere was had by de  
faut / shew a quantauce or a dede wherupon the iu  
ry were not examyned. w. 4. cap. xxy. Lyke well the  
statute at lenght.

¶ Lyke more for certyfcat of assyse. Assyse. 8. & 9.

## Certyfycate of recorde.

I ¶ Lyke how an indytemēt before the coroner or  
shyryffe in his tozne shalbe certyfied. Recorde. 9.  
And how a reconysaunce of peace shalbe certyfied  
iustyce of peace. 30. And how an iquery of an escape  
take before iustyce of peace shalbe certyfied. Escape  
3. Also loke for certyfycate shyryffes. 2. 2.

## Cessauit.

I ¶ If a man let landes to ferme or to synde esto  
uers in vytell or vesture / whiche amountyth to the  
fourth parte of the value of the land / & he suffre the  
lande to lye fresh without manuryng. so that a mā  
can synd: no distres by two yere without yeldyng of  
the ferme or without doynge that thar is conterned  
in the dede or wrytyng: it is ordeyned that after the  
two yere. the lessour shal haue a wryt to demaunde  
the lande. And yf the tenaunt come before iudgemēt  
gyuen and tende the arerages and the damages and  
fynde surety as the courte shal see to gyue that thar  
is conteyned

## Cessauit.

fo. xliiii.

is conteyned in the writyng of the lees he shall re-  
sayne the lande. And yf he abyde tyll it be recou- red  
by iudgement he shalbe excludyd of the remenaunt  
Gloucester. cap. iiij.

2 ¶ Where in the statute of Gloucester it is contey-  
ned that yf any let lande to a nother yeldyng the vas-  
lue of the fourth parte of the tenementys. &c. he that  
lettyd may haue after that the payment is surseayd  
&c. a wryt to demaunde the tenementes in fee in the  
same maner it is agreed that yf any withhold fro the  
lorde his seruyce dem and accustomyd by two yeres  
the lorde shall haue a wryt of cessauit & the wryt is  
expresyd in the statute. &c. & that in that case and in  
a cessauit of fee ferme / there shalbe a wryt of entre  
for the heyre of the demaundant vpon the heyre of  
the tenant and vpon them to whom the same tene-  
ment was alienyd. w. ij. cap. xxi.

3 ¶ And yf peradventure a tenemēt be gyuē for a  
chaſtury of a lyghte or refreſshyng of pore tolke or  
other almys to be susteyned / & it be not alyened but  
the same almys withdrawn by. ij. yere the donour  
or his heyre shall haue an accyon to aske the same  
tenement so gyuen as it is sayd in the statut of Glou-  
cester of landes let to fee ferme to do and to yeld the  
iii. parte of the value of the lande or the more part  
west. ij. cap. xl.

## Challenge.

1 ¶ If a man challenge a iurour for the kynge he  
shall shewe cause by & by whych shalbe tryed mayn-  
tenaunt by the discrecyon of the iustyce. And yf he  
shewe no suche cause / or that the cause be tryed as  
gagnt hym the inquest shalbe takē mayntenaūt. Sta-  
tuto de inquisitione calūnianda pro rege. xxxiiij. E. i.

f. iiij.

¶ No

## Challenge.

2 **¶** No indytour shalbe put in a quest vpon the de  
tyuerance of the indytours of trespass or felony. B.  
xxv. E. iii. cap. iij. de produtione.

3 **¶** Challenge to a turroun for that that he may  
not dispende. xl. s. is good. u. h. v. cap. iij. And note  
wel that this chalēge is good in ple o f deth of man  
and in every accyon reall and also in personal yf the  
bet or damage amounte to. xl. marke.

4 **¶** If any that hath dwelled at the stewes be re  
turned in any panell by the shryffe or baylyff of the  
couēte of Surrey or by any mynyster before the ste  
warde & marshall of the kynges house: that aswell  
for the kyng as for the partye he shalbe chalēged  
and the challenge is peremptoie. xi. h. vi. cap. i.

5 **¶** Wyens deins le gard shal not be admytted for  
challenge in London. An. vij. h. vij. cap. iij.

**¶** Reke more for challenge Wortmayn. 3.

## Champertye.

1 **¶** None of the kynges mynysters shal maytayne  
ple in the kynges court of landes tenementes or o  
ther thynges for to haue part thereof or other pro  
fyt by a couenast made betwene them. And he that  
doth it shalbe ponyshed at the kynges pleasure. m.  
i. capitulo. xxv.

2 **¶** None of the kynges clerkes nor iustices shal  
receyue from hensforth the presentemēt of a chyrch  
wherof plee or debate is in the kynges courte vpon  
payne to lose his offyce for a yere. m. i. ca. xxvij.

3 **¶** Chauncellour tresorier nor iustice nor none of  
the kynges counsell nor none of any of the kynges  
courtes nor of the kynges house clerke nor lay man  
shall not

shall not receyue a chyrch nor auowson of a chyrch  
nor lande nor tennement in fee by gyfte or by byenge/  
nor to ferme nor to champartye. nor in other maner  
whyle the thyng is in ple before vs or any of oure  
mynsters. Nor no rewarde shalbe takē by hym nor  
by other nor by any pmyse made. And he that doth  
it shalbe penythyrd at the kynges pleasure as well  
he that purchaseth as he that doth it. w. ii. cap. viii.

4. ¶ Because the kyng hath prohibyte that none  
of his minysters shall take ple to champarty and oz  
thers minysters be not therto bounde the kyng wyl  
that no minyster nor other for to haue any parte of  
the thyng that is in ple: shall take the bysynes of  
the ple or suyt. And non vpon that couenaunt let his  
ryght to another: and yf he do z therof be attaynt/  
the taker shall forfer to the kyng of his goodes z  
landes as myche as suche takyng dyd amount. And  
he that wyl sue for the kyng shalbe receyued to sue  
before the iustyce before whom the ple was. &c.

But in this it is not to be vnderstande / that a man  
may haue no counsell of plecters and of wyse folke  
for his rewardes nor of his nett frendes. Articuli  
super cartas. cap. xi.

¶ Champartours be they that moue plects for  
other or cause them to be moued and sue them wryth  
theyr owne costis to champarty or to haue parte of  
the gayne therof Statuto de conspiratorib⁹ in fine.  
But it is not there in some boke.

6. ¶ All they that shalbe attaynted for takyng of  
suyts and bargayns to champartye / and they that  
assent shall haue. ii. yerres imprysonment and that  
notwithstandig they shal make fyn at the kiges plea-  
sure. Sta. de Champarti made at Bermyke An. E. i.

## Chapleyns.

1. **N**o secular man shall pay more than v. marks to no yerely chaplerne in money or other thyngs yf to value 7 yf such a chaplerne be retayned to be at his table he shal pay him but ii. marks for his gown 2 other necessaryes his table to be accōpyrd at. xl. s. and yf he do the contrary he shall pay to the kynge fully as moch as he payeth to y<sup>e</sup> chaplerne. A. xxvi. E. iii. ca. viii. And dyuers good ordynasies made by the archebysshop 7 the clergy cōcernyng chapleyns be reherfyd in the same statute therfore loke there.
2. **Y**erely chapleyns shal not take for ther yerely wagys holly but. vii. markys. For parysh prestis aboue. vii. markys yf it be not by the lycence of the ordynarye / so that the hole some wyth the lycence passe not. ix. markys. An. ii. b. v. statuto. ii. cap. ii.

## Chaptyers and congregacyons.

**L**oke therfore Laborers. ii. and Masons. i.

## Charter of pardon.

1. **I**f a man sle a nother by mysaventure or in defendyng hym selfe / the kynge may shewe hym grace yf he lyst. Gloucester. cap. ix.
2. **C**harter of pardon shall not be grauntyd but where the kynge may do it by his othe. s. where a man sleeth a nother in defendyng hym selfe or by myssfortune. A. ii. E. iii. cap. ii. And it is confyrmyd. Anno ii. E. iii. cap. xii. 7 A. x. E. iii. cap. ii.
3. **N**o charter of pardon shalbe graunt where a man is outlawed for the kynges fyne / yf the chauncellour be not assuryd that gree is made to the pleintyfe of dānagys. And where a man is outlawed at the suyt of the partye by proces / no charter shalbe graunte.

## Charter of pardon. To. xlvj.

graunte before that he yelde hym selfe to prison before the iustyce where the recorde is. And that the iustyce shall awarde scire fac. to the parte pleyntie and yf he come he shall plede vpon the orygynall as though no vitary were. And yf he be warnyd and come not the charter shalbe alowyd. And it is to be vnderstāden that all such charters be of the kynges grace as they haue ben before A. v. E. iij. ca. xij. Toke in the tytle of Wyer 2 termynur. 5. of charter of the pardon of them that be outlawyd before them.

4. ¶ He that hath a charter of p<sup>do</sup> of felony shall fynde suerte of his good aberyng before the sh<sup>yr</sup> yff and coroners where the felonye was done wythin thre monethes after the makynge of the charter by vi. men. whiche shalbe insecalyd and retozneyd in the chaucery wythin thre wekys aft the thre monethes or ellys the charter shalbe voyde. And yf he be not of good aberynge afterwarde the charter shalbe voyde. x. E. iij. cap. vltimo.

5. ¶ The statute of An. ij. E. iij. ca. ij. that no charter shalbe grauntyd but where the kyng may do it by his oth is cōfyrmyd. And further is enactyd that a charter grauntyd to the contrarye shalbe voyde. An. xij. E. iij. cap. xij.

6. ¶ A charter of pardon of felony shall contayne the suggestyon 2 the name of hym that made the suggestyon and the iustyce before whom suche charters be alowyd. 2c. shal inquere of the suggestyon and yf it be folow false the charter shalbe disalowyd. xxvij. E. iij. cap. ii.

7. ¶ E. the thyrde made a generall p<sup>don</sup> the xiii. yere of his regne and a nother the. l. yere of his age. 6. the. xxxvi. yere of his regne. And he made a nother



## Charter of pardon.

nother the .l. yere of his reygne. As appereth in the same .l. yere.

8 ¶ A charter of pardon shall not be allowed for murder of a man slayne by lyenge in awayt or assault malyce before thought for trespoun or rauyschyng of a woman yf it be not specyfyed in the same / and yf a charter of the deith of a mā be alledged before what so euer iudge makyng no mencyon of the premysse the same iustyce by a good inquest of the vesnew where the deed man was slayne shall inquere of the premysse / and yf they fynde that he was murdered by awayt vt sup. the charter shalbe disallowed. xiiij. B. ij. statuto. ij. cap. i. And great penalties be there made agaynst theym at whose prayer suche charter of the deith of a man slayne by awayte. xc. is obteynyed. And there name shalbe endosyd vpon the byll. And none shall present suche byll to the kynge / but onely the chamberlayne or vnder chamberlayne vpon great payne there lymyted. But all this laste of penalties is repellyd. An. xvi. R. ca. vi. And there fore the sayde penalties be not wrytten here.

9 ¶ The name of hym that suyth a charter for an approuour shalbe put in the same / and he shal paye .l. li. to the kynge yf the other become a thefe afterwarde. v. li. itij. cap. ij.

10 ¶ The kynge pardoneth al the clergye for one subtyde grauntyd to hym for all the felonies & trespassys done by them / and therupon every of them shall haue a wryt for theyr discharge without any charter. xxy. Hen. vi. cap. vi.

11 ¶ Note well the pardon of kynge Edwar. the iij. in his vyage beyonde the see. xc. xij. E. iij. cap. i. and capitulo. ij.

¶ Also

## Charter of pardon. To. xlvi.

12 **C** Also se the pardon of H. the. iii. A. 1. H. 10. cap. ultimo. Note well the pardon of H. the. v. A. iii. H. v. cap. viii.

13 **C** Note well the pardon of kyng Hen. the. vii. as to them that roke they: quarell when he came in to Englande to take the corone. A. Hen. vii. cap. vi.

14 **C** That letters patentes of the kynges pardo conteyned in a byllsygned wuh his hand be allowed in all courtes without any wryt of allowaunce payng such fees as the kyng and his counsell wyl assigne Anno. v. Hen. viii. cap. ultimo.

15 **C** Note well the pardons of kyng H. the. viii. A. vii. H. viii. cap. viii. 2. A. xv. H. viii. statuto per se.

16 **C** Note well a pardon of kyng H. the. viii. A. xii. H. viii. ca. 1. Note more for the kynges charter in the title of graut of the kig 2 in the title of patentes.

### Chauncerye.

1 **C** When so ever fro hens forth it happenethe in the chauncery that in one case is founde a wryt and in lyke case happenynge vnder one lawe 2 nedynge lyke remedy the clerkes of the chauncery shall agree in makynge a wryt. 2c. west. ii. cap. xxiii. in fine.

2 **C** It is ordeyned that a man shal haue remedy in the chauncery of the articles compysyd in the statute made the. xxxvi. yere of Edward the. iii. of purveyours of the staple and of chapleyns and of dyvers statutes wythout surynge any other where for to haue remedy. An. xxxvi. E. iii. cap. ii.

3 **C** The chauncery shall folow the kynges court. Articuli super carias cap. v.

**C** Note for the clerke of the chauncery that sogeth the addycyon in a wryt Addycyon. 1.

**C** Note

## Chauncery.

**T**oke more for chauncery in the tytle of clerkes of the chauncery / conspyacy. 1. Estretes. 2. Wympey. 3. Murder. 2. And sub pena. 1.

## Chestershyre.

**I** Men of Chestershyre outlawed in other countyes of murder & felony done in other shyres / shall lose theyr landes in Chestershyre to the prynce. and theyr landes ellys where to the kyng or to other lordes. And the outlawe or the exigent shalbe certified to the mynysters of Chestershyre that they may make seyser. &c. & that in the same maner yf they be outlawed of trespass in other shyres / theyr goodes shalbe forfet as is before sayde of landes / & capias vilagatum awarded to the same mynysters of Chestershyre. &c. 1. H. iii. cap. xviii.

**T**oke more of Chestershyre / Conspyacy. 6. Lancaster. 2. and lyvery of company. 6. and. 7.

## Chychevarde.

**I** No fayre or market shalbe holden in churchyardes. Statuto wycheester.

**T**oke more of churchyardes / Mortuary. 6. 1. Bishoprycyon. 6.

## Cryografer.

**I** The cryografer shall take but. iiii s. for hyr tyne and yf he do the contrary he shall lose his offyce and be foryudged the courte / and haue a yeres prisonment / & shall pay to the partye greued treble damages and the suyte shalbe before the iustyce of the common place. The. ii. yere of H. the. iii. cap. viii.

**T**oke more for Cryografer fines. 5.

## Clergye and clerkes. Fo. xlviij.

1 ¶ No spirytual pson shalbe amerced after hye spirytual benefyce but after his lay fee: & after the quantyte of his fault. Magna carta cap. xliij.

2 ¶ It is prouyded that euery clerke that shalbe take for suspiciouse of felony & demaunded by his ordynaryes shalbe deliuered the after the privilege of holy church vpon such apparell belongeth after the customes ysed before these days. w. i. ca. ii. And see the ende of this chapiter i the title of purgacyon

3 ¶ Clerkes attendyng vpon the kynges besynes yf they do a fault they shalbe corrected by theyr ordynary as other be. But as touchyng the resydens for the tyme whyle &c. they shal not be bounden. Nor it ought not to be sayd in preiudice of the lyberte of the church that that is found necessary for the kyng & the welth publyke. Stat. vocato articuli cleri. c. vi

4 ¶ The benefyte of the lyberte of the church shall not be denyed to an appellant in due forme as to a clerke demaunded by the ordynary. Statuto vocato articuli cleri. cap. xliij.

5 ¶ Because that lay clerkes chapleyns makes & other relygious psons haue bene drawn & hanged by the awarde & iudgemēt of secular iustices in preiudice of the franchises of of holy church: it is accorded that al clerkes as well relygious as secular which shalbe conuicted before iustices. &c. shal haue theyr clergy except i case of treson touchyng the kyng hym selfe or his maiesty. A. xv. E. iij. Statu. de clero cap. iij. And that clerkes that take theyr clergy before iustices shal by & by be deliuered without beeyng sent agayne to pryson. Eodem statuto. cap. iij.

6 ¶ The wordes incitantes viarū & depopulatores agroꝝ in inditēmentis appelles or aretēmentis or other

## Clergye and clerkes.

or other enpechementes shalbe voyde. But yf a man be indrtyed by wordys of the same effecte he shal haue his clergy. *iii. li. iii. cap. ii.*

7 ¶ Clerkes whiche be not wythin orders that haue had theyr clergy onys. yf they be arraynyd afterwarde they shal not haue thye clergy: And clerkes arraynyd and conuicted for murder shalbe marked vpon the left hand vpon the brawne or the thombe with the sygne of an M. and for any other felonye in the same place with a L. and those markes to be done by the geallour in the presence of the iustyce before he be deliuered to the ordynarye. And ordeyned that yf any person at the seconde tyme that he is arraynyd demaund his clergy because he is wythin orders and hath not his letters redy nor the ordynaries certificat than the iustices shal grue a daye by theyr discrecyon to hym to bring in his letters or certificat: and yf he sayle therof at the daye to be put from his clergy. *The. iii. li. vii. cap. xiii.*

8 ¶ Yf any lay person here after purpensydly murder theyr lord, mayster or souerayne immediate that they be not admytted to theyr clergy. *An. xii. Hen. vii. cap. vltimo.*

9 ¶ No person couycte by the lawe of petyt treason, murder, robbynge of churches, chapelles or other holy places, or for robbynge any person in theyr dwellinge place (suche dweller, his wyfe, his chyldren, or seruantes then berynge within and thereby put in feare) or robbynge in or neere the hgh wayes, or for wyllfull burnynge of dwellinge houses or beernys wherun is any come. Nor theyr accessories shalbe from henceforth admytted to theyr clergy. Such as be wythin holy orders that is to say, subdeacon

## Clergye and clerkes. fo. xlii.

Deacon or abouenonly excepte for whom it is ordey-  
ned that yf any suche be conuicted for suche offences  
before recytyd and admittyd to theyr clergy / and  
therfore deliuerd to thordynarye he shal make no  
purgacyon but remayn in pryson durynge his lyfe  
excepte they do synde. ii. sufficient suerties every of  
them hauynge landes or other heredytamentes of  
charter hold of enherytaunce to the yerely value of  
xxvi. s. viii. or els be worth. xx. li. in mouable substas  
eche of them to be bond in. xx. li. 7 hym selfe in. xl. li.  
by recognysaunce before. ii. iustices of the peace with  
in the same shyre where suche offens was comytted  
wherof one of them to be of the quorum : that suche  
conuicted shalbe of good abearyng whych iustices  
shall certifye every suche recognysaunce in to the  
kynges benche within. iiii. monethes nexte after the  
takynge therof vpo payne of. l. s. for euery defaute.  
This acte to endure tyll the ende of the nexte parlya  
ment. x. xxiij. li. viij. cap. 1.

¶ Toke more therof felony. 7. Bygami. 2. 7 Pur-  
gacyon. i. 2. 2. Also se of arrest of clerkes. Arrestes. 3.  
and. 4. And se Conuocacyon. i. Knyght. i. Soude-  
ars. 3. 7 Tythys. i.

### ¶ Clerk of the chauncery.

1 ¶ Ye shall swere that ye well 7 truely shal serue  
oure souerayne lord the kynge and his people in the  
offyce of the chauncerye wherto ye ar attyld. For  
ye shall assent nor procure the disberyson nor perpe-  
tull hurt of the kynge to your power. For ye shall  
do no fraude nor pcure none to be done to the hurt  
of any of the people nor in any thyng that touchyth  
the keepynge of the seale. And truely shall ye counsell

B. i.

the



## Clerke of the chauncery.

for thynges that touche the kynge when ye shalbe  
thereto requyred and the counsell that ye knowe tou-  
chyng byn shall ye counsell. And yf ye knowe the  
kynge bysherytace or his pperuall hurt or fraude  
to be done in thynges touchyng the kepynge of the  
sayde seale ye shal put yo<sup>r</sup> lawfull power to redresse  
it & amende it. And yf ye can not do it ye shall shew  
it the chaunceller or other that may amende it after  
your entent. And it shalbe addyd for the clerkes of  
course. And ye shall not bryng nor suffer to be  
brought to your knowlege wryttes whiche ye shall  
make out of the court nor shalbe therof to make ex-  
ecucion. Nor ye shall recorde none attorney nother  
by wryttes nor without wryttes without especyall  
lycense yf ye haue not lawfully examyned the party  
and the attorney in proper person / or at the leest he  
that shall make the attorney in proper person. Nor  
no wryt whiche is of commaundement ye shall not  
deliuer to the examynours / nor to the seale / before  
the sayd wrytte be commaunded to you by a coman-  
der that hath power yf it be not to the chauncellour  
or to one of the maysters whiche shall commaunde  
you to make the wryttes. And that all the wryttes  
whiche ye shall make ye shall deliuer them to the  
examynours by your own hande or by a felowe that  
is sworn to the kyng yf yo<sup>r</sup> selfe be out of the court  
by cause of syknes or can not do it for some other ne-  
cessary cause. And that ye shall deliuer to the exa-  
minours no wryt wryten of a nothers hand vnder  
your name as yours / nor ye shall putte no name but  
yours vpon your wryttes so god help you and his  
saintes. In roll. E. iii. Statuto vocato sacramen-  
tum clericozum cancellarie.

## **Clerke of the chauncery. fo. l.**

**I** Clerkes of the chauncery may from henceforth be wedded to wyues after the lawe of holy church and that notwithstandinge to enjoy theyr offyce in as large maner as they dyd before: prouyd that this acte be not preiudyciall to the master or the rollys in disposyng any of those offyces as hath be vsed: the forfeture of those offyces by reason of marriage onely except. An. xv. l. v. cap. viij.

## **Clerke of the coron.**

**I** The clerke of the coron of the kynges bench shall take but .ij. s. where there be dyuerse endytes of one thyng & plede one plee, as of nothyng culpable: no more than he taketh of one that pledeth one plee. 2c. An. ij. l. viij. ca. x. yet the statute sayth in the puruew, that he shall take no more than hathe bene vsed of auncyent tyme. And the kyng chargeth the iustices of the sayde benche, that no extorcyon be done in this behalfe in the same benche.

## **Clerke of thescheker.**

**I** The clerke of thescheker that maketh proces after the taylor alowyd shall lese his offyce and shall be in pryson tyll he hath agreed with the partye by the discrecyon of the tresorer and barons. 2c. An. i. Richard. ij. capitulo. v.

## **Clerke of the market.**

**I** Clerke of the market of the kiges house shall do well and duely his offyce & that all false mesures & weyghtes shalbe burnyd after the forme of the statute. And he shal take no comen fyne, but that euery one be punished aft his desert. And he shal not ryde  
S. ij. with

## Clerke of the market.

with above vi. horses nor he shall not dwell in no town nor other place more lenger than nede shall requyre and yf he do the cōtrary to this estatute he shall paye to the kyng at the frst tyme. l. s. at the seconde tyme. x. li. and at the thyrde tyme. xx. li. The xliij. R. ij. cap. iiii.

2. ¶ The clerke of the market shall have his measures and weygthes sygned with the signe of the cheker therfore ordeyned to all ptes where he shall go in Englande. The. xvi. R. ij. cap. iij.

¶ Toke for the estretes of the clerke of the market Estretes. 2.

## Clerke of the statute marchaunt.

1. ¶ The clerke of the statute marchaunte shall dwell vpon his offyce & be sufficient in the same counte as he shall lose his offyce. The. xliij. E. iij. cap. x.

## Clerke of the shryffe.

1. ¶ The shryffes clerke shall not dwell in his offyce above a yere. xliij. E. iij. cap. ix.

¶ Toke in the tyle of shryffes dyuers other statutes of the same mater.

## Collectours.

1. ¶ None that is dwellynge in cyte or borough frome whens folkes come to the parlyament & that is assygnyd and hath the kynges patentis to be collectour within the sayde cyte or borough: shall be assygnyd collectour in any countye excepte he may spende. l. s. in the sayd countye out of the sayd cyte or borough. xviij. H. v. cap. v.

2. ¶ Collectoure of dysmys shall not be compeller to answer

## Collectours.

fo. li.

to answer to any byll agaynst hym in the eschequer / but onely for the mater touchynge his accounte.

But then he shall not have the pruillege of the eschequer yf he be sued in a nother court. An. i. Richard. iii. capitulo. xiii.

3. ¶ The letters patentes of the kynge or of hys progenytours made to any to be discharged of dysmys and of the gatherynge of them be void. A. iii. Hen. vii. cap. v. Se a lyke mater / Patent. x. 2.

## Colys.

1. ¶ Vessels called keeles which bring colys from Newcastle / shalbe mesured by certeyn cōmyssioners assygnyd by the kynge / howe many chaudrons they cōteyne / vpon payne of forfeture / to the entent that the kynge shal not be disceyvyd of his custome / that is to saye / of every chaudron sold to men not enfranchysed. ij. 8. The. ix. li. v. cap. x.

## Collusyon.

1. ¶ In the cytye of London yf a man lette landys for terme of yeres and he to whom the freehold is / make hym selfe to be impleded by collusyon / & make defaute after defaute or come in to the court & wyll yelde for to make the termour to lose his terme and the tenaunt haue a cause so that the termoure maye haue recouere by wytt of couenaunt the mayre and baylyffes shall inquire by a good inquest before the termour and the demaundant. &c. And yf it be founde the termour shall abyde in his terme / and the execucion of iudgement shalbe suspended tyll after the terme. In the same maner it shalbe done before the iustyce yf the termour chalenge before iudgement.

B. ij.

Gloucester

**Gloucestre capitulo. vi.**  
**2** ¶ Where men indyted gyue theyr landes & goodes to theyr frendes by collufyon to haue therof the profyte at theyr wyll and after flee to plaies ppyleged it is prouyded that if it may be prouyd that fuche gyfys be made by colufyon that the credytours shal haue execucyon of them as though no fuche gyft hadde be made & cetera. **J. Edwardi. capitulo. ix.**

**3** ¶ Because that many make gyfys & fessementes of lande that be in debate & of theyr other goodys and catfallis to lordes and other great men of the realme to be maynteyned & vpholden in theyr wrong it is ordeyned that no gyft or fessment of landes tenementes or goodes be made by fuche discrep or mayntenaunce and yf any fuch be made they shal be holde for nought and of no valye. **J. Ricardi. capitulo. ix.**

**4** ¶ Where dettours make gyftes & fessementes of theyr landes and goodes & they them selfe take the profyte and flee to sentwarres it is ordeyned yf theyr credytours brynge theyr wyttes of dette after the fyft capias retorne they shalbe a wytte sende to the shryffe that he make proclamacyon at the gate of the place ppyleged be fyue wykes continually every wyke onys that the defendant shal come at the day &c. And yf they come not in proper person nor by attorney audgement shalbe gyuen vpon his defaute and execucyon awarded of the same landes and goodes as though no fuche gyft or fessment had be made. **J. Ricardi. statuto. 6. cap. iij.**

**5** ¶ Note well in y<sup>e</sup> title of attaynt how he may reuerycyon shal haue attaynt or errour & shal quere

the colufyon in the tenaunt for terme of lyfe. or for  
to haue reftitucion in his lyfe. yf fuche colufyon be  
founde. An. ix. B. ii. cap. iij.

6. ¶ If in an accyon populer the defendant plede  
a recovery in a nother accyon populer yf was broug  
ht agaynst hym by a nother ftrainger or aquytance  
made to hym by one ftrainge the pleyntyfe in his lat  
ter accyon may auerre this recouere or acquyttaunce  
to be made by colufyon and also note that no acquy  
taunce by waye of indytement or rules by a ftrainger  
shalbe a barre in this accyon. An. vii. cap. ix.

¶ Take more for colufyon. B. iij. l. 16. 18. and. 20.  
and felfementes vpon trust. 4.

### Compyffions and compyffioners.

1. ¶ Compyffions to enquere of proces made by  
iudges of holy church in cafe of testament & other  
whych playnely parteyne to holy church shal cease  
An. xvij. E. iij. pro clero. cap. vi.

2. ¶ In all inquieres compyffions shalbe made to  
some of the iustices of one of the bēches or iustices  
of a fyfe or of peace with other. ii. worthy men of  
the countrey / favyng that that toucheth the efche  
tour and his offyce. An. xliij. E. iij. cap. iij.

3. ¶ Compyffions shalbe made to the iustice of peas  
to here and termynue defautes of laborers and for to  
awarde damage. xliij. E. iij. cap. vi.

4. ¶ Compyffioners of Wyer & termyners to iquere  
& to certifie shalbe discharged i thescheker by theyr  
othes & in lyke maner theyr heyres and executors.  
and the barons and the iustice of the one bench and  
of the other / shall take the same othe by wayt of de  
funus potestatis in the countrey. But fuch othes shal



## **Cōmyssyons & cōmyssyoners.**

not be taken but in cōmyssyons of Oyer and terme-  
ner and to enquire and certeyne onely. Anno. vii. d.  
iii. cap. xi. Se a nother statute of the same matter. A.  
nn. d. iii. cap. ix. Also se eschetour. 9.

**C**roke of cōmyssyōs. 2c. In the title of enquerours  
escheker. 15. Eschetours. 5. 7. 9. Estreys. i. panell. 5.  
ryuers. 4. and. 6. shyppes. 12. werys. 5. and. 6. and  
Gyllenage. 4.

## **Cōmen benche.**

1 **C**Because that by the remouynge of the comen  
bench the pleses of tymes haue abyden without day  
it is agreed that before the remouynge. 2c. the iusty-  
ces shalbe warnyd by a tyme / so that they maye  
warne & atorne the partyes so by a tyme that they  
lese not theyr proces. A. n. E. iii. cap. x. s. stat. Worth.

## **Cōmen ple.**

1 **C**ōmen pleses shall not folow oure courte but  
shalbe holden in some certein place. Mag. car. ca. xi.

2 **N**o comen pleee shalbe holden in the escheker.  
Articuli super cartas. cap. iii.

3 **U**nder the pryuy seale from hensforth shal no  
wryt go out whych touchyth the comen lawe. Articuli  
super cartas. cap. vi.

## **Cōmons.**

**C**roke for comons in the tytle approwmētys and  
in the tytle lymytacyon.

## **Cōmplaynt.**

1 **N**ote well that every man greuyd agaynst the  
lawe in the countrey of a thyng whych is in the auc-  
toryte of the iustyce of peace to reforme : may com-  
playne to the iustyce of peace and they shal do hym  
remedy.

## Complaynt.

To liti.

remedy. *Hand. b. vii. cap. xi. 7. xii.* But this statute is better abridged in proclamacyon. 2. loke there.

## Conceylment.

Loke for conceylment. *Brestys. i. Coroner. 2. Customers. 6. Eschequer. i. 7. Justyce of peace. 28.*

## Conspyracy.

1. Justyce of ether of the benchys and of assyse shall inquire of conspyratours and euyl procurors in enquestys assyse and Juries without delaye at every playnt without wryt. *Articuli super cartas ca. 7.* And also a man may haue a wrytte therof in the chauncery yf he wyl.

2. A wrytte of conspyracy was ordeyned in the tyme of *E.* the furst agaynst conspyratours of false coplayntis and theyr abbettours and susteyners and parte takers. And the wryt is recityd expressely in the statute. *a. responsurus tali in placito conspirationis secundū ordinationem inde confectam.* And so is it generally and both not determyne in what cases it lyeth. And yf the defendautis be attaynt at the sute of the partye they shalbe imprysonyd tyll they haue saufsied the partye and agaynst the kyng they shal greuously be ponyshyd. *Statuto de cōspiratoribus.*

3. Conspyratours be they that medell by counaunt or by other alyuance that every one shal help and holde vp others purpose falsly and malyciously to indyte or cause to indyte or falselye to acquyre the people / or falsely to moue ples or maynteyne them / and also they that cause infauntis within age to appell men of felony wherby they be imprysonyd and greatly greuyd and they that resayue mē in the

*B. v.*

country

## Conspiracy.

country with theyr clothyng and fees for to mayn-  
tayne theyr malycious purpows and to hyde the  
trewth a well the takers as the gyuers and stewards  
dis and baylyffes of great lordes whiche by theyr  
lordshipp offyce and power take vpon theym to mayn-  
tayne and vpholde ples and barettys for other par-  
tes than those that touche the state of the pre lordes  
or theym selfe. This ordynance and synall byllyn-  
cyon of cōspiratours was made and synally agreed  
by the kynge and his counsell in this pyamēt. xxiiij.  
E. 1. And it is ordeyned that the iustyce assygned to  
gyuers felonyes and trespassys to be harde and betere  
myght shal haue the transcript. Statuto de officio  
iudicis conspiratorum.

4. Justice of assyse and of nisi prius haue power  
to inquire here and determyne conspiracyes / conse-  
deracyes and champertye as ferforth as iustices in  
heyr may do. And that yf ca not there be determyne  
ned for shortnes of tyme shalbe aduoydanto yf bene-  
the and there determyned. An. iiij. E. iiij. cap. iij. And  
se a lyke statute. Mayntenaunce. 4.

5. Judges and pursuants in the spyrytuall co't  
indytred for these causys shall reconer vpon theyr  
acquytell agaynst yf procuratours though they be  
indytours and the procuratours shall haue the same  
payne that is conteyned in the statute of w. ii. as ag-  
gaynst them that procure false appelles. And obly-  
gacyons made by cōpulsion of seculer power to leue  
of in suche case shalbe voyde. And iustice of assyse  
and other iustices before whom suche indytrees shal  
be acquyted haue power to enquire of suche procu-  
ratours. An. i. R. ii. cap. xiiij.

6. A man indytred in appelles of treson or felonye  
in 4

## Conspiracy fo. liiii.

In a foreyn countye shall recover treble damages agaynst his conspyratours after that he is ouely acquyred by verdu in a writt groundyd vpon the same cause. And other proces shall be in this writt of conspyracy as in trespas. But Chester is excepte. Anno viii. Hen. vi. cap. x. in fine.

7 ¶ An inditement where there is no suche place within the same counte shall be holden for none / and the indytee shall recover his damages in a writte of conspyracy agaynst the abbettours / procuratours / conspyratours the same lawe shall be in appell / but the statut spekethe not but of treason and felonye to dure. 2c. 11. H. v. cap. 1. And the same statute is made perpetuall. xviii. H. vi. cap. xii.

¶ Take more for conspyracy / Appell. 4. 7 exigent. 2. and excōmengement. 3. 7 A. v. E. iii. stat. 5. cap. 1.

### Consultacyon.

1 ¶ When the spyrytuall iudge do seace by y<sup>e</sup> kynz ges prohibicyon directed vnto them: the chauncelour or the kynz chiefe iustyce shall se the byllet of the cause at the instaunce of the plentyffes / yf he se that it parteyne to the spyrituall court he shal make the cōsultacyon. s. a writt to pursue. Statuto de consultatione. xviii. E. 1.

2 ¶ It is ordeyned that where a consultacyon is ones ouely graunted vpon a prohibicyon made to a iudge of the holy churche that same iudge may proceede in the cause by vertue of the same consultacyon notwithstanding any other prohibicyon vpon that to hym deliuered. Prouyded alway that the mater in the sayd lybell of the sayd cause be not ingrosyd nor enlarged nor in no maner charged. l. E. iii. ca. viii.

Constable

## Constable and Marshall.

1. **C**onstable and Marshall shall hold no plee be termynable at the comen law. *2. viij. R. cap. ultimo*

2. **I**t belongeth to the constable marshall to haue conysaunce of contractis touchynge featis of armys and of warre out of the realme: & also of thynge touchynge armys or warre within the realme whiche may not be determyned nor discussyd by the comen lawe with other vsages and customys paretynnyng to the same matters reasonably vsed by cōstables in theyr tyme: addynge therto yf euery pleyntiffe shall declare playnly his matter in his peticion or els a man shall not be compelled to answer to yf same. And if any plee be cōmensyd before them that may be determyned by the comen law of the lande the partye shall haue a letter of pryue seale of the kynges dyrecte to the same cōstable & marshall to surcesse tyll it be discussyd by the kynges counsell whes ther it partyne to them or no. *xij. R. ij. cap. ij.*

3. **C**onstable and marshall shall haue power to determyne appell of a thyng done out of the realme but not within. *i. h. iij. cap. xij.*

**T**oke more for constable and marshall in the tute of Seneschall and Marshall.

### Constables of townys.

**T**oke therfore Drawlach. i. gaole & gaolours. i. Laborers. 7. Plays & gamys. i. & 5. & walys. i. 2.

### Contra formam collationis.

1. **I**f abbottys pryours keepers of hospytallys/ and of other relygyouse houses founded of the kyng or his progenytours/ alyen from hensforth the land of theyr houses of hym or his progenytours gyven those

## **Contra formam collationis. fo. 1b.**

those tenementes shalbe taken in to the kynges handes and holden at his wyl. yf that house be fosided of a nother he of whom or of whose asscestours the tenement so alyenat was gyuen shall haue a wyte to recover the same tenement & the wyte is expresse in the statute & it lyeth agaynst the abbot. The same maner is of tenemētes gyue for a chauntry or lyght in any church or chapell or almes to be susteyned if the tenement so gyuen be alyenyd. w. 1. cap. xli. se the resydewe of this statute in cessant.

## **Contra formam feoffamenti.**

I **C**None that is infeoffyd by a dede shalbe distreynyd to do sute excepte he be bounden thereto by the forme of his dede they excepte whose aunccestours or they them selfe haue bene wont to do such sute before the first goynge ouer of kyng Henry into Brytayne. Also none enseffyd without a dede from the tyme of the conquest or by some auncyent feffement shalbe distreynyd to make suche sute: those excepte as before. And they that be infeffyd for certayne seruyces of so many shyllynges: by no meanes shalbe bounden to such sute or to other seruyce further than the forme of his feffement. Marlib. yg. cap. 12.

**T**oke more for suche mater. Lordes almost / thowrowe all and Sute. 2.

## **Conuocacions.**

I **T**hey that be callyd to the couocacions of the clergy by the pretext of the kynges wyte theyre seruantes and familyars shall inioy the same lyberte or prauilege in comyng taryng and goyng home agayn as they y<sup>e</sup> come to y<sup>e</sup> parliament. 2. vii. d. vt. c. i.

**Conuolunce.**



**Consuance.**  
**T**oke for colufyon to take awaye consuance. As  
lyle. 16. and. 18.

**Copper.**  
**S**e of Copper in the tytle of brasle / laton / and  
copper.

**Coperceners.**  
**I** The kynge shall haue the homage & maryage  
of all the syters / and every of them shall holde of  
hym in chefe. But another lord shall not haue the  
maryage but onely of the eldyft. Nor y<sup>e</sup> eldyft syter  
shall not by occasyon therof aske of her yonger sy-  
sters homage or warde or any subieccyon because  
she is eldest. Nor she can in no thyng aske more thā  
her other syters but the chefe mese in name of the  
eldest. Statuto Hybern. And se a lyke matter prero-  
gatyue of the kynge. 9. and Sure. 2. Toke more for  
coperceners. Sure. 1.

**Cordyners and coryers.**  
**I** None vsynge the crafte of cordyner vse the  
craft of tanner nor tanner y<sup>e</sup> craft of cordyner and  
he that doth the contrary to forseyt to the kynge al  
his tannys leder and botes and shoos and to make  
fyne at the kynges pleasure not wrythstandynge any  
charter or patent made to the contrary. The. xii. R.  
ii. cap. xij. And se An. iiii. R. ii. cap. vltimo a statute  
made to the contrary of this matter. But it is not  
but to endure vntyll the nexte parlyament.

**2** None whyle he vseth the crafte of cordyner  
vse the craft of tanner vpon payne of forseyture for  
every hyde by hym or any to his vse tanned. vi. s.  
viii. d. And if the cordyners fynde default in the les-  
ser tanned

## Cordyners and corpers. fo. lvi.

her tanned by the tanners / than the tanners to forfeite for euery hyde so defectiue. vi. s. viii. d. And he that will sue shall haue the halfe. And iustices of eyther bench. iustices of assyse & of peace. & iustice of Chester and Lancaster mayres and burghes. &c. haue power to enquire therof or to attayne them by examynacyon as well as the kynges sute as at y<sup>e</sup> parties sute. An. ii. lb. vi. cap. vii. And it is consyrmyd. An. i. lb. vii. cap. v.

3. Cordyners and coblers of London & iii. myls aboute were prohibited vpon a certeyne payne lymitted in the statute / to make any shoe galogges or hote with any pyke or poleyne whiche shulde passe two ynches. &c. An. iii. E. iii. cap. vii.

4. No tanner nor none other to his vse for the tyme that he vseth the craft of tanner vse the craft of corper nor blak no leder to sell on payne of forfeiture for euery hyde. vi. s. viii. d. & that no corper corpe any hyde yf it be not suffycently tanned vpon payne for euery hyde so corped. iii. s. iii. d. And that no tanner put no leder to sale but redde as it cometh from the tanne vpon payne of forfeiture of the same and that no corper vse the craft of tanner vpon payne of forfeiture for euery hyde. vi. s. viii. d. and that no tanner tanne no shepe skynns vpon payne to forfeite for euery skynne so tannyd. x. s. And se the statute who shall haue the sayde penaltyes. And iustices of peace mayres and gouernours of cyties & townes haue power to enquire and determyne suche defaultes. An. i. lb. vii. cap. v.

5. That no cordwayner or shomaker nor none other to his vse vse the craft of corper whyle he vsyth y<sup>e</sup> craft of cordwayner nor any corper y<sup>e</sup> craft of cordwayner

## Cordynners and coryers.

cordwayner whyle he vseth the craft of coryar or payne to forfeit to the hig. iij. s. iij. d. for every hyde so coryed and wrought: & other. iij. s. iij. d. to hym yf fyist fyndeth & sewyth it: and that no tanner put any hyde nor leder to sale before it be dyed vpon payne to forfeit for every hyde so put to sale. vi. s. viij. d. to the vse before sayde. An. xix. h. vii. cap. xix.

**6** ¶ No alpen not borne in Englande, Irland, wales, Calers or in the marches, dwelling in saynt Katerynes, saynt Martyns, westmyster, Southmark, or in the suburbys of London or other places within London or about the sayde cytye bye to theyr owne vse any leder in secrete placys but onely in the open market where it may be seen that it be suffyciently tanned & coryed vnder the payne to forfeit for every hyde. vi. s. viij. d. halfe to the kyng & halfe to the iher. 3<sup>te</sup> the wardeyns of the coryers or theyr suffycient deputies may serche within the placys aforesayde, as well any of the felosshyp of tanners as of the felosshyp of straungers alpens occupyenge the same craft: and also in theyr owne occupacyon for leder vn suffyciently tanned and coryed and it is so founde to be forfeit and the owner to haue imprisonment without bayll or maymprysse. v. dayes & to paye for a fyne for every offence. xx. s. and halfe of the money so forfeit to be to the kyng, and halfe to hym that wyll sue, and yf any let or interrupt the sayd serchers. xc. he to be imprisoned. x. days without bayll & c. and to paye for a fyne. xl. s. halfe to the kyng & c. halfe to y<sup>e</sup> felosshyp of coryers & chāber of London to the vse of the comynalte: & the lordes of the franchises chyse to haue the forfeiture of the leder within his franchises, and the recouere of the premisses to be by accyon

## Cordyners and coppers. Fo. lbi.

by accyon of det. wherof no protection ession nor ple  
in disablement of the person to lye. Anno. 19. h. viij.  
capitulo. x.

7 **I**t shalbe lawfull to all persons of the broder  
hed of the Trynryte of the blak frerys in London &  
to all other persons borne vnder the domynyon of  
the Emperour and the prynce of castell to bye al ma  
ner of red leder or other leder coryed or not coryed  
in open marketrys and fayrys in England suffycents  
ly wrought assayd and sealys with all lawfull serch  
in all placys fraunshysed or vnfraunshysed as theye  
haye done in tyme past notwithstandinge the thyr  
yere of Hen. the viij. or any other statute made to y<sup>e</sup>  
contrary. Prouyded that this statut extende not  
to leder vntannyd or not suffyciently tannyd.

Item in London that the byer or seller be fre there  
excepte it be in Bartymewe fayre. Anno. v. h. viij.  
capitulo. vij.

8 **E**uery cordyner in the cytye of London and  
within thre myles of the same may sell shoos botys  
and galegys vpon the sondaye / and all other festys  
pryncypallys not withstandinge the statute made in  
the tyme of kynge Edward the. iij. ry. h. viij. ca. ix.

## Corne and grayne.

1 **W**edows maye bequeth theyr corne aswell of  
theyr dowryes as of theyr other landes. Merton. ca  
pitulo. ij.

2 **C**orne shall not be caryed out of the realme  
but to Cales or to Gascon & that by the kyngs ly  
cence. An. xxxiij. E. iij. cap. xx.

3 **W**ardens of townys where corne of the coun  
tye of Hentyngton / Canterbery / Bedfords / Bartfords

h. l.

and

## **Corne and grayne.**

and Northampton shalbe solde and brought to the  
cytye of London: haue power to ponysh the sellers  
therof yf they be not well sftyd from dust and fylth.  
An. xvii. R. ii. cap. iiii.

4. **E**very man may shyp corne to what place  
he wyll out of the realme but to the kynges enmyes  
except that restraynt be therof made by the counsell.  
xvii. R. ii. cap. vii. 2. iiii. H. vi. cap. ultimo. But the  
kynges may restrayne it yf they se cause for the pro-  
fyte by the counsell of the realme.

5. **E**very man maye shyp and cary corne out of  
the realme withoute licence to every parte excepte  
to the kynges enmyes. whyle the quarter of whete  
excede not vi. s. viii. d. 7 barly. iiii. s. in the port wher  
they shyp to indure tyll the next parlyament: An. xv.  
H. vi. cap. ii. and after the same statute was confyr-  
med for. r. yere. An. xx. H. vi. cap. vi. and after it was  
made perpetuall. An. xxi. H. vi. cap. vi.

6. **N**o person convey in any port of this realme  
any whete rye or barly that is not of the growynge  
of Englonde, Irelonde, wales or other yle thereto  
belögis yf the quarter of whete excede not y<sup>e</sup> pryce  
of vi. s. viii. d. the quarter rye. iiii. s. 7 the quarter of  
barly. iiii. s. and that vpon the payne of forseynture y<sup>e</sup>  
one halfe to the kyng 7 thother halfe to hym that  
seasyth it Anno. iiii. E. iiii. cap. ii.

**T**oke more for corne weyghtes and mesures. 6.  
in the ende. 7. 12. 19. 20. 25. 26.

**C**orodry.

1. **T**he kyng from hens forth wyll not praye  
for penyon or corodry but where he ought. An. i. E.  
iii. statute. ii. cap. xi.

**T**oke

## Corodys. fo. lbiij.

**T**oke for corodys abbot and priour. i.

**C**oroners.

**1.** **C**oroners shalbe chosen of the moste wyse knyghtes / and which best know / wyll and may attende y<sup>e</sup> offyce. And the whiche shall lawfully attache and present the plects of the corone: and the shyriffe shall haue counter rollys with the coroners as well of appelles as of inquestes attachementes and other thynges whych he to y<sup>e</sup> offyce pertaineth. And that no coroner take any thyng to do his offyce vpon a greuous forfeiture to the kynge. w. i. cap. x.

**2.** **T**here is a statute whych is called Statutum Exon. and there be dyuers articles made vpon the same statute for to enquire of the defaultes of coroners. s. yf he send another in his place to do his offyce: and yf he come to do his offyce without delay after that y<sup>e</sup> is demaunded to cū or not: and yf he or his clerke take any thyng to do his offyce or i delay of his offyce: or yf the goodes of the felons were taken by a good enquiry and deliuered by the coroners to the towne as they ought to be: and yf he take any thyng for to make thenquest to murder the ryght or prayse y<sup>e</sup> goodes and chatels lesse than they be worth in disseyt of the kyg or make the inrollyng other wyse than it was found: or draw out of his rollys a thyng found: and yf he take any thyng of the townys for abjuracions: and yf he or any of his take any goodes of y<sup>e</sup> dede vpon whose bodye he made the vyem. And forther is enacted yf yf the. xii. fynde falsly that. xxiij. shalbe sworne. And yf they be attaynt by the. xxiiij. they shalbe attachid every man by hym selfe by good maymprise to haue theyr bodyes. xc. whan the kyg demaunderh. And yf the coroner / his clerk / or other procurour be attaynt  
D. ij. he shalbe



## Coroners.

he shalbe attachyd by good maympryse vt supra.  
 And this enquiry shalbe taken before certeyne en-  
 querours whiche by the baylyffes and bedels of the  
 countie sworne shal haue before them the names of  
 viij. men of euery towne and of euery halfe towne of  
 vi. men and of euery hamlet of. iij. men. And out of  
 the. viij. the inquerours shal take. vi. and out of the  
 vi. iij. and out of the. iij. n. of the whiche euery one  
 hath a seale and theyr othe is put in the statut. *Statu-  
 tuto Exon. 2 in articulis eiusdem.*

3 **T**hese be to be inquired of the coroners of  
 our lord the kynge: fyrst when the coroners haue co-  
 maimdement from the kynges baylyffe or from the  
 men of the countrey that they shal go to them that  
 be slayne or sodenly deed or wounded or brekers of  
 houses or the place where tresour is founde/ anone  
 they shal comaunde. iij. v. or. vi. townes nexte to  
 nynge that they be before them in suche a place/ and  
 when they come by an othe they shal make inquiry  
 cyon in this forme. Of the man slayne. Fyrst it is to  
 be inquired where he was slayne whether i the fyld  
 other in the house or at the tauerne or at any congre-  
 gacion/ and who were ther. Also it is to be inquired  
 who be gilty of dede or of force and who were ther  
 men or women/ and what age so euer they be so they  
 can speke and haue discrecyon. 2c. And all that by  
 inquisicyon shalbe founde gilty shalbe taken and de-  
 lyuered the shryffe and put in the geal. And they  
 be founde though they be not gilty shalbe attachyd  
 vntyll the comynge of the iustyce and the names of  
 them all shalbe wryten in the coroners roll / yf any  
 suche be slayne in the felde or wood and be founde  
 fyrst it is to se whether he were slayne there or no

or yf

# Coroners.

To .lxx.

or yf peradventure he be brought thyder let the trace be folowed yf it maye be who brought the body thyder by horse or by carte it shalbe inquerd also yf the man slayne be knowen or ynknowen and where he laye the nyght before yf any suche be slayne and any be sood gilty anone the coroner shal go to his hous and inquere what catell he hath and what come in the graunge or sylde / and yf he be a free man what landis he hath and what they be worth by the yere and cause them all to be prayyd landys come & cartell and anone they shalbe sene and deliuered to the hole townshyp to answer before the iustice therof / and also the landys deliuered what they be worthe by the yere sauynge the seruyce to the lordes of the fee & the landes shalbe holden in the kynges hāde tyll the lordes of the fee haue made fyne for them.

These thynges so inquerd the body shalbe beried. Also it is to be inquerd of suche bodyes whether they were drowned or slayne or strangled be token of any corde aboute the nek or by any membre or by any hurt in the bodye founde it is to procede in the forsayde forme and then the coroners shall attache the fynders and all other in theyr companyes.

¶ Where you this syr coroner that J. M. B. am a thefe of .ii. beestys or some other beste or a murderer of one man or many and a felon of our souerayne lord kyng Henry of Englande. And because I haue done many yuellys & theftys in this his lande I Aburre the lande of our lord kyng Henry of England and that I owe to hye me towarde the port of such a place whych thou haste gyuen me and that I owe not to go oute of the hye waye. And yf I do I will that I shalbe taken as a thefe and felon of oure so

D.iii.

uerayne

## Coroners.

verayne lorde the kynge and that at suche a place  
 that take my passage diligently & I shal not by deith  
 but one nor and an other I may have passage and  
 I can not have suche speede I shal goo every day  
 to the see to the kneys wyllinge to passe And yf I  
 maye not within xl. dayes continually I shal be  
 my selfe agayne in to the church as a thefe and  
 felon to our lord the kyng as so helpe me god to  
 iudgement. &c. *Tractatu de abiuratione latronum.*

5 **C**oroner shalbe chosen if he haue nor laith  
 suffycient in the same countye. &c. *Anno. xiii. E. iii.  
 capitulo. viii.*

6 **C**oroners shalbe chose in full countres by the  
 commons of the same countye sauynge to the kynge &  
 other lordes yf such coroners ought to make theyr  
 franchyses. &c. *Ar. xviii. E. iii. cap. vi.*

7 **O**f tresure found the coroner ought to inquire  
 re who be the fynders & also who that is therof sul  
 pect & that may be knowen because he leued belicet  
 ly & yse the tauerne & so long cōtynued for suspec  
 ous he ought to be attached by iii. vi. or mo ples  
 ges yf they may be found yf any be appelled of rape  
 he shalbe attachyd yf it be newly done & they se a to  
 ken of treuth is a token of bledynge & crye made he  
 shalbe attached by iii. or. v. pledges yf it be appella  
 led without crye or tokē manifest thā ii. pledges be  
 suffycient of an appell of a wound if the same wound be  
 a vethes wound anon they yf be appelled shalbe take  
 & holde tyll it be knowē whether he may lyue & yf  
 he bye they shalbe holde gylty & yf he lyue he shal  
 be attached by iii. or by. vi. pledges as a yf wound  
 is great or lesse. Of a small wound. ii. be suffycient.

**A**lso of al woundes it is to be seen yf lengthe wode

# Coroners.

fo. 1r.

and dyones and with what wepon the hurt mā was wounded and in what place of the body and yf any be gilty who made the wound and so all thynge must be put in the coroners roll. yf any be appelled of the dede & some of the force they that be appelled of the dede shalbe taken and they that shalbe appelled of the force shalbe attached yll that they that be appelled of the dede be conuycete.

¶ Of horsys botys & cartys by the which any man is slayne which be properly called bannys they shal be incontynent prayed & afterwarde delueryd as to aboue sayd of wikes of the see where so ever it be found if any put to his handes to take them he shal be attached by good pledges and sure and the wike shalbe prayd & delueryd to the towneys men. If any man be suspecte of the deth of any man persshyd he shalbe taken & imprysonyd. Also of al mā slaughters burglaries of mā persshed or slayne hue & crye shalbe leuyd as it was wont in Englonde & all shal folow the cry & the trace yf it may be. And they that do not shalbe attached that they be before the iustices. &c. The coroner shal also inquire of the fynder of the dede and shal do his name to be mrollyd yt supra. *Tractatu de officio coronatorum.*

8 ¶ As the coroner ought to enquyre of hym or them which oyd the murdre of theyr abettours & consenters & of them which were presēt man or wo man and theyr names to mroll & certifye the kyng wyll that euery coroner excersice his office accordig as is before reherfyd on payne of losseure of. l. s. to the kyng & also coroners ought to certifye theyre inquisycōs to the iustyce of the gaole deluery next being in the coūte after the inquisycōs taken vpon

D. iij.

pon

## Coroners.

pon payne of. l. s. and also the coroner on the syght  
of the body of one that was murdered shal haue for  
his labour. xij. s. iij. d. whiche shalbe leueryd of the  
goodes of hym that dyd the murdre yf he haue any  
and yf he haue not and escape than it shalbe leueryd  
of the mercyamentes of the towne where any such  
murderer happeth to escape and the coroner hath  
power to enquire of suche escape. A. iij. l. vii. cap. 1.  
¶ Coroners shal enquire vpon the syght of the  
body yf the murdre were done by day 7 yf they fynd  
it so 7 the murderer be not taken than it is an escape  
for the which the town where yf murdre was done  
shalbe amerced. iij. l. vii. cap. 1.

10. ¶ If the coroner vpon request to hym made to  
enquire of a body deed by mysauenture or other wyse  
do not endeuer hym to do his offyce or yf he take an  
ny thyng for doyng of his offyce he to forsayt for  
every tyme. xl. s. and iustices of assyse and of peace  
haue power to enquire and to determyne the same  
as well by examynacyon as by presentement. A. l. vii.  
vii. capitulo. vii.

¶ Toke more for coroners. Amercyament. 3. Mary  
shal. 2. and officers. 1.

## Coronne.

1. ¶ Ho shryffe, constable, eschetour, coroner, or  
other oure baylyffes shal holde plee of our corowne  
Magna carta. cap. xviij.

¶ Toke for coporacions in the tytle of Gyldes  
fraternytees.

## Corpus cum causa.

1. ¶ Be that suyth to defete an execucion by a flap  
tuse of

## Corpus cum causa. fo. lxi.

ture of the staple and thereupon cometh in the chauce-  
cery by corpus cum causa and there hath a scire fac  
agaynste the partye vpon the deseysaunce or suche  
lyke he shall fynde surete as well to the partie as to  
the kynge seuerally. xi. Hen. vi. cap. x.

**¶** Take yf he shall do so in audita querela by the  
equite. xc.

**¶** Take more therof Waymprise. 3.

### Coſynage.

**¶** In a writ of coſynage of graundfader or grete  
graundfader the same answer shall be admittted that  
the demaundant is not the nexte heire of the same  
auncester as it is in aſſyſe of mortdauncester at the  
comen lawe. vii. cap. xi.

**¶** Take more for coſynage damages. 3.

### Compers.

**¶** Take for the exteſiſe of the myſtery of Compers  
weyghtes and meaſures. 39.

### Counterple of voucher.

**¶** In a writ of mortdauncester coſynage, ayle-  
nuper obit/entrufyon and other lyke wittes by the  
whiche landes or tenementes be demaunded whye  
he ought to deſcend/reuert/remayne or fall by the  
deth of the auncester or of an other yf of tenat vouch  
to warrantye and the demaundant ley that the tenat  
or his auncestour whose heire he is was the fyrſte  
that entred after the deth of hym of whose ſeyſyn he  
demaundeth the auerment ſhalbe reſerued yf the te-  
nant wyl abyde thereon and yf not he ſhalbe put  
to a nother answer yf he haue not his warrantie in

h. v.

preſence



## Counterple of boucher.

presence that wyl warrant hym & incontynent en-  
tre in answer, sayng to the demaundant his excep-  
cyons agaynst hym yf he wyl vouch sother as he  
shulde haue before agaynst the first tenaunt. &c. yet  
agayne in all maner wyttes of entre that make men-  
cyon of the degrees that none fro hens forth vouch  
out of the lyne and in other wyttes of entre where  
no mencyon is made of degrees the which wyttes  
can not be susteyned but where the wyttes within  
the degrees can nor lye and in the wytt of right it  
is prouyded that yf the tenaunt vouch to warrant  
and the demaundaunt saye that he that is vouches  
or his auncestours has neuer seysyn of the lande or  
the tenement in demaunde in fee nor in seruice by the  
hande of the tenaunt or his auncestours after the  
tyme of hym of whose seysyn the demaundaunt de-  
clareth vnto the tyme that the wytt was purchasyd  
and the plee mouyd by the wyche he maye auerre  
the tenaunt or his auncestours seysyns: the ouer ma-  
shalbe receyvyd yf the tenaunt wyl abyde therby vi  
supra/ sauynge to the demaundaunt vi supra. And yf  
same exceptyon shall haue place in a wytt of mores  
dissentour and other wyttes before named as well  
as in wyttes that touche the right: yf the tenaunt  
haue a vnde of warranty of another ma othertwys  
his recovery shalbe sauoyd vnto hym by a wytte of  
warranty of charters when he wyl purchase it but  
that that the pleyntyfe shall not be therby delayed  
w. l. cap. xxxix. It semeth by these wordes. & when  
he wyl purchase that a ma shal haue a wytt of war-  
ranty of charters after the plee determyned. (M. 1100)  
2. ¶ When so ever the tenant collyth any ma to wa-  
rant the demaundant counterplede by the statute  
shal

## Counterple of voucher. To. lxxi.

that he that is vouchyd nor none of his aunccestors  
eche shall haue the counterple by the statute w<sup>ch</sup> fo  
ther the vouche be absent or present. for by the wor  
ds of the statute of. w. the shulde not haue had the  
counterple yf the vouche had be present at the tyme  
of the voucher: therfore this statute was made. *re.*  
*Statuto de vocatis ad warantum.*

**The** demaundant shall haue the auerment  
that the vouche is deef or that there is none suche.  
*re. xiiij. E. iij. cap. xviij.*

**C**ountye.

**No** countye from hensforth shalbe holden but  
from moneth to moneth. And where more tyme  
hath ben wont to be / there it shalbe more. *Magna  
carta. cap. xxxv.*

**The** countye for Suffer shalbe one tyme hol  
den at Chychester: the next tyme at Lewes: so by  
course or to be voyde. *An. rix. h. v. cap. xliiij.*

**Toke** more of countye. *Procurementys. And  
shyppys. 2. 2.*

**C**rykkys.

**Marchaundyse** shall not be charged: & dischar  
ged in crykkys vpon payne of forfeiture: but by coo  
hercyon of Tempest. *ad. h. iij. cap. xix.*

**Merchaundyse** of the staple shpyppys in cryk  
kys shalbe forseyt. *xiiij. h. vi. cap. v.*

**Toke** more for crykkys in the tytle of shpyppys.

**C**rosbowes.

**No** mā shote i any crosbow but out of a house  
for defence therof: but he be a lord: or that he o: o  
ther to his vse may dispende. *cc. marke by yere*

yppon

## Crosbowes

vpon payne of forseyture of the crosbowe to hym  
that wyl lease it and to forseyt for every daye. *xl. s.*  
*Anno. xix. h. vij. cap. iij.*

2. **¶** That no person shote in crosbowe or hande  
gonne but he or other to his vse or to the vse of his  
wyfe haue. *xl. s.* marke lande yerely vpon payne  
of forseture therof and *xl. s.* for every tyme so offens  
vynge halfe to the kyng and halfe to hym that wyl  
sue. And also euery of the kiges subiects may lease  
the sayd crosbowes and gonnes to his owne vse.

Item that no man kepe any crosbow or handgonne  
in his house or ellys where vpon payne of impryson  
ment and to forset *xl. s.* to the kyng but he haue lan  
den vt supra and the sayd defautes to be ponyshable  
as well by the kynges counsell by examynacyon as  
by Iustices of peace by examynacyon or presentes  
ment and this acte not to extende to makers of cros  
bowes but yf they may kepe the to sell. *xl. s.* to shote  
in theym for assaune to them that dwell within syr  
myle of the see or on the see costes or in the englysh  
marches nygh to Scotland but that they may kepe  
them for defence of theyr houses and goodes and also  
of theyr shypps ne to marchauntes that haue the  
to sell. **¶** Prouyded that the kyng take his sute with  
in the yere and a comen person within halfe a yere.  
*xl. s.* and no penaltie to be forseyt tyll this acte be pro  
claymed within the same countye. *xl. s.* yf any bryng  
a crosbowe into another mannes house that the pe  
naltie ronne vpon the brynger and yf kynges lycence  
vnder his placard to be sufficient discharge. *xl. s.* and  
all other actes of crosbowes be by this statute repel  
lyd. *Anno. xi. h. vij. cap. iij.*

3. **¶** He that may dispens. *xl. s.* by yere may shote

## Croshawes. Fo. lxxiii.

In a croshawe or gonne and kepe them in his house. And he that doth the contrary shall lose. xl. s. for every tyme/and his croshaw and gonne/ & every lord hauynge lete that mayntayneth any within his iurisdiction doynge contrarie shall forseyte. xl. s. the one halfe to the kynge the other to hym that wyl sue where nother wayer of lawe esson nor pteccyon shall lye. Anno. xv. h. viij. cap. viij.

¶ Take more therof in the tytle of bowes and bow staues.

## ¶ Crossys.

1 ¶ Because many do reyse crossys/or suffre them to be reysyd in pteudice of the lordes/that thereby the tenauntes may defende them selfe by the pryuylege of the templars and hospytellars: it is ordeyned that suche tenementes shall ronne to the chiefe lordes/lyke as tenemētes alyenyd to mortmarn. w. ij. cap. xxiiij.

## ¶ Cui in vita.

1 ¶ Warranty of the father is no barre in a cui in vita brought by the heire of the possession of his mother excepte he haue assetz by the same father. Gloucester. cap. iij. in fine.

2 ¶ If the husbände lese by defaute the tenement that was the ryght of his wyfenthe womā after the deathe of her husbände shall recouer by a wryt of errorre cui ipsa in vita contradicere non potuit. And yf the tenaunt can not shew his ryght after the forme of his wryt whiche he purchasyd furst/ the woman shall recouer. w. ij. cap. iij.

## ¶ Lunage.

1 ¶ Lunage shalbe at Lays tyll it please the kyng  
The

## Cunage.

The ix. yere of. H. vi. cap. vi. And the same statute is  
confermyd. Anno. d. H. vi. cap. vi.

2. **C**unours shall receyue by werght and deliuer  
by werght and not by nomber. 2. he. xxy. E. iii. de pro  
ditiōe. cap. xix.

3. **C**unours shalbe sworne that the thyrd part  
of the bullion be made in halpens and farthynges.  
The iii. yere of. H. iii. cap. x.

**L**oke more of cunage in the tytyls of eschaunge  
and money. 21.

### Custome to the kyng.

1. **N**o Englyshe man shall paye for the custome  
of one sak of woll but halfe a marke / 2. of a laste of  
lether halfe a marke. A. xii. E. iii. sta. i. cap. iii. 2. A.  
xv. E. iii. sta. staple. cap. i. But an aljen shall paye  
more as aperyth by the same sta. therfore loke there.  
Also a lyke matter dicto A. xii. E. iii. sta. i. ca. xi.

2. **T**here shalbe takē of no Englyshe mā of a sak  
of woll but halfe a marke for custome / 2. vpō hydys  
2. lether the aljen custome. And y<sup>e</sup> sak shall cōteyn  
xxvi. stone 2. euery stone. xii. li. A. xii. E. iii. cap. xix.

3. **C**ustome of iii. d. for a li shalbe payd by an al  
jen. An. xv. E. iii. statuto staple. cap. xxv.

4. **C**ustome shall not be payd for the cannas in  
which the woll is packyd nor for the corners of the  
sakkys of woll. Anno. rxxiii. E. iii. cap. xix.

5. **C**ustome nor subsidey grauntyd to the kyng for  
marchaundys caried out of the realme shall not be  
payd for marchaundys brought to Berwyke. Anno  
xv. B. cap. vii.

6. **C**loth cut by marchauntye strangers in robys  
and in lytell pecys shal pay custome after the rate of  
a hole

## Customs to the kynge. Fo. lxxiii.

whole cloth and comysions to be made to inquire  
therof and to certifie into the chauncery. The. xi.  
yere of. Hen. the. iii. cap. vii.

7. ¶ He that caryeth marchaundises not customed  
to any where out of the realme but to Wales shal for  
seyt y<sup>e</sup> value & shalbe imprysoned tyll he have made  
fynne and he that espyeth and giveth knowledge to  
the tresorer shal have y<sup>e</sup>.iii. part: the. ii. lb. vi. ca. iii.

8. ¶ Every marchaunt denyzen which by the kyn  
ges lycence caryeth wolles/wollen hydes & tyn to a  
nother place than to Wales shal pay custome as an  
alyen. Anno. xx. lb. vi. cap. iii.

9. ¶ The custome of all wollen clothes that shal  
be caryed out of this realme shalbe payd to the cus  
tomers of the porte where they shalbe shyppt &  
not to the collectour of the custome notwithstanding  
the statute made the. xii. Edwar. iii. The. xi. Henry  
vi. capitulo. vi.

10. ¶ None vnder the obeysaunce of the kynge of  
Englond shal sell any marchādise into Scōtland yf  
it be not customyd at the towne of Berwyke B. xiii.  
E. iii. cap. ultimo. And se more of the same statute  
Berwyke. 3.

11. ¶ All psons which shalbe made denyzens shal  
pay theyr custom as they dyd before that they were  
denyzens. Anno. i. Hen. vii. cap. ii.

12. ¶ Marchauntis straungers bryngyng any malues  
sers of cādye into this realme shal pay for every but  
therof. xviii. s. for custome over the olde custome tyll  
they of Genyve haue set a fyde an ipofcyd of. xviii.  
s. which they haue sette ypon every but of the sayd  
malueser that shalbe brought into England. B. vii.  
Hen. vii. cap. ultimo.

¶ Wars



## Customs to the kynge.

13. **C** Marchantes straigers made denyzens shall pay like custome as they shoulde haue done before they were denyzens. The. x. li. vii. cap. ii. and the. x. li. vii. cap. iiii.

14. **I**tem that vi. s. viii. d. be payed custome for euery mare aboue the pryce of. vi. s. viii. d. before she hath shipped to go ouer the see to be solde ypon payn of forseture of the same mare and for mares vnder suche pryce suche custome as hath be before vsyd.

The. xi. Den. vii. cap. iiii.

15. **N**o mayre shryffe nor other offycer in any cyte or towne leuey any custome called scauage or shewage of any marchant denyzen or other the kynges subiectes denyzens for any marchaundys truly customyd to the kynge before or let or disturbe any suche denyzens to sell theyr marchaundys for no payment thereof or distrayne or otherwys leuey vpon payne to forseyt. x. li. halfe to the kynge and halfe to the partye that wyl sue. prouyded that ye mayre shryffes and commynalte of London maye haue suche somme of money for scauage as the kynge and his counsell shall determyne to be theyr ryght this acte notwithstandinge. Anno. xix. Den. vii. capitulo. viii.

16. **T**he statute made the thyrde yere of kynge Henry the. vii. wherby it is enacted that no mā shal entre into any customers bokys any marchaundys but onely in the name of the owner on payne of forseture is repellyd but it is enacted yf ys any straunger denyzen or other of the kiges subiectes customyng any goodes of any other person wherby the kynge shoulde lese his custome or outye than he so doyng shall forseyt to the kynge the value of the goodes so customed

## Custom to the kyng. To. lrb.

so customed and to the party greuyd as myche in value. Also that none of the. v. portes ne any beyng fre of pryfage or butlarage of wyne to custome in his owne name wyne of any other pson not beyng fre therof; and he that so dothe to forseyt to the kig the double value of the wyne so customed; and the party greuyd to haue an accyon of vet of the sayde forseyture agaynst hym that so customyth marchandise in his name; wherein no esson nor pteccyon shal lye; nor the defendaut shal not wage his lawe. An. i. l. v. i. cap. v. Se wollys. 2. and. 9. in fine.

27. ¶ They that be borne within this realme and sworne to forrayne prynces as longe as they dwell vnder thei subiectyon shal pay here all maner customes subydes tolles and other imposicions as other staungers; and suche persons shalbe certifyed to the chauncery by the gouernour of marchantys ventures and thei assystens or by the kynges imbassadors there at that tyme beyng vnder thei seales. xv. l. v. i. cap. iiii.

¶ Take more for custome. Berwyke. 2. Colys. 1. Exigent. 1. Irelande. 2. Scotlande. 2. Shryppys. 1. Stasple. 3. 4. 2. Taxys. 1. 2. Tolle. 3.

### ¶ Customers and controllers.

1. ¶ Customers and controllers shal haue no shrypps of thei owne nor medyll with the freght of shryppys. The. xiii. R. l. cap. ix.

2. ¶ Customers and controllers shal abyde in proper person in every portem Englande; without any depute. An. i. l. v. i. cap. xii.

3. ¶ The statute of A. i. l. v. i. that customers and controllers shal abyde in thei proper person vpon thei

## Customers and controllers.

theyr offyce without any deputy: shalbe byrmelye holden: & forther that they be therto sworne vppon payne of imprysonmēt & vpon payne of .L. li. & also the leutenant of the boteler & the sercheours shal be resydēt after the same maner vpo the same paye to pay the one halfe to the kynge & the other halfe to hym that wyl sue: & the customer must be sworne to accompte in the scheke of all profytes that he receyued for payment of rayles & of all marchaundyse charged and discharged. The.iii. B.iii. cap. xix.

4 ¶ None that holdeth any comyn hostrye be customer controller syndour or sercheour. The.xi. B.iii. cap. ii. And. xx. B.vi. cap. v.

5 ¶ Customers & controllers sercheours & gaugeours of wyne shalbe cōtinually dwellyng vpo theyr offyce & specially that they be not absent at the tyme of charge nor discharge nor iij. weekes after vppon payne to lese theyr offyce yf they be not cōmaunded of recorde to be in the kynges court or that they be in the kynges seruyce of recorde. B.iii. B.iii. ca. v.

6 ¶ Customers controllers and collectours of cokettyes of cloth & of the subfedy of tōnage & poundage attaynt of conceyement of customes and subfedyes shal lose to the kynge the treble value of the thyng cōceyled. And he that wyl sue shal haue yf thyrd part. An. iii. B.vi. cap. iii.

7 ¶ Customers shal deliuer sufficient warrantis sealyd to marchauntes of the goodes by them shewyd & customed without takynge any thyng for such warrantis vpon payne to forseyt .x. li. to the kyng & v. li. to the partye greuyd. B. xi. B.vi. cap. xv.

8 ¶ Customers & cōtrollers nor theyr clerkes deputyes ministers nor seruantes factours nor sercheours

## Customers & controllers. fo. lxxi.

cheours nor clerke or mynister of sercheours shall  
yse no marchaundyse nor haue shyppe nor wharies  
nor kepe innys nor sauerues vpon payne of. xx. li. an  
of. x. wharof he that wyll sue for the kynge shall  
haue the one halfe. An. xx. d. vi. cap. v.

9. ¶ Customers sercheours controllers nor aunes  
geours shall haue no patētes of theiſſe offyce for tme  
of tye or yeres but shall haue a byll of the tresorer.  
xxx. d. vi. cap. v. And loke more therof. Bunge. i.

10. ¶ If marchaundyses be customed in one porte  
and the owner after wyll conuey them to a nother  
port it behoueth the owner to bue a certificat of y<sup>e</sup>  
customer where the custome was made to the custo  
mer of the porte to y<sup>e</sup> which the marchaundyses be  
couered testyfyng the colour length value content &  
weyght so y<sup>t</sup> the kyng be not disceyued in his custom  
And the customer which maketh a certificat to the  
contrary shall lese his offyce & make tye. x. And the  
goodes which be discharged or put to sale without  
such a certificat be forfeit the one halfe to the hig<sup>h</sup> &  
the other to hym that proueth it. And y<sup>t</sup> the custo  
mer nor his deputye take any thyng for y<sup>e</sup> syght of  
the goodes cōtēned in such certificat. And y<sup>t</sup> no co  
men offyccer nor deputye to a comen offyccer take vpo  
hym to be customer cōtroller or sercher vpo payn of  
forseture for every halfe yere. xl. li. B. iii. d. vii. ca. vii

11. ¶ Customers nor controllers nor theiſſe clerkes  
shal not take for the sealyng of any pece of clothe of  
gold of siluer bawdekyng veluet damask satyn sarce  
net tartron chālet ne for any cloth of sylke ne for any  
corse of sylke & gold ne for any corse of sylke of ma  
kyng of beyond y<sup>e</sup> see ony thyng vpo payne of. xx. li.  
And y<sup>t</sup> they delay not the marchaunt vnreasonably

## Customers and controllers.

for the sealynge therof vpon payne of .xl. s. halfe to the kynge/and halfe to the partye greuyd that will sue by informacyon in thescheker/or by accpyd of oer at the comen lawe. An. iiii. h. viii. cap. vi.

¶ Item a lyke statute was made. Anno. xii. E. iiii. with the penaltye of .xx. s. and because that was thought to lytle. this estatute of An. iiii. h. viii. was made/yt supia. But the sayde statute of .xii. is not in the comen boke of statutes but in the tresoyre. &c.

¶ Toke more for customers and cōtrollers. Ricco. 1. Butteller of the kynge. 1. Exigent. 2. Marchauntye. 4. 2. Offycers. 3. Staple. 3.

## Damages :

1. ¶ If any deforce from wydows theyr dowrye or quarentyne of the tenementes wherof theyr husbādes oyes seysyd. he shal yeld to the same wydows theyr damages. & the value of the hole dowrye fro the tyme of the deyth. &c. vnto the daye that the same wydows haue recoveryd. &c. Werton. cap. 1.

2. ¶ If the chiefe lord hold the heyre oute of his seysyn (which at the tyme of the deyth of his aūcester was of full age) wherby the heyre must purchase a lyste of mortdauncester or cosynage: than suche an heyre shall recouer his damages as in a lyste of nō well disseysyn. Warlbyrge. cap. xv. in fine.

3. ¶ If disseysours alyen the landes and haue not wherof damage maye be leueyd that they in whole handes the landes shall come shalbe charged of damages/so that every one shall answer for his tyme it is prouyd also that the disseysor shal recouer his damage in a wryt of entre sur disseysyn agaynst hym that is founde tenaunt after the disseysyn / it is prouyd

wyden

## Damagys.

Jo. Irbitt.

wyth also that from hens forth in all cases damage shalbe awarded where a man recovereth by assyse of mort dauncestour as is before sayde in assyse no well disseyn. And in the same maner a man shall recover damage in a wryt of cosynage ayle or baylayll. And also fro hens forth he shall recover the costys of his wryt and of his purchase torently with the damage of the value of the issues of the land. And this shalbe holde in all poyntys where a man shal recover damages. And from hensforth every man shall be bound to yelde damages there where a man recovereth agaynst a nother of his entruyson and of his owne dede. Gloucester cap. i.

4. ¶ They that purchase a prohybycyon and attachment agaynst the ordynaries of a thyng that belongeth not to the lay court shall yeld damage to the ordynaries by the awarde of the iustice. In nouns ordynatomb. v. E. iii. and it is repelled. xv. of the same kyng.

5. ¶ Double damage shalbe recoveryd in assyse where a seffement is made by a disseynoure by mayntenance. i. R. ii. cap. ix.

6. ¶ Treble damage shalbe recoveryd in assyse where a man is disseyned with force. viii. R. vi. ca. ix.

7. ¶ He that seweth a wryt of error before execution had for to extorte execution of the iudgement be affirmed he shall lese damages and costes for the delay that he doo to hym which had iudgement. And that by discrecyon of the iustices before whom the wryt of error is suyd. Amount. R. vii. ca. x. the same law shalbe of the wryt of error by discontinued or if he be nonsuite he shall lese damages.

8. ¶ This statute is confirmed. xii. R. vii. cap. ix.

J. ii.

And



## Damagys.

And it is there enacted that the sayd estatut shalbe here after duely put in executyon.

9. The tenant shall recouer damagys agayn the demaundant in writt of ryght of warde as appereth in the tytle of warde. 6. and 13.

10. Every anowant and other person that maketh anowant consauance or iustificacyon as barryte to a nother person in any repleyn or seconde deliuerance for rent custome or seruyce if it be found for hym or that the pleynr be otherwys barryd that the anowant shall recouer his damages & costes as the pleynr shuld haue done if he had recovery in the sayd repleyn. vii. H. viij. cap. iij.

11. If the pleynr in any accyon byll or pleyn of trespass for entre in landes contrary to the statute made in the v. yere of kyng Richard the second or accyon of Detour/ Couenant/ Detynue/ Recount/ Accyon vpon the case/ or vpon any statute for any personall wrong: be nonsuyte after the apperaunce of the defendaut or any verdyt happen to passe by law full tryall agayn the pleynr: the defendaut in such accyon shal recouer his costes agayn the pleynr to be rayd by the courte/ and the defendaut to haue lyke executyon th:rof as the pleynr shulde in case that iudgement had ben given for hym: provided that a pore man being pleynr and having counsell assigned to hym of charge without any fee payeng shal not paye the defendantes costes: but shall suffice wth the poughment by the discrecyon of the iudge. xviij. cap. x.

Take more for damagys. Hylse. 2. 1. 3. & Bhowry. 1. and Extorcyon. 1.

Take for double damage. Fourn. 2. Fourn. 2. Fourn. 2.

## Damagys. fo. lxxlii.

Forfeiture. 6. and Idempnitate nominis. 1.  
Toke for treble damagys / Conspiracy. 6. Erecu-  
tion. 1. Forest. 17 Gaugeour. 1. 2. Wales. 19. And for  
quatrebale damagys / Householdors. 2. Sewars. 6.

### Barreyn presentement.

1. **A**ssyse of barreyn presentement shall alwaye  
be takē before y<sup>e</sup> iustices of the bench. W. car. c. xii.  
Toke more for assyse of barreyn presentment. Esson  
12. Risi prius. 1. 3. 2. 6. and Quare impedit. 1.

### Daye.

1. **T**he day of the lepe yere & the day folowynge  
shalbe holden for one day. Statuto de anno bisextili  
And note well that essoyne de malo lecti & suche cas-  
ses lyke were in a doute before this estatute.

### Daye in bank.

1. **I**f a wyf come in octabis sancti Michaelis. 3  
daye shalbe gyue in octabis sancti Hilarii. yf in quin-  
tadecima sancti Michaelis in. xv. Hilarii. if in tres sep-  
timanas sancti Michaelis / in crastino purificationis  
beate Marie. yf i mense Mich. in octabis purifica. yf  
in crastino aiaru in. xv. pasche. yf i crastino sancti Mar-  
tini in tres septimas pasche. yf in octabis sancti Marti-  
ni in mense pasche. yf in. xv. sancti Martini in quinque  
sep. pasche. & there is a certain day gyue specially in  
crastino ascensionis dñi & it varleth as mych as quin-  
qua septimas pasche. yf in octabis sancti Hilarii i octa-  
scet trinitatis. yf in quindena sancti Hilarii in. xv. scet  
trinitatis & somtyme in crastino sancti Johis baptiste.  
yf in crastino purific. in octa. sancti Johannis yf in octa.  
purificationis in. xv. sancti Johannis yf in. xv. pasche  
in octabis

**x** ¶ If any iurour take ought of the one parte or of the other to say his verditte of the party or some o ther sue and therupon the iurour is attaynted he shall pay to the kyng. x. tymes as much as he hath recey ued And he that sweith that haue the one halfe. And the oth: a iours and maintenours shall pay as much as the

## Decies tantum. fo. lxx.

so the iurours. But the iustices maye not inqwere  
therof without sute. An. xxvii. E. iii. cap. iii.

¶ If any of the parties wyl sue agaynste the  
iurour that hath taken money to saye his verdit he  
shalbe hard and shall haue his playnt by one by by  
byll before the same iustices where. &c. And yf any  
other than the partye do sue he shalbe hard. And yf  
the iurour be attaynt and make fyne the partye shal  
haue the halfe of the fyne and the iurour shall haue  
imprysonment of a yere. And yf the partye wyl sue  
before other iustices he shall haue the sute. &c. Anno  
xxiii. E. iii. cap. viii.

¶ A iurour whiche shalbe attaynt by proces co  
teynyd in the statute of. An. xxiii. E. iii. for takynge  
of money to saye his verdit shall lese. x. tymes as  
moche as he hath taken: wherof he that sueth shal  
haue the one halfe and the kynge the other. And yf  
same lawe shalbe agaynste embrasours. &c. And yf  
they haue nothyng wherof they may make satisfacs  
cyon they shall haue a yeres imprysonment. An. xxx  
vi. E. iii. cap. xii. But none shall enquere of offyce  
vpon this article.

¶ Take more for decies tantum. Attaynt. i. in the  
myddys.

¶ Declaracyon.

¶ A declaracyon shal not abate for lak of forme  
yf it haue substance. Anno. xxvi. E. iii. capitulo vi.

¶ Dedys.

¶ Note well in the tyle of exemplificacyon of  
dedys enrollyd and burnyd in tyme of an insurrec  
cyon.

¶ In the tyle of. De macthe.

## Denmarke.

1 ¶ Because the kynge of Denmarke hath ordeyned his staple at Rosborne: and that marchauntes of Englonde shall haue pryuylege at Rosborn as me of Hansa: it is ordeyned that no englyshe man shall entre into the sayde lande of Denmarke agaynst the sayd ordeynance vpon payne of imprysonment & to lese all his goodes. A. viii. l. vi. cap. ij. But thre chaute is repellyd. A. i. l. vii. cap. i.

2 ¶ The keper of the pryuy seals men make letters of request to the kynge of Denmarke for reformation of al thyngys done to any of the kynges subiectes by hym selfe or by any of his subiectes. And if he wyl not reforme it our foueraigne lorde the kyng by the aduys of his counsell shall remedy it: as the case requyryth. A. x. l. vi. cap. ii.

## Det.

1 ¶ Se Accost. i. how a wye of dett lyeth agaynst the shypwite or other garden of any pryson whiche belueryth any that is commytted to them vpon a terrage of account.

2 ¶ An accyon of dette lyeth agaynst the gylour that wyl not receyue a ma sent to hym by the mayr &c. vpon a statute marchaunt: or yf he receyue hym and after lette hym escape. Statuto de mercatoribus in principio.

3 ¶ The warden of the flete shall not lette a ma condemned by iudgement at the sute of the party goo by bayle maynpryse or baston without making satisfaccyon to the party: yf it be don by wytte of oither the kynges commaundement. And yf he do to the contrary he shall lese his offyce. And further if the warden be attayned by deye proces that he

let go

let go vt supra the pleyntiffes shall have their reco-  
uerers agaynst the same wardens by a wytte of det  
Bano. i. R. ii. cap. xii.

¶ The proteccyon lyeth not in such an accyon as  
agaynst the warden. R. ii. B. iii. cap. iii.

¶ The mayre of the staple of Wales shall have  
an accyon of det agaynst hym yf shroppeth wolles.  
to a nother place than to Wales wherin esson pro-  
teccyon nor law shall lye and shall have such proces-  
as is in other accyon of dette at the comen law and  
the mayre shall recover the one halfe to the kynge &  
the other halfe to hym selfe and yf any issue be take  
upon the certificat of the customer of Wales that  
shalb tryed in the shyre where the eschequer is. iij.  
E. iii. capitulo. ij.

¶ Det to the kynge.

¶ We or our bayliffes shal not sease any lades for  
any det as long as the cattell and the dettours pre-  
sens suffice and the payncypall dettour therefore be  
redy to answer. Magna carta. cap. viij. And se the  
resydew of this statute. Paledgre. i. There is also  
another statute of the kynges dettyr in Magna car-  
ta cap. xvi. and it begynneth thus. Si quis tenens  
de nobis laicum feodum mortatur. &c.

¶ The tresorer and barons of the eschequer may  
termyne and ordeyne every det due to the kyng to  
the somme of. CCC. li. saving the contynans of the  
dettours and that they charge not the shryffe nor  
bayliffe of the fraunges nor other accomptantys  
in the eschequer of nothing to be leueped of any yf he  
be charged of as much as he may leuey by his othe  
without abatyng y<sup>e</sup> costenance of y<sup>e</sup> detto<sup>r</sup>. i. E. iii.  
capitulo



## Det to the kynge.

capitulo. v. statuto. ii.

3. ¶ Recognysaunce nor other leuey of the double shall nor be taken in thescheker for the kynges det as it hath be wont notwithstandinge there shalbe taken sufficient suretye for the kynges de wyte in manner accustomed. Anno. xii. R. ii. cap. xiii.

4. ¶ Se shryffes. 2. 4. and 8. howe the shryff ought to discharge theym of whom he receyvyth the kynges dettye.

¶ Take also for the kynges det distress. 8. and 9. thescheker. 1. and 3. Execucion. 5. Proteccyon. 4. and Purveyours. 5.

¶ Dyers.

¶ Take therfore. Diapry. 27.

## Disceyt.

1. ¶ If any seriant/pleder/or other do any maner disceyt or colasyon in the kynges court or consent to do to begyle the court or the partye he shall have a yerres imprysonment and a daye. And he shal not be hard after in the court to plede for any. And yf he be any other than a pleder yf the trespass aske greater payne it shalbe at the kynges pleasure. w. i. cap. xix. Seriant is vnderstande a seriant at the lawe.

2. ¶ A man shall have a writ of disceyt where he lesyth by scire facias as well as i a precipe quod reddat An. ii. E. iii. cap. vii. mo.

¶ Discontinuaunce.

¶ Take for discontinuaunce. Hylle. 19. Comd. beu. the i. Justice of peace. 25. and Recorde. 2.

¶ Disgradynge.

## Disgradyng. Fo. lxxi.

**I**f any person within thorde of subdeacon  
or aboute be conuycete by the lawe for pety treason  
murder/robbyng of holy places/or robberyng of any pa-  
son in theyr dwelling place (suche dweller/his wyfe  
chyliden/or seruantes then beyng within and ther  
by put in feare) or for robberyng in or neere the hygh  
wayes/or for wulfull burnyng of dwelling houles  
or beernes wherin is any coine. And for the same  
admittyd to his clergie and deliueryd to thordyna-  
rye/suche ordynarye maye at his lybertye disgrade  
euery suche conuycete after the lawes of the church  
yf he se cause so to doo/and send the conuycete so dis-  
gradyd as dischargyd of his custodye to the kynges  
benche with a certificat vnder his seale testifynge  
the disgradyng/wherupon the iustices of the kyn-  
ges benche hauynge before them the recorde of the  
conuycetion shall gyue lyke iudgement vpon the con-  
uycete as the iustices before whom he was conuycete  
myght haue done yf the sayde conuycete had ben no  
clerke. This acte to endure tyll the ende of the next  
parlyament. the xxxiii. yere of H. viii. cap. i.

**Take in Felony. 7.**

**D**ysseysyn with robbery and with force.

**I**f a man be attaynte of disseysyn don in the  
tyme of the kyng that now is with robbery of any  
maner of castell or mouables by recognysaunce of  
assise of nouell diss. the iudgement shalbe that the  
pleyntiffe shall recouer seysyn and his damagys as  
well of the cattell and of the mouable as of lande  
and the disseysour shalbe fyned. x. and yf he be pre-  
sent he shalbe awarded to pryson. In the same man-  
ner shalbe done yf the disseysyn be done with force

**or myght**

## Dyspleſon with robbery & with force.

arms though the man do no robbery. *capitulum*  
*xxvi.*

### Dysmes.

1. **C** Scire facias shall not be made to prelates & men of holy church to answer to the kynge nor to the parlye of dysmes in the chauncery. *xvii. c. in pro clero capitulo ultimo.*

2. **C** Fermers & possessors of alyens beyng in the kynges handes shall pay dysmes nor couhit and bynge any prohibicion made to the contrary. *2. v. d. iii. cap. xi.*

3. **C** No abbot or priour shall be compelled by any archbishop or bishop to be collector of dysmes out of his countye to endure tyl the parlyament tith holden after the kynges comynge agayne from beyonde the see. *Anno 11. d. v. cap. ix.* And because the kyng dyed in Fraunce before his retorne it is sayd that the statute is expyred. *Quere.*

Take more for dysmes. *Quermet. 3. & patet. 9. r. 11.*

### Distres.

1. **C** No constable shall distreyn any man to give money for the keepynge of a castell yf hym selfe wyl do it or by a nother yf he maye not for a reasonable cause. And yf we have sent hym in our hoste he shall be quyte after the quauntyte of the tyme whyle he was in the hoste by vs. *Magna carta cap. xix.*

2. **C** None shall distreyn any to come to his court which is not of his see or that he have iurisdiction vpon hym by a hundred or a barlymyke nor he shall not distreyn out of his see. And he yf doth agayn this statute shall be punished by fyne after the quauntyte of his fault. *Warlebyrge cap. ii.*

**C** If the

**Dystres. Fo. lxxii.**

**¶** If the lord distreyn for his seruice though no rent be behynde therefore the lord shall not be punished by fyne. .xc. yf he suffre the distressys to be deliuered. .xc. but he shalbe amerced. And the tenat shall recouer his damage agaynst hym. *Marl. ca. iij.*

**¶** None shall cause any dystres to be brought out of the countye wherin. .xc. & if one neyghbour do that to a nother by his wyll he shalbe punished by fyne as of a thyng agaynst the peace & yf the lord do so to his tenat he shalbe punished by greuous amercement. The distressis also shalbe reasonable & not to greuous. *Marl. cap. iij. & a lyke statute. w. i. cap. xvij.*

**¶** None shall distreyn out of his see in the kynges high way or comyn strete but the kyng and his mynisters. *Marlebygge cap. xx.*

**¶** A man shall not distreyn in a nothers see & yf he do he shalbe punished aft the statute of *Marlebygge* and more greuous yf the trespass so requyre *Westmyster. i. cap. xvi.*

**¶** No dystressys shalbe made but by baylyffys knownen and therto sworne & yf they do otherwyse & therof be conuicted they shal yeld damage to theym that be greuyd by an accyon of trespass & shall make fyne. *w. i. cap. xxxvij.*

**¶** A dystres shall not be taken for the kynges det by the bestys of y<sup>e</sup> plough yf other may be found. And the dystres shal not be to greuous. And if he ca synde suretye. .xc. he shall haue the dystres. *Articuli super cartas cap. xij.*

**¶** If the shyriffe or other distreyn the partye to whom the bestys be may gyue theym mete witho out payng any thyng for the keepng. .xc. And that a dystres taken for the kynges dette shall not be holde within

## Dystres.

Within xx. dayes / and if he buyge a teryll of one of  
the chyrches of payment made to hym and fynde  
retyes to be at the next accompte at the scheker the  
dystres shall cease. And that non be dystreyned by his  
thepe nor by his bestys that tyll his lande for the  
kynge des nor for other cause yf another dystres  
be sufficient except that a man fynde theym doyng  
hurt and that in such cases the dystres be not excus  
syue. Statuto de districtione. Skaccard.

IO. ¶ Dystressys shall not be in y<sup>e</sup> church free in the  
whiche the churchys be indowyd / yet that notwith  
standing our souerayne lord the kynge wyl that dy  
stressys shalbe taken vpon the landes purchasid of  
newe by spyrytuall persons. Articuli cleri.

II. ¶ None shalbe cōpelled nor dystreyned to come  
before any lord or lady to answer of his freehold  
nor other thyng real nor personall that toucheth  
the comen law and yf any be greuyd he shall sue to  
the chācellour & he shal gyue hym remedy. xv. Ed.  
cap. ii. And An. lvi. R. ii. cap. ii. And yf any do the  
contrary he shall forfeit to the kynge xx. li.

¶ Take more for dystres. Forein. i. & 2. & lor des. 4.

## Worcester.

I. ¶ The borowe of Worcester shall vse theyr wey  
ghtes. xii. myle aboute the sayd borow as they were  
wont notwithstanding the statute of weyghtes made  
at the laste parlyament / vsynge alway such weygh  
tes as be expessed in the sayd estatute. An. ix. Hen.  
vi. capitulo. vi.

## Douer.

I. ¶ The cōstable of the castell of Douer shal not  
plede frome hens forth at any gate of the castell  
foreyn

**Dower. fo. lxxiii.**

foreign plee of the county: whiche toucheth not the  
heppinge of the castell: nor shall distreine the sole  
tes of the. v. portes to plede any other where nor in  
other maner than they ought accordynge to theire  
charters. .cc. Articuli super cartis. cap. vii.  
¶ Take more for Dower Exchange. i. and Pollage  
all mozte in every chapter.

**¶ Dower.**

1. ¶ A wydow after the deeth of her husband shall  
haue incontynent her maryage and heritage. For  
she shall gyue nothyng for her dower nor her heri-  
tage which her heritage her husbände and she hys to  
gyther at the daye of the deeth of her husband. And  
the thyrde parte shalbe assygnyd to the woman for  
her dowrye of all the lande that was to her husbād  
in his lyfe excepte that she were indowed of lesse at  
the churche doore. Magna carta. cap. vii.

2. ¶ In a wryt of dower. vnde nihil habet. there  
shalbe gyuen. iij. v. or. vi. dayes by the yere. Marles  
byrge. cap. xij.

3. ¶ In dower wherof she hathenought the wryt  
shall not be abated by the excepcon of the tenaunt  
for that that she hath receyvd her dowrye of a no-  
ther man before the wrytte purchasen. if he cannot  
proue that she hath receyvd parte of her dower of  
hym selfe in the same towne before the wrytte pur-  
chased. m. i. cap. xlviii.

4. ¶ The statute reherseth that yf the husbāde  
graunt playnely the iustice shall iudge dower to this  
woman. But yf the man lose by default it is a doute:  
it is ordeyned therfore that in both cases that the  
woman that demaundeth dower shalbe heard of  
the



## **Howe**

the tenant plede a retour by default he shal go to  
cure his ryght. **vi. capit. vii.** But it speketh howe  
he shall plede yf the recorde be by confessions. **xi.**  
but is ad iudged with. **xi.** that he shall recour  
by and by for so was the comen lawe.

**¶** If any feyfully refuse her husbande to go  
her way and dwell with her aduocater. she shall  
lose her dower excepte the husbnde wyllynge  
without compulsion of the church wyl receyue her  
again. **xi.** she to abyde with hym in which case  
she shalbe receyued to her dower. **xi. capit. xxi.**

**¶** Wher in the title of fellemetes vpon trust. **xi.** how  
a woman tenant in dower may forseyt her estate.  
**xi.** of dower. **xi.** of the kynge. **xi.** and p. **xi.**  
of the kynge. **xi.** **xi.**

**¶** How to be taken and taken. **xi.**

**¶** No person after the feast of saynte Michall  
next comynge shall bringe or cause to be brought in  
into englande any bowles or lokrams but in hole  
pieces conteynyng in length. **vi.** score ellys. **xi.** accontynyng  
to the ell an ynche and conteynyng in breste one  
hole ynche or elles in halfe pieces conteynyng after  
the rate afore sayde vpon payne of forfytur of the  
same not conteynyng the length & brede afore sayde  
nor the value therof the one halfe to the kyng & the  
rother to hym that sealeth it or sewyth for it by as-  
ciron by informacion or other wyse wherof no wa-  
ge of lawe nor esson shalbe allowed. **xi.** **xi.**  
**vi. capit. xxi.**

**¶** Wher in all places wher they shall put  
to lande

Diaper: 66 To. lxxviii.

Englande shalbe mesured by the awnegeour. every  
 cloth of ray by yne of ythardis. and ymes mesured  
 by the yth. And the brede. vii. quarteres a halfe by  
 the mesure of the yarde. And clothes of colours shal  
 be mesured by y<sup>e</sup> bak by a lynce of vi. yardes a halfe  
 mesured by the yarde. And the mayres a halfe yth  
 weth shalbe redye to the assaye. when they shalbe re  
 quyre by y<sup>e</sup> awnegeour without any thyng taking  
 of the marchantes. And clothes y<sup>e</sup> be of the assise  
 shalbe marked by the mayre or halfe a awnegeour.  
 But yf they be not of assise. they shalbe forseyte to  
 the kyng. a shalbe valued by them. and remain with  
 the awnegeour by indetture which shalbe destroyed  
 by the mayres or halffyses at the cheker on the mor  
 row after saynt Michael for to charge the sayd aw  
 negeour. Statuto Worth. made An. ii. E. iii. ca. xii.  
 It semyth that this statute is to be vnderstand only  
 for clothes which come out of an other land. Also se  
 arches. 2. 5. 2. 7. and. 2. 2. for the assise of cloth by a  
 sh. **C** Honestall be ryge in Englande. Irelande. mo  
 re at. Scotlande within the kynges power clothes  
 made in other countre than in the same. vsa payn  
 t for feiture. and to be punished at the kynges will  
 Anno. xi. E. iii. cap. ii. **E** also in the sayd landes a man may make clothes  
 of what length he will. Eodem statuto in principio.  
 But that is chaunged after by other statutes.  
**C** Workers of clothe of other land shalben the  
 kynges protection. a shall worke freely of the kyng  
 as graunt. Eodem statuto cap. xliiii. **C** Clothes that be found by the kynges awne  
 geour to lak a yarde of mesure shalbe forseyt. And  
 the mesure is lynctes in the statute of Wortham  
 10. R. ii. (ton de. An. ii.

## Draper.

E. iii. cap. xiii. And the aulnegeour found in default before the mayre or baylyffes where they be sold, shall have a yeres prysonement and lose his offyce. The xxv. E. iii. de seruantibus cap. xi. And he that wyll sue in suche case shall have the one halfe of the thynge forfeyt or elles the pryce.

¶ Also the byer whan it is agreyd of the pryce maye worke the cloth, not withstanding it be sealed with the aulnegeours seale, and if it lake of mesure shall be forfeyt, & the mayre & baylyffes, &c. shall certifye to the chauncellour suche defaultes, & he shall wryte to them to deliuer the one halfe of the forfeyt to hym that seweth, and the other halfe to the kynge vs. Anno. xxv. E. iii. de seruantibus cap. xii.

¶ No cloth shall be forfeyt because it lacketh of the assyse but allowance shall be made in the pryce to the byer. And the aulnegeour shall take for every cloth of assyse of the seller a halfe peny, & of halfe a clothe a fershyng for his offyce and yf it be lesse than halfe a cloth nothyng. And that he medyll with no clothes but suche as be to sell. And that he make every cloth what mesure so ever it be with in the a seale as may be knownen how myche the cloth conteyneth. And that clothes put to sale vnscaled shall be forfeyt. &c. Anno. xxvi. E. iii. cap. iiii.

¶ Clothes of raye shal have in length. xxviij. yardes mesured by the lyst, and in brede. vi. quarters. And clothys of colour. xxviij. yardes in length, and vi. quarters in brede, or els they shalbe forfeyt, except clothys that men make for theyr own vs. Anno. xlv. E. iii. cap. i.

¶ Cloth not fulled shal not be carryed out of the realme, and that no subledy be payed therfor, yf it be fulled

be filled. The. i. E. ii. capitulo. vii.

9. ¶ No subsidy or awnage shalbe taken for clothes called frysware whiche be made in Irelande because they conteyne not the length conteyned in the statute. An. i. E. ii. cap. viii.

10. ¶ Clothys sowen to gyther of peces insealyd be forset & the aulnegeour shall lose his offyce therefore. And also yf the aulnegeour seale any clothe yf it not of assyse he shall lose his offyce and the value of the clothe and shall make fyne at the kynges pleasure. The. ii. yere. R. ii. cap. ii.

11. ¶ All statutes made of the falsenes of clothys as well of colour as of ray agaynst the assyse and also the statutes of aulnegeours and collectours of the subsidy of clothes be cōfyrmed. And he that spyeth a faute agaynst the assyse & agaynst the statutes of clothes shall have the thyrde parte. An. vii. R. ii. cap. iii. Se the statute how this thyrde parte shalbe delivered to hym that espyeth the defaute by the shryffe yf he be present or by the lordes of the saytes & markettes stewarde bayly or constable where such clothes shalbe and that by indenture which shalbe sent to thescheker. And how the kyng shall have y<sup>e</sup> value of the sayd thyrde part of y<sup>e</sup> awnegeours & collectours for theyr defaute and conseylynge with the resydew of the clothe. &c.

12. ¶ Ray shalbe of length. xxviii. yardes mesured be the bak & brede. v. quarters. And clothe of colour xxvi. yardes and in brede. vi. quarters vpo the payn conteyned in the statute of. An. xlv. E. ii. An. xii. R. ii. capitulo. xii.

13. ¶ Logwar and kendall clothe shalbe of brede as they were wont to be so that they be not made of

R. ii.

better

better moul than they were wont to be. The. xii. c.  
ii. capitulo. 2.

14. ¶ No playne cloth sacchys nor ryllys be put  
to sale in the shyre of Somerlet or Dorset or Glou-  
cester but openyd as is vsed in Essex vpon payne of  
forfeiture and that the makers weyers and sellers  
put there markes to euery clothe that they worke  
vpon payne lympettyd by the iurisdiction of peace. The  
xiii. B. cap. xi.

15. ¶ No fuller nor other person in the countie of  
Surrey Sussler & South. shall bye any clothe before  
that the same clothe be fulled & fully made & sealed  
with the seale therro ordeyned vpon payne of forfei-  
ture of the same. xv. B. ii. cap. 2.

16. ¶ A man may sel cloth as well karseys as o-  
ther of what length or bredeth so euer it be payng  
the awnagge and subledy after the quantyte & that  
none sell it tyll it be mete by the aulnegeour & sealed  
with the seale therro ordeyned vpon payne conteyn-  
ed in other statutes & that none make fraude in clothes  
of karseys vnder payne of forfeiture of the same.  
The. xvi. c. fere. B. ii. cap. ii.

17. ¶ A man shalbe assygned by oure souteraine  
lorde the kyng for to seale the clothes made woulen  
and fulled at London & in the suburbs of the same  
with a seale ordeyned therfore. And yf they be solde  
not sealed as before they shalbe forfeit to the kyng  
Anno. iiii. h. iii. cap. vi.

18. ¶ Clothes of colour shall conteyne in lengthe  
by the bak. xxviii. yardes & the ray cloth as myche  
in length & in briede as before is ordeyned by other  
statutes vpon payne of forfeiture & the aulnegeour  
shall deliuer them to the wardrobe. The. xvii. B. iii.  
iii.

iii. cap. x. But y<sup>e</sup> is repelled as touchynge theraye.  
 The. ix. Hen. iii. cap. vi. And after it is confirmed  
 in the hole. The. xiii. Hen. iii. cap. iiii.

19. ¶ Kendall wherof the dozyne is not worth a  
 pou. vi. s. viii. d. shal not be sealed nor awnage ther  
 of payde the. ix. Hen. iii. cap. ii.

20. ¶ The statute of H. vii. R. ii. is confirmed / &  
 further to auoide a myschese whych was growen  
 in the west part agaynst that assyse of clothyng of co  
 lour & of ray it is ordeyned that no cloth shalbe sold  
 & takked before the iurmen of the awnegeour  
 vpon payn of forfeiture. And the awnegeour which  
 puttith seale therto ordeyned to cloth not of assyse  
 shal lese at the fyrst defaut. x. li. at the second defaut  
 xx. li. & at thyrde defaut his goodys / & his body shalbe  
 arrestyd. And he y<sup>e</sup> wyll sue for the kyng agaynst the  
 awnegeour in such case shal haue the. iiii. parts. &c.  
 H. xi. R. iii. cap. vi. And this statut & also y<sup>e</sup> said statut  
 of H. vii. R. ii. shal be cōfyrmed. H. xii. R. iii. cap. iiii.

21. ¶ The kyng for to put away ambigussees &  
 doutis taken vpon this worde cloth. cōtremed in the  
 statute of H. vii. R. ii. & H. xi. R. iii. hath declared yt  
 this worde cloth hath relacyon & extendeth to the  
 hole clothyng called brode clothyng & brode dozyne &  
 not to other clothes & peces called streytes. Also es  
 every streyte not wateryd put to sale shal cōtremed in  
 length. xiiij. yardis / & in brede one yarde. And if it be  
 wateryd it shal cōtremed. xii. yardis. or elles the aw  
 negeour shal cut the lft of them vpo payne of. vi. s.  
 viii. d. for every cloth. And y<sup>e</sup> no suche clothe called  
 streyte shalbe put to sale vntill the awnegeour hath  
 sealurp d. & done his serch & put therto his seale vpo  
 non payne of forfeiture of the same. H. xi. R. vi. cap. ix.

R. iii.

¶ Brecaule



21. ¶ Because yf duke of Burgoyne hath prode-  
mye that no cloth of Englonde shall come into Brab-  
ban / Holand & zelande to be solde there vpon payne  
of forfeiture. 2c. the kynge wyll that yf the sayde prin-  
clamaeyon be not redressyd before the feest. 2c. that  
all marchandise of the landes of the sayd duke whiche  
che after the sayde feest shall come in to this realme  
shalbe forfeit to endure tyll y<sup>e</sup> next plyment. H. xviii.  
H. vi. ca. 1. And after it was ordeyned yf this statute  
shulde endure for vii. yere. yf dem. refoynacion be  
not made withyn that whyle. H. xviii. H. vi. cap. 1.  
And than a nother statute was made to endure at  
the kynges pleasure. H. iii. E. iii. cap. 9.

22. ¶ Se of what length and brede the hole cloth  
and halfe cloth called brode cloth & the clothes cal-  
led streytes & the carseys shalbe. H. iii. E. iii. cap. 1.  
But that assyse is alteryd after as apperyth within  
27. Also it is enacted yf the makers of cloth shall  
not make theyr clothes myxt with woll of lambe  
stokkye or corkye vpon payne to forfeit. vi. s. for eue-  
ry cloth or halfe cloth made to the contrary. The  
one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that wyll  
seise it. except that one may make it of lambea woll  
for hym selfe without myxyng it with other woll.

Also the cloth maker shall paye to the carders & to  
all other lobarers of the same lawfull money for  
theyr wagys & shal deliuer his wollys by dem. weys  
ghy vpon payne to pay treble wagys to the laborers  
and. vi. s. for every excessyue veyght. 2c. Also the ful-  
ler shall occupy sayels & not cardys vpon payne to  
render double damage. And iustices of peace in coun-  
tyes & mayres and bayliffes in townys & borowes &  
lordes of leetys out of cytye borough or town where  
no mayre ys

## Diapery      fo. lxxvii.

no maye ys. i. c. haue power to here the complaynes  
and to comyt the trespassours to the nexte gaile yll  
the forseturys be payd. And iustices of peas & other  
officers. &c. may make such proces agaynst such of-  
fenders after cōplaint as vpon surety of peace. An.  
iii. E. iii. cap. i. Also dyuers other articles be in the  
sayd statute but it semyth that they be alteryd by y<sup>e</sup>  
statute of. An. i. B. iii. and therfore they be not wryt-  
ten here. Se well the foresayde statutes.

24. ¶ The inhabitantis & residents within the  
hundred of Ryston Tanstok and Bowburgh in the  
countye of Devonshyre may make clothes and vpon  
them put reasonable flockys notwithstandinge the  
statute of. An. iii. E. iii. An. vii. E. iii. cap. ii.

25. ¶ Non shall cary wollyn yarne or clothes not  
fulled out of the realme vpon payne of forseynture of  
the value and he that espyeth it shall haue the one  
halfe and the kynge the other halfe. The. vii. E. iii.  
cap. iii. And they shall also be rowed & shorne vpon  
the payne beforesayde. Anno. iii. h. vii. cap. xi.

26. ¶ The clothes within the countye of Norfolk  
Suffolk and Essex called brode set clothes after all  
maner sufficient profyete & ryght done / & whan they  
shalbe clene scouryd / full serchyd & redy to be soldes  
shal cōteyne in length. xxviii. yardes & xxviii. ynchis  
by the cresse / & in brede within the lyst. vii. quarters  
and shall wey. xxviii. li. And the streyte set clothes  
shalbe in length. xiii. yardys by the lyst / & xiii. yns  
chys & in brede within the lyst. iii. quarters & di. quar-  
ter & shall wey. ix. li. & di. & that all the sayde clothes  
shalbe intealed by the aulnegeour or sealer wryth  
the seale of the subsidy with waxe and yf the sayde  
clothes be put to sale & not mesuryd weyed & seales  
that

## Diapery

that he shall forfeit the one halfe to the kyng & the  
other halfe to hym that clappeth it & sealyth it & that  
none carry the clothes out of the sayd counties before  
they be sealyd under the foresayd payne. And if any  
sauegeour seale the clothes not being of the sayde  
mesure and weyght he shall forfeit for every brode  
cloth. vi. s. viii. d. & every narrow cloth. xx. d. the one  
halfe therof to the kyng & the other halfe to hym  
that wyll sue by accyon of det. wryt or byll in any of  
the kynges courtes and shall recover his costs and  
damages. The. viii. yere of E. iii. cap. i.  
27 ¶ Every hole & brode cloth within the realm  
after it is full waterproff shall contayne in length. xxiiij.  
yardys to be measurde by the creste. & to every  
yarde an ynche: & in brede within the lystys. ii. yars  
& that every halfe cloth shall contayne in length  
xi. yardys with the ynchys & in brede. ii. yardys  
and shall not excede the length of xvi. yardys vpon  
payne to cut the hole cloth in iii. peces & to forfeite  
vi. s. viii. d. & the halfe cloth to be cut in ii. peces & to  
forfeite iii. s. iii. d. And the clothys called streytes  
after full waterproff shall contayne in length. xii. yar-  
dis & ynchys after the rate & in brede a yarde within  
the lystys vpon payne to cut of supra. & to lese. xx. d.  
for every streyte. And that a cloth of kersay shall co-  
ntayne in length after waterproff. xviij. yardys with  
ynchys and in brede one yarde & a nayle within the  
lystys vpon payne to be cut in ii. peces & to forfeite  
iii. s. iii. d. for every cloth. And that all the payne  
ron vpon the sellers. And that all the sayd clothys  
be perfectly made thowm all the cloth. And that e-  
very cloth shalbe sealed with the seale of the crite-  
towne or borowne or shire where such cloth is made  
vpon

## Drapery. To. lxxviii.

vpon the one syde / with the kynges scale on the o-  
 ther syde. And also that none drawe any clothe in  
 length or bryde after it be well wrought vpon payn  
 or forfeyture. And that none put flockis or such lyke  
 thynges vpon any cloth vpon payne to forfeyt for eu-  
 ery cloth .xl.s. nor put vpon whyte clothe or kersey  
 any chalk vpon the same payne. And that no shere  
 man shere any cloth before it be fully watered vpon  
 payne of .xl.s. And yf none retayle any cloth before  
 it be full watered vpon payn of forfeyture. Also none  
 shall haue tenters in his owne house or habitacyon  
 vpon payne or forfeyture for euery tyme .xx. li. but they  
 shalbe set in open placys. And no dyer shall dye any  
 cloth with orychell or corke called tare corke vpon  
 payne of .xl.s. for euery cloth except corke made in  
 this realme whiche may be vsyd in dyenge of woll  
 wardys. .xc. And no dyer shall some bull rufhes vpon  
 the lystys vpon payne of .xl.s. and yf any sease any  
 cloth not well watered and dyed that he bring it be-  
 fore the mayre or gouernour of the cyte or towne to  
 be iudge. And yf it be iudged not well wrought nor  
 dyed it shalbe cutte in .iii. pecys. And the one parte  
 shalbe deliuered to the eschequer by hym that seasyd  
 and a nother parte shalbe to hym that seasyd it / and  
 the thyrde parte to the mayre or gouernour. And of  
 the other penaltys and forfeytes the one half shal  
 be to the kyng / and the other to hym that seasyth  
 or whych wyl sue by an accorde of det by wryt byll or  
 pleyn wherein esson of the kynges scruyce / protec-  
 tyon nor wager of law lyeth. Anno. 1. R. iii. cap. vii.  
 But note well that dyers clothys be excepted by  
 this statute that is to say clothys of raze plonketa  
 ys / pokkyng whytys / cogware / kendale / frys-  
 ware

## Draper.

Ware and buyers other / se the statute. 31e all the pe-  
ualtre of this statute was put in suspense. xii. h. vii.  
cap. iiii. vntyll the next parlyamēt. 2. A. d. viii. c. u.  
28. ¶ Clothes shall not be carryed ouer the see be-  
fore they be berbyd / rowen / & shorne vpon payne ly-  
myt in the sayd statute of. vii. h. iiii. cap. iii. as is be-  
fore. The. iii. h. vii. cap. xi. but this acte extendeth  
not to vessels rays / saylynge clothes nor to none o-  
ther clothe that is solde vnder. xl. s. but all clothes  
whych be comonly sold for. iiii. marke or vnder may  
be carryed beyond y<sup>e</sup> see not barbyd rowed nor shorn  
Anno. iii. h. vii. cap. vii.

29. ¶ Clothes in greyn scarlet nor other in greyn  
shall not be sold aboue. xvi. s. a brode yarde / & out of  
greyn not aboue. xi. s. vpon payne of forseynture for  
euery yard sold aboue the sayd pryce. xl. s. & he that  
wyl sue by accyon of det shall recouer the one halfe  
to the kyng & the other to hym selfe in which accyon  
no esson nor proteccyon nor wager of law lyeth and  
euery other cloth vnder the sayd pryce to be sold y<sup>e</sup>  
brode yarde after the value. A. iii. h. vii. cap. vii.

30. ¶ A man may send whyte clothys of y<sup>e</sup> pryce  
of. v. markes ouer the see though they be neyther  
barbed rowed nor shorne / and yf the clothe be more  
worth than. v. marke & not barbed rowed nor shorn  
than the value of such clothe shalbe forset halfe to  
the kyng / & halfe to hym that wyl sue by wryt byll  
or informacyon. An. v. h. vii. cap. iii.

31. ¶ Where in the thyrde yere of kyng h. the. viii.  
it was enacted that no person shulde make any clo-  
thes in the countie of Deuonshyre called whyte stree-  
tes to sell without they be whan they be rawe redy  
to be takkes of the brede of a yarde & halfe quarter  
any

and of length .xx. yardes / & that none vse the same marke that another dothe vpon payne of forfeiture of euery of the sayd clothes halfe to the kyng & half to hym that will lease any clothe made or marked contrarye to this statute / and it to endure to yf next parlyament: It is agreed that the sayde acte shal endure for ever / and ouer that that no person after the feest of saynt Iohn baptyste next comynge make any suche clothes called whyte streytes ne any of the colour of russet called russet streytes / but theye be yuge rawe to wey .xiii. pounce vpon payne of forfeiture halfe to the kyng / and halfe to hym that will lease it. An. vi. b. viii. cap. viii.

¶ The clothier that deliuereth woll to other for brykynge / kembynge / cardynge / or spynnyng shall deliuer it by trew weyght of haberdepays not excepyng in .xii. pounce semys woll a quarter of a pounce for wast / and they to redeliuer the same woll agayne by trew weyght the wast excepte without any water oyle or other thyng disceryuable puttyng to it vpon payne to forfeit to the lord of the lete there for euery defaute .xii. s. vpo dew prose by discrecyon of the maye or her officers there callynge to them suche persons as they shall thynke conuenient for the prose of the sayd disceryt / also that the weyuer put in to the webbe as myche / and of the same yerne as the clothier deliuered to the weyuer with his wyf mark / without chaungynge it or leuyng it out / & but be restore it. And without puttyng to it oyle hienne moyster dust sand / or suche lyke on payne to forfeit for euery defaut .iii. s. iii. s. also that non bye coleryd woll or coleryd wollen yerk of any carder spynner or weyuer but in the open market / on payne of forfeiture: also yf the walker or fuller walk truly full and



full and thye every web be. 12. without floskes or  
ther discept and that he rowe not or worke nor any  
cloth with cardys on the ryght syde nor wronge on  
payne of forseynture for every defaute vi. s. viii. d. b. sh.  
so that no person put no cloth to sale y<sup>e</sup> shall thynk  
more than it is met than one yarde in length and a  
quarter in brede for the parte therof. 12 streytes or  
narowes after the rate on payne to forseynt for ev  
ery cloth vi. s. viii. d. b. and besyde that the byer may  
deduct so mych of his pryce after the rate: also the  
byer of wollen cloth shall not weage it in length no  
streynes it in brede by taylorour wyneh or other mea  
nes on payne of forseture for every cloth 12. s. x. d.  
wyde that yf the byer do mete it for profe he may  
wyse it for eueryng so he excede not one yarde in  
length more than it shalbe when it is full mete: also  
that no person putte to floskes or other disceyvable  
thynges on payne to forseynt for every cloth 12. s. x. d.  
so that no person bye or sell any wollen clothes by  
other mesure thā aft y<sup>e</sup> yarde adding for every yarde  
an ynch of y<sup>e</sup> rule on payn of every cloth 12. s. The  
halfe of all the sayd forsetours to the kyng and the  
other halfe to hym that wyl sue by wayte byll a  
pleyne of det. An. vi. Den. viii. cap. x. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

## Drapery. fo. lxxx.

Whiche marchauntyth an every marchaunt straunger  
hauing lybertie in the cite may bye the so that they  
pay for the within a moneth after. Prouyded also  
that the whytes of Coggisale bookyng blankres/  
elenforthes chassardes that haue cruple lysten of  
the length of xxvii. yardes at yf water and al brode  
whytes that come to every fayre in this realme shal  
be sold to marchaunty straugers this acte notwith  
standyng so that they pay for the as is aboue sayd  
An. xv. h. viii. cap. i.

**¶** The clothes made in Suffolke called yesses  
of sette clothes not aboue the value of xl. s. shal not  
be forseyt because they lak in length or brede not  
withstandyng the statute made the. vi. yere of this  
kyngge. E. ry. Den. viii. cap. xi.

**¶** Se how the mayre of London shal serche the  
sheryng of Clothes fulhan. i.

**¶** Take note for drapery Marchaunty. 40. about  
the myddes & weyghys & mesurys. i. & wollye. 19.

**¶** Drawlach.

**¶** Costables of townys shal arreste rober desme  
wasters & drawlachys for suspereyon of felony and  
shal sende them to the gayle tyll the comyng of the  
iustice of gayle deliuary. And in fraunchyse they shal  
be deliuered to the bayly of the fraunchyse & gylde  
ble to the shyriffe. And they shal inquere of such be  
yng arrestyd & shal haue the body with the cause be  
fore the iustices. And yf they inquere not of such sus  
pectes before the comyng of the iustices. cc. there  
shalbe amercys and neuerthelesse the iustices shal  
inquere. cc. E. ry. S. iii. cap. viii. mo.

**¶** The sayd statute is confuted. E. ry. vii. 2.  
De caps. y. and further it is there enacted for suche  
offenders

## Drawblache.

offenders and for other vacabondys as apperly  
Vacabondys. 12. loke there.

## Wireschange.

Loke therfore in the tytle of. Usury.

## Exoyt.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Ryght.

## Dures.

Loke therfore. Fines. 3.

## Egyptyans.

I. For as muche as cruere outlandyshe people  
nampyng them selfe Egyptyans / have gone about in  
every soyre in Englande and perswade the people  
makyng theym beleue they could tell theyr fortunes  
and among other thynges have comyttyd many fe-  
lonyes and roberyes: it is enacted that from hence  
forth no suche person be suffryd to come within this  
realme. And yf they so do to forfeyt all theyr goo-  
des and cattelles to the kynge / and to be comytted  
to auoyde within. xv. dayes on payne of imprisonment.  
And every shryffe iustice of peace and escheour  
may seale all suche goodes as they haue to the use  
of the kynge and therof to make account at the sche-  
ken. And yf anye suche stranger be endyted of any  
murder robbery or other felony / or thereto plede not  
gilty or any other plee tryable by the countrey: that  
then the inquest to be all englyshmen notwithstanding  
dyinge that he praye medietatem lingue.

Provyden. y. y. Egyptyans now being in this  
realme depart after monicion gyven to them to  
in. xv. dayes after thys statute proclaymed: that  
then to forfeyt no goodes nor cattelles. And yf any

## Egyptians.

## fo. lxxi.

can ploue by credible persons / that any goodys  
taken from egyptians were feloniously or crasse-  
ly taken from them: that he be mecontynently restor-  
ed to the same goodys by hym that so seasyd them  
on payne of forfeyting to hym y<sup>e</sup> maketh such profe  
the double value by accyon of det. bill or other wyse  
where nother wager of lame. esson nor proteccyon  
shalbe allowed. And every iustice of peace. shryffe  
or escheour / whiche sease any goodys of such egypt-  
rians: may retayne y<sup>e</sup> one halfe of the m theyr own  
handys / and to make account for the other halfe to  
the kynges eschequer / for makynge of whiche accoste  
he shall pay no fees nor other charges for his vyse  
charge there nor els where. .xxj. b. viij. cap. xij.

## Eleccyons.

1. The kyng defendyth vpon his greuous for-  
feiture / that no man by power of armys nor by mas-  
salyng disturbie to make fro eleccyon. w. i. cap. v.

2. Eleccyōs shalbe made frely / after the forme  
of statutes and ordynaunces. Articuli cleri. cap. xij.

3. Fre eleccyons of archebischoppys / bishoppis  
and other dignyties and benefyces electyue / shalbe  
holden from henceforth as they were wont and  
were grauntyd by our progenytours and other foun-  
ders. An. xxv. E. iij. de prouisoribus cap. i.

4. Also eleccyons to all maner of dignyties es-  
lectyue shalbe fre sauynge to the kyng his prerog-  
atyue / as his progenytours haue had. An. x. b. iij.  
cap. viijmo.

## Elegit.

Take theffore. Execucion. i.

2. i.

Embassours

## Emboursours and embourseryes.

1. **¶** Toke for emboursours. Conspyracy. i. 7. de iur. tantum. 2. and toke for emboursery in the tytle of auermentes gyven to the president of the kynges counsaill with other and lyvery of company. 9.

## Encumbent.

1. **¶** In all cases where the ordynary hath gyven a benefice by lapa. 20. and the kyng taketh his sute agaynst a patron whiche percase wyl suffer the hig to recover by fraude in disceyt of the ordynarye and possessor. 20. in such case. 2. in all other lyke cases where the kynges ryght is not tryed by ordynaryes and the possessor shall have answer to the kynges tytle howebeit that the ordynarye clayme no thynge in the patronage. xxv. E. iii. pro clero ca. vii.

2. **¶** The incumbent of the kyng shall not be receyved by the ordynarye to the churche that is full tyll the kyng hath recovered his presentement by the course of the lawe. And every encumbent put out by suche presentement shall have his sute of the kynges presentee within the yere after the induccion. An. rii. R. ii. cap. i.

3. **¶** An encumbent so put out maye begynne his sute when please hym. ii. R. ii. cap. xxi.

4. **¶** The encumbent of a patrone of a spirituall man greyvd by proursion or by the kynges lycence shall recover treble damages in a premunire and furthermore they that disturbe them they shalbe punyshed as proursours. iii. R. v. statuto. i. cap. iii.

**¶** Toke more for encumbent i the title of presentment

## Endytement.

1. **¶** It is stablyshed that the shryffe in his towne  
nye and

## Endytement. fo. lxxxii.

we and other where at the leste by. xi. lawfull men shall make the indytement whiche shall put theyre seales to those indytements. And those whom they by suche endytements shall fynde culpable he shall take and impryson accordyng as hath be wont before this tyme. And yf the shyriffe impryson any other but them which they shal fynde indyred by the same inquisycyon they shall have an accyon of falsse imprisonment. 2c. the same shalbe obserued of every baylyse of fraunchyse. w. ij. cap. xiiij. But note well yf the shyriffe can not make proces in such case. Anno. i. E. iij. cap. iij.

2 ¶ Endytements before the shyriffe & baylyse of the fraunchyse & all other that take indytements at theyr tournes or elles where where indytements shulde be had: shall take theyr indytementes by dede indented wherof one parte shall abyde with the enoyours. So that the indytementes shall not be unsypped as they have ben before this tyme. Anno. i. E. iij. statuto. ij. cap. xvij.

3 ¶ All indytements before the shyriffe in his tourne shalbe adnulled. ij. Edwardi.

4 ¶ No endytours be put in enquest vpon the delruerace of hym yf is endyted of trespass or felony yf he be challenged for that cause by hym that is endyted. 2. E. iij. statuto de prodicione cap. iij.

5 ¶ Endytementes of extorcions of ordynaryes and theyr mynysters shal make mencyon in certayn of whom & in what maner the extorcyon was done. 2. E. iij. pro clero cap. ultimo.

6 ¶ No wryt shall go out to the shyriffe to take indytementes. An. xvij. E. iij. cap. ix.

7 ¶ All generall inqueries before this tyme



## Enditement.

grauntyd within lordshyppe what soeuer they be  
for the myscheuys which haue bene done to the peo  
ple by suche enquieries shall sease and berepelled A  
xxiii. E. iii. cap. i. At the makynge of this statute  
myssions were grauntyd vniuersally in lordshyppe  
for to enquire for the kynge: & now they be put out.  
¶ These wordis in diatores. vi. a. & depopula  
tores agorum in enditemetes shalbe voyde. But an  
enditemet bering the effect of suche wordis is good  
An. iii. H. iii. cap. ii.

¶ Cyuers inditemetes were adnullyd by cause  
that some of theyr endytours were outlawed of fel  
lonye and some fled to setuary for treason and some  
for felony. And further was it stablyshed that no  
enditemetes from hensforth be made but by enquest  
of lawfull men as it was in old tyme and by the shy  
ryffes and baylyffes of the fraunches duly retorne  
without denomygacion of any maner and the indi  
tement made to the contrary shalbe voyd and adnul  
lyd. xi. H. iii. cap. viii.

¶ Enditement where is no suche place with  
in the same countye is holde for nought and he that  
is indyted shall recouer his damagis agaynst the co  
spyratours in a wytte of conspiracy and also they  
shall haue imprysonment & shall make fyne & rans  
som by discrecyon of the iustice. &c. To endure to  
nexte parlyament to be holden after the kynges co  
myng into England from beyonde the see. A. ix. H.  
v. cap. ii. And note well yt the kyng dyed in fraunce  
before his retorne. And vpon this were cyuers opi  
nyons whether the sayd statute was expyed or not.  
And therfore to put away ambiguytees the sayd  
statute is made perpetuall. An. xvi. H. vi. cap. x.

## Enditement fo .lxxxiii.

But note well that the statute speketh not but of treason and felony.

11 ¶ A man of a nother county endityd in Lancaster. If the endytours may not dispende. 2. 6. or other to theyr use within the same countie. 2c. the inditement shalbe voyde. xxiii. Hen. vi. cap. ii.

12 ¶ An inditement in the tozne taken by them that may not dispende. 22. 9. by yere of freholde or xxvi. 8. vii. 6. of cople holde shalbe voyde. 1. R. iii. cap. iii. And the barlyffe that retorneth them and the shryffe that put them in shalbe every of them vi. 8. Se Tozne of thyriffes. 6. and. 7.

13 ¶ A writt upon the case and treble damage is given for hym that is indityd in a foreyn countie against the procuratours. vii. H. vi. cap. x. And se more therof in the tytle of proces.

14 ¶ Take how an inditement of murder and felony which is remouyd into the kynges bench may be sent down into the same countye / in the tytle of iustice of bothe benches.

¶ Take more for enditement / Cōspiracy. 6. Justice of both benches. 6. Lancaster. 2. 2. Recorde. 12.

¶ Enemies.

¶ Take therfore. Forfeiture. 4. Marchaunt. 2. 6. ii. 2. 37. Prouisor. 7. Sausconduite. 2. 2. Scotland. 2.

¶ Englyshyre.

¶ Englyshyre and the presentement therof is put out. 2. R. iii. cap. iii.

¶ Englonde.

¶ Englonde shall not be subiect to the realme of France. 2. R. iii. cap. iii. statuto per se.

2. iii.

Englyshmen



**Entre. To lxxxviii.**

If alyen in fee or for terme of a nother lyf the in yf reuercyon lpyunge the tenaunt by the curtesy or the tenaunt for terme of lyfe shall have a wryt of entre in casu cōsimili. zc. but after the deeth of the tenā by the curtesy tenaunt in dower or tenaunt for terme of lyfe by this alpenacyon made in theyr lifys he in the reuercyon shal haue a wryt of entre ad eōem legem.

4. ¶ Discent of any landis and tenementis shall not be preiudicyall to any pson beyng in the warre of the kyng no more than the person has bene with in age. iij. h. viij. cap. iij.

¶ Take for a wryt of entre in the post. Toucher. l. in the myddys.

¶ Entre with force.

¶ Take therfore in the tytle of forcyble entre thow rowe all.

**¶ Error.**

1. ¶ Error before y<sup>e</sup> Stewarde z marshall shalbe reuersyd in the kynges benche. v. E. iij. cap. ij. and B. x. E. iij. cap. iij.

2. ¶ If error be in the eschequer the chauncellour and tresorer shall make the recoorde to come before them in some chābre nyghe the eschequer takynge to them the iustice z other sage men as they thynk best zc. they shall cause the barons to be called to here the cause of theyr iudgemēt z yf defaut be found they shall cause the rollys to be correct z amēdyd z to be sent agayne to the eschequer to do therof execution as it is cōcūnyēt. xxi. E. iij. ca. xij. it semyth y<sup>t</sup> this statute taketh no place yf execution be awardyd quere.

3. ¶ Se in the tytle of attaynt that he in the reuercyon shall haue attaynte or error and so his heyre shall haue vpon a iudgement gyven agaynst his

2. liij.

tenaunt

## Errour.

tenant for terme of lyfe ar. R. ii. cap. ii.

4 ¶ A man being seke ought to sue a writte of error by attorney in especyall forme of recorde of the iustice to the person. vii. d. ii. cap. xii.

5 ¶ Se the tytle damage how the deiendant shal recover damage. iii. d. vii. ca. x. 2. R. ii. d. vii. ca. xx.

6 ¶ Toke for error in London and in other cyties and burghes. London. 4.

¶ Note well more of error. Quermant. 2. and Execution. 1.

## Escape.

1 ¶ It is prouyded that yf any thyng be taken or leuyed for escape of any these or felon before that it be iudged before the iustice in Eyre. he shall restore to the parte or to hym that payed it as moche as he toke and to the kynge as moche. w. 1. cap. iii.

2 ¶ The escapys of felons and clerkes conuicte from hellsforth iudged before any iustice be leuyd fro tyme to tyme by the view of the same iustice. The xxii. E. iii. cap. xii.

3 ¶ Iustices of peace haue auctoute to enquire in theyr cellions of escapes of euery person aretyn and imprisonment for felony. Anno. 1. R. ii. cap. iii. And they shall certifye it before the kynge in his bench or chauncery or eschequer. R. iii. Hen. vii. cap. 1.

¶ Toke more for escape. Amercyament. 6. Coronor. 8. and. 9. Iustice of peace. 2. 9. Rollardis. 2. 2. Ware shall of the kynges benche. 1.

## Eschange.

1 ¶ A table of eschange shalbe at Dover tellys where where it pleasyth the kynge and his counsell And the eschaunges shalbe made by the wytnes of the

## Exchange. fo. lxxv.

the controllers whom the kynge shall put. Statute  
Abolish. An. ii. E. iii. cap. vi. and. vii.

2. **E**xchanges shalbe ordeyned in the good tow  
ns accordyng as it semeth to the kynge for the ease  
of hym and his people. An. xviii. E. iii. cap. v.

3. **N**one shall take any thyng for eschaunge of  
gold for syluer or syluer for gold vpon payne of for  
feiture of the money so chaunged except the kynge  
chaungers which shall take after the ordynance  
therof made. Anno. xxv. E. iii. Statuto de productis  
nibus. capitulo. xi.

4. **N**one shall make eschaunge for payment be  
yond the see without lycence vpon payne of forfeys  
ture. And they that make eschaunge shalbe sworne  
whan they haue lycence that they shal not send be  
yond the see gold or syluer vnder colour of the same  
eschaunge. An. v. R. ii. cap. ii.

5. **T**he chaungeour shalbe bound in the chaun  
cery for to bye marchaundise of the lande to the va  
lue of the somme within thre monethes vpon payn  
of forfeiture. The. iiii. R. ii. capitulo secundo.

And the sayde statute is confyrmeth. An. xi. Hen. iii.  
And further is it enacted that the escheques of the es  
chaunge shalbe sent by the chauncellour of Englan  
d from. xv. dayes to. xv. and the barons haue power to  
examine the customers in this case and to punyssh  
them that do contrarye to the sayde estatute. xi. H.  
iii. cap. viii.

6. **T**he kynge shall do to orden his eschauges  
in London & ellys where in open places & haunced  
streets. And that he that wyl go to the tower shall  
pay for the seignourage & cunage of gold the rate  
of. y. s. for the poind of tower. And for the seignour

2. y.

age and



## Exchange.

age and cunage of silver xv. s. for y<sup>e</sup> pound. &c. after the valew as they bring. And he that wyl go to the chaunges shall pay for the makinge of a noble. i. s. and for a halfe noble. ob. & for the fourth part. qua. with the signourage & cunage before sayd. B. ix. b. v. stat. ii. cap. ii. to endure yll the nexte parlyament. And ouerse other statutes of eschauges & of money to endure vt supra be made in the same yere. And be cause they be expyryd they be not here wrytten.

7 **E** None shall make eschaunge without the kynge's lycence: nor none shall make eschaunge nor eschaunge to be payed wth in the realme but onely to such as shalbe thereto deputyd by the kynge vppon payne cōtēned in the statute of R. B. iii. b. vii. ca. vi.

8 **E** None of this land paye or gyue to any marchant stranger by waye of eschaunge or other wyke any copie of this lande of golde or bullion or other maner plate of gold for his marchandise vpo payne of forfeiture of double value of that coyne or plate. And he that wyl sue by accyon of dett shall haue the one halfe and the kynge the other halfe and he may haue it by wryt byll playnte or informacyon. iii. b. vii. ca. xiii. But this statute be it abydded. 2. Donet 26. fe. there. Take more for eschaunge. Estreres. Marchauntis. 12. and in the tytle of money almoste thowome all.

**E**scheker. **E** Take an olde statute that is called Statute Treasurys that treateth of all the forme of the escheker and of the accounts of the eschequer & of the properties on the mozon after sayne Michael & at the wyde of Ester after the aunyent forme. And howe the shyriff may entre in to a franchyse for default of the

of the

## Eschequer. fo. lxxxvi.

of the barly to leuey the kynges det. And that no countantis shall not be tarred by ples betwene partye and partye excepte it be for the kynges det. And it spekeith how the chamberlayne of Chesser & the barlyffes of ples & customers & the wardrobe shall account to the eschequer and howe byurle shyriffes shalbe executours of diuerse countyes: And howe m. x. plemen shalbe assigned to suruey the wardes & eschetus of the kyng and therof shall account to the eschequer. 20. And he that first entryth into accounte shalbe lyfte delquerryd. And that no officer of the eschequer put no clerke vnder hym but such for whom he wyl make answer & all such shalbe sworne to be trew. And if any occupye otherwyle he shalbe remouyd from his offyce and no nother shalbe put in his office without the kynges lycce. And counseylmētes vpon accountis shalbe punysshid. And byurle other maters be cōteyned in y<sup>e</sup> same statut. Stat. seaccard. 2. ¶ No comen plee shalbe holden in the eschequer agaynst Magna carta Articuli super cartas. 3. ¶ The bodyes of the shyres shall not be writen in the yerely rolles but in a certayn roll and they shalbe red every yere vpon the accōpte of the shyriffes & it shalbe knowē what may folow therof of every cause the remanētes of the same countyes after the lande gauen shalbe writen in the yerely roll & the shyriffe shalbe therof charged & of the fermes of the shyriffs profytes of the counte the ferme of serjauntye & fermys assesso of cyties townys & other fermes whiche must be answered yerely to the eschequer. And in the same shalbe writen all the dettes determinate & all the great dettes wherof there is hope that they may payd. Of dede fermes & dettes wherof

## Eschequer.

Wherof there is no hope there shalbe a roll made /  
shalbe redde every yere. .xc. Also there shalbe men  
assigned to enquire in dyuerse countyes of y<sup>e</sup> kyng  
dettys / whan the shryffes wylsay it. Also the ch  
berleyns fromhenforth shal not make so shryffes  
or baylyffes a tayle of grene wood / except the peels  
be friste receyvd conteynyng the somys & accouns  
of the dettys and the namys of the payers of them  
whiche bernge receyvd ought not to be chaungyd  
in to other parcelles. Also when the shryffes and  
swere that the dettours haue nought / those dettys  
shalbe taken out of the rolles / & delyuered to sayth  
full mē which shal make enquiry in maner & forme  
prouyded by the tresorers & barons. Also we well &  
ordeyn that no plee frohenforth be hold in thesche  
ker but that that touchyth speccally vs or our my  
nysters before sayde / & note well y<sup>e</sup> it speketh before  
of no mynysters / but of the tresorer / chamberleyn /  
shryffe and baylyffes / but as is sayde this is no sta  
tute but an ordynance made for the kyng Edward  
the first at the rollys the .xxvii. yere of his reygne  
it is called the newe statute of the eschequer.

4. ¶ If a man or a towne be charged in thesche  
ker by eltreys of mistices of the goodis and cattels  
of fugytives and felons / & wyl alledge that a nother  
is charged / he shalbe harde. An. xxii. § iii. cap. iii.

5. ¶ A clerke of the remembraunce shalbe inrys  
led to syt with the clerke of the pype to se the dis  
charges and to abiege them in the remembraunce  
for to cease the proces and also the sommons of the  
pype shalbe retrayed accordyng as the parties be  
discharged by proces. An. xxvii. § iii. cap. iii.

6. ¶ A clerke of the eschequer makyng proces sh  
ser the

## Eschequer. Fo. lxxxviii.

the taylor allowyd shal lese his office & shall have imprisonment tyll he have yeldyd damagys to the parise and that by discrecyon of the tresorer and barons of the eschequer. B. i. R. ii. cap. v.

7 ¶ The barons of the eschequer shall have power to here every answer resonable of them that be accusyd there for any cause by hym or by a nother and therof to make discharge without writte or pryue seal or other the kynges commaundement. B. v. R. ii. cap. ix.

8 ¶ He that is retayned with the kyng in his warre and hath receyvyd a certayne some of money in the reseyt his couenauntyshalbe putte in the eschequer in wrytyng & yf the barons demaunde account of hym he shall account & bring in his wryttinge and shall have allowaunce without any other warranty and yf he be in surplisage they shall make hym remedy and yf any repell be made of suche retynew after his couenauntysh put in the eschequer the repell shall be sende in to the eschequer and it shall be payd of his retynewe accordyng. v. R. ii. cap. x.

9 ¶ The accountis in the eschequer shall be made more shortly than they were wont. But the proces shall be playnely as they were wont. Bn. v. R. ca. xi.

10 ¶ Two clerkes shall be assygnyd to make the parcellis of the account in the eschequer at the costis of the accomptant and they shall be sworne that they shall not do falsely in theyr offyce. v. R. ii. ca. xii.

11 ¶ The accomptantis of nichill shall be discharged by theyr othes without other account of suchichill. v. R. ii. cap. xiii.

12 ¶ The two remembrauncers shall be sworne to make every terme a cedula of the names of every one

## Of Eschequer.

one that is discharged before by iudgement or other  
wyse concerninge theyr discharge & shall deliuer  
to the clerke of the pype that therof shall make dis-  
charge to the parties & the clerke of y<sup>e</sup> pype shall be  
sworne for to aske terme by terme y<sup>e</sup> cedules & ther  
vpon discharge the parties & in the same maner the  
clerke of the pype shall certifie in writtyng to the  
sayd remembrancers the discharges made in his  
offyce to the intent y<sup>t</sup> a man discharged in one place  
shall be discharged in all places of the sayd eschequer.  
v. B. ii. capitulo. xiiij.

13. ¶ Where a man hath lyuere of landis & tenes  
mentis ouer of the kynges handis in the kyngs bench  
or ellys where & the tenure of the same put in the es-  
chequer by a writ of mortuaries for to discharge them  
of the accomptys of them demaundyd for the same  
that the remembrancers in whose offyce suche ac-  
comptis shall be demaundyd by and by shall celsse the  
surety words entred vpon the bak of the writte  
withouth newe iudgement or proces therof made in  
the eschequer to that parte. v. B. ii. cap. xv.

14. ¶ A man shall not pay in the eschequer for the  
fee of the clerke makynge the comysyson aboue. ii. s.  
and for the recorde of the nupcius in the eschequer  
with the writ but. ii. s. v. B. ii. cap. ultimo.

15. ¶ A good ordynaunce was made concernyng  
fees to be taken in the eschequer and that they shall  
not make proces agaynst comysysoners to certifie  
theyr comysysons after that they haue suffyciently  
excusyd theim selfe. But yet it semeth that the sayd  
statute was not in force but for. v. yeres. Anno. xxiiij.  
Hen. vi. cap. iij. See the statute.

¶ Take more for eschequer. Account. 2. n. 3. B. ii. cap. vii. 7.

## Eschequer. Fo. lxxxviii.

1. Boteler of the kynge. 2. clerke of the eschequer. 3. comysyon & comysyoners. 4. Collectours. 5. Bet to the kyng. 6. 7. 8. Errour. 9. 10. in escheque and in shryffes. Also loke for profers. Patentys. 5.

### Eschete.

1. The kyng shall not holde the landys of the that be conuyct of felonye but a yere and a day and then they shall retourne to the lordys of the fee. Magna carta. cap. xxi. And se a lyke matter. Prerogatyue of the kyng. 19. and. 21.

2. Loke more for eschete. Rollardys. 2. Merchants. 8. and Prerogatyue of the kyng. 17.

### Eschetour.

1. Eschetours shalbe chosen in the eschequer as shryffes & that there be as many of them as there were when the kyng toke the gouernance of the realme & that no eschetour tary i his offyce past one yere. The. xiiij. E. iij. cap. vij. At the makynge this statute there were but. ii. eschetours in Englande.

2. The eschetour hastely aft y<sup>e</sup> di<sup>e</sup> clausit extre m<sup>o</sup> deliuered to hym shal make y<sup>e</sup> retorne by good & true extent in the chancery. A. xiiij. E. iij. cap. xij.

3. Eschetours shall take the inquestes of the offyce betwene them & the Jury of the same county openly in good townys or elles it is void. A. xxiii. E. iij. cap. xiii. And he shall haue imprisonment. ii. yers yf he do otherwyse. A. xxxvi. E. iij. cap. xiii.

4. Eschetours must haue. x. li. lande or fee or more & shall do theyr offyce in proper person or to be put out of theyr offyce. The. xlii. E. iij. cap. v.

5. Executours or comysyoners which take inquestes



## Eschetour.

questes of folkes not reiourne by the shryffe shall lose xl. li. by examinacyon or at the sute of the party or other person: & he that will sue shal have the one halie also they shall reiourne those inquestes for taken before them to the chancery or eschequer with in a moneth after the takyng upon payne of. xx. li. to be payed as is aforesaid the. viii. li. vi. cap. xvi.

9 ¶ They shall pay also to the kyng about the lard. xl. li. as moche as he is undamaged for the not reiournyng of them. A. xviii. li. vi. cap. viii.

7 ¶ Every eschetour shall take his inquestes of wittes by vertue of writtis of diem clausit extremis and of all other wittes within a moneth after the deliuerie of them: & that they shall take the in good townes and open places and that he shall not take for the execucyon of any such wittis in a countrey about. vi. s. viii. s. or. xiii. s. iii. s. or vnder wher his labour & costis demaunde it: so that all that he shall take excede not in one counte about. xl. s. And yf he do contrary to the premysys he shall forfeit. xl. li. wherof he that will sue it for the kyng shall haue the one halie. A. he. xiiii. li. vi. cap. xvii.

8 ¶ None shalbe eschetour except he or other to his vse at the tyme that he is chosyn maye dispende by yere in the same countrey. xx. li. in fee/fee tale or for terme of lyfe. And also he may not let his offyce to ferme or make any depute yf it be not to such one for whom he will answer and he must gyue knowlege of the deputacyon to the tresorer and barons of the eschequer within. xx. dayes after. And yf the eschetour do otherwys than is lymitted here. he and his depute shal so well occupye vnder hym not hauyng loundes vi. supia: or not makyng suche certificat vi. supia

# Eschetour. Fo. lxxxix.

supra shall forfeit. xl. li. The one halfe to the kynge  
and the other halfe to hym that myll sue it by accorde  
of oer wherein nother elson protection nor wayer of  
lawe shall lye. And also the iustice of peace ought to  
inquire therof & make proces as vpo an indite ment  
of trespass but eschetours in cyties and townys be  
excepte. El. xij. E. iii. cap. i.

9 ¶ Where in the fyfthe yere of kynge Henry the  
viij. yt was enacted that yf any eschetour or com-  
myssioner retorne in to any of the kynges courtes  
any offyce or inquisicyon concernynge landes & te-  
nementes not founde by xij. men and indentyd by  
them sealed he to forfeit. l. li. to the partyes greuyd  
and that no eschetour nor no man inquire by vertue  
of any comyscion of any landes. &c. but he maye dis-  
pende. xl. marke yerely or other to his vse vpo payn  
of xl. li. and they to be discharged in the eschequer by  
theyr othe for the sayd none suffyciencye withoute  
fynne or fee. And eschetours & comyscioners to sytte  
in open place accordynge to other statutes. &c. and  
to suffre every person that myll gyue euydence to gy-  
ue euydence openly to the sayde enquest in theyr pre-  
sence vpon payne of. xl. li. Item that no shryffe nor  
other that ought to retorne any precepte before es-  
chetour or comyscioners to enquire of landes. &c. re-  
tourne any iurye but that every person therof or o-  
ther to his vse maye dispende. xl. s. within the same  
shyre vpon payne to forfeit for every person. l. s.  
Item the wyfe shall receyue the counterpayne of ye  
offyce or presentment by the presented enderyd & sealed  
by the eschetour or comyscioner and it belyuer and  
suffre to remayne with the fyfthe sworne in the iury  
vpon payne of every person sworne. xx. s. and the es-

M. i.

chetour

## Eschetour.

eschetour or cōmissyones to take the verdit whan the iury is redy to gyue it without further delaye vpon payne of .l. li. and shall deliuer the cōsiterpayne. 2c. the iury as is afore reherstyd vpon lyke payne. Item yf the clerk of the petyt bag or other offyccer in the chauncery hauynge auctoryte to receyue such offyce 2c. wyll not receyue it and put it on fylps within .ii. dayes after the rescyt. 2c. he to forseyt for euery default .xl. li. and then suche eschetour or cōmissyoner to be dyscharged of the penaltye of .xx. li. for not retournyng it within y<sup>e</sup> moneth so they retorne it after within a nother moneth. 2c. Item lyke penaltye vt supra to be vpon offycers in the eschequer for not receyvinge offyces there as is vpon the clerkes of the chauncery. 2c. Item the clerke of the petyt bag to certifye all offyces in to the eschequer the next terme aft the puttyng in vpon payne of .l. s. Item no mā to be eschetour by any patent ouer a yere / and he that is ones eschetour not to be eschetour agayne wiche in thre yeres and yf he be the patēt to be voyde. Item for suche penaltyes as he before appoyntyd to the partye he to haue an accyon of dette. 2c. and of the other penaltyes the kyng to haue y<sup>e</sup> halfe 2c. he that wyll sue the other halfe by accyon of det. 2c. wherby dede that this acte conserynge eschetours for certyfying theyr offyce by one yere onely 2c. cōcernyng letters patentes therof for lyfe or for yeres extende not to eschetours in any cyte or towne corporate or in the duchy of Lancaster or Cornwall ne to any countie county palentyne ne to any that haue lybertyes to make eschetors. And yf it extend not for the suffycient cyte of the eschetour in any cyte or towne corporate or other yf haue lyberte to make eschetors vt supra

ne to

## Eschetour.

To .xc.

ne to any shryffe for returnyng any iurour of lesse value than this estatute lymytereth in any suche cyte towne/lyberte/or coutrypalentyne except Lancaster and Chester. And that this acte extend not to the cōmyssyon of peas/2 this acte to endure yll y<sup>e</sup> next parlyament. It is enacted that the sayde acte shall endure for ever. An. iij. Hen. viij. cap. ij.

¶ Take more for eschetours/ cōmyssyon & cōmyssyoners. 2. Trauers. 2. And of vnder eschetour/ Baylyffes. 3. Also se of wast done by eschetours/ wast. IO II. 12. and. 13.

## Escuage.

¶ Escuage from hensforth shalbe taken/as it was wonte to be taken in the tyme of kynge Henry oure graundfather. Mag. carta. cap. xxxvj.

## Esson.

1. ¶ It is prouyded that in countyes/hundredys/courte barons or oherwhere none haue necessite to swere to warant his esson. Warlebyrge cap. xix.

2. ¶ In a wryt where attachemēt & distres lye affillue: a man shal not haue but one esson or one default so that yf he come not at the day gyuē hym by esson or make default the second day: thā thenquest shalbe taken by his default. And yf that inditemēt be taken before the shryffe or coroner in y<sup>e</sup> coutrye/or before iustices in the bench to be sent down at a certayne daye. and yf he that is gylty come not than a nother daye shalbe assygned to hym/and it shalbe cōmaunded to the shryffe y<sup>t</sup> he cause hym to come at that daye to here his iudgemēt. And yf he come not they shall procede to the iudgemēt by his defeaute. .xc. In lyke maner shalbe done yf he come not at the daye gyuen hym by his esson. Warlebyrge cap. xij.

W. ij.

¶ After

## Esson.

3 **C** After that that the tenants in wyttes of assyse attaynte/or iuris viñi haue apperyd in court they shall not be essorned but shall make attorneys if they wyl. And if they wyl not / the iury shalbe taken by theyr default. west. i. cap. xli.

4 **C** Parceners and ioyntenauntes shall not be essornyd but at one day so that they maye not fourch but shall haue onely one esson as a sole tenaunt shal haue. w. i. cap. xliij.

5 **C** Because that people make theym selfe to be essornyd ouer the see where they be in Englañd at the day of esson and. iij. wekes after that / it shalbe tryed by the countrey / and if it be found for the demaundant the esson shalbe to nyd in to a default / and that was to be vnderstañd onely before the iustice. w. i. cap. xliij.

6 **C** If the pleyntyfe from hensforth after the first apparaunce make hym selfe to be essornyd / a day shalbe gyuen tyll the comynge of the iustices / the defendantes in the meane whyle shalbe in peas. And in ples where attachementes and distres lye / yf a mā make hym self to be essornyd of y<sup>e</sup> kyngs seruice and at the day he bryngyth not in his warranty / he shall lese. xx. s. for the iourney or more by the discrecyon of the iustices. Gloucester. cap. viij.

7 **C** The husband and the wyfe shall not fourch by esson where they be tenants no more than pereners. Gloucester cap. x.

8 **C** There lyeth no esson from hensforth to an appeller in appelle of the death of a mā in what court so euer it be. w. ii. cap. xij.

9 **C** If in the iourney of the iustice the tenant be essornyd of sekeneis in the bed the demaundant shall haue auerment that he was not so seke but that he myght

myght have comyn and yf he maye be overcome by the inquisycyon it shalbe tozneyd in to defaute. 2c.

Take yf it be intendyd before other iustice by the equite of the statute. 2c. nor that esson shall not lye betwene two claymers by one discent. w. ii. cap. xvii.

10. ¶ After that any man hath put hym selfe in any inquere at the next day any esson shalbe allowed vnto hym but at the nexte dayes folowynge the tasc kyng of the inquisycyon shall not be deferred why ther he hath had esson furst or no nor esson shall not be admittyd after day gyuen by the prayer of the parties in which case they graunt to come without esson w. ii. capitulo. xxvii.

11. ¶ Where by the statute of. w. i. it is ordeyned yf after the tenaunt hath ones apperyd no esson shall be allowed to hym in wyttys of assyse. The same maner shalbe obseruyd of the demaundauntis. w. ii. cap. xxviii. And se a lyke mater. Executours. 3.

12. ¶ An esson shall not lye when the lades is taken in to the kyngs hand nor esson shall not lye whā any is distressyd by his goodis and cattellis at lyeth not for it is grauntyd here thereof iudgement yf the wryt come at lyeth not because he is sene i the court it lyeth not beyonde the see because he essonyd hym selfe of euyll comyng. There lyeth no esson because he was essonyd suche a day. There lyeth no esson because it was comaunded to the shryffe that he shoulde cause hym to come. There lyeth no esson because his attorney was essonyd at lyethe not because he hath an attorney in the plee. There lyeth no esson of the kynges seruyce because she is a womā but because she is a nurs or mydwylfe or is sent by wryt auentrem inspiciendū. There lyeth no esson because

W. iii.

the



## Escon.

the esconour testifieth that he is not in the kyngs seruyce. There lyeth no escon because he was esconour before of the kynges seruyce & now he sendeth not in his warant: there lyeth none in a wytte of power because it semyth to be a disceyt & prorogacyon of the law: it lyeth not because the pleyntyfe founde no pledges or proc. it lyeth not because no sommons or attachemēt is wytnessyd for that that the shryffe retourned that he was not found: it lyeth not because he was resommonyd in a wytte of darrein presentence or mortdaucestour / it lyeth not because it was commaunded to such a bysshop that he shulde make hym to come. It lyeth not because yet the day is not come: it lyeth not because y<sup>e</sup> day is past: there lyeth no escon because y<sup>e</sup> esconour dyd abide his day. And it is to w<sup>yt</sup> that an escon of the seruyces of the kyng lyeth after the land taken in the kynges handes. s. after the graund cape & petit cape / and after the distress by the landes and goodes. *Tractatu de escono calumpniando.*

**I;** ¶ Escon of the kynges seruyce is put out in a saynte. *An. v. E. iij. cap. vii.*

¶ Take more for escon / *Way. i. Executours. 3. and Eyewe. 2.*

¶ Estmarch and westmarch.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of marches.

¶ Estretys.

**x** ¶ All iustice inquerours & other shall deliuer to the eschequer at the feest of saynte Michael from yere to yere the estretes fynes & amerciamētis taxyd before them / & they of the eschequer shall make the estretys of somons by all countys sauyng y<sup>t</sup> the estretys of the

of the iustice in eyre shalbe delyuered to the shryffe incōmēt after the eyre done. Statuto scaccari i fine  
 2. ¶ The forme of the roll of estretis which shal be sent out of the chauncery in to thescheker yerely is declared in certayne. And the statute of thescheker is conlymed: and further is enacted that the iustices of both benches: and the warden of the forest on this syde Trent: and beyand: shall delyuer ther: estretis in the same maner: And that the stewart of the kynges house and the clerke of the market shall put in ther: estretis in to thescheker yerely at the claufe of Ester: and at the morow after saynt Michaell. And yf the warden of awnage shall delyuer yerely his estretis to the tresorer conteynyng all defaultis of clothe agaynst the assyse and the pyse: and to whō he hath lyuered the: and where: and whā: and by what warrant. Statuto de forma mittendi extractus ad scaccarium.

3. ¶ None shalbe charged to leuey issues before they go out of thescheker. And that in the issues of iustice every heu shalbe charged as of amerciamēt. And yf the shryffe answere of the issues of any recoynsour or pledge: which at the tyme of returne was not sufficient the shryffe shall answere: nor he shall not returne the names of the pledges: except they yf be plepgys do agree. And ones in a yere a baron and a clerk of thescheker shalbe sent thorow every county to inbreue yf names of thē which the same yere payed the kynges dettys exacted of thē by the grene war: which shall here the compleynys thereof and determyns them. 2c. Statuto de finibus cap. 1.

4. ¶ If any man or towne be charged in thescheker by an estrete: of the sleynge of a felon: and wyll alleadge that a nother is charged in dischargynge of hym

W. iiii.

he shalbe

## Estretys.

he shalbe harde & iustice done to hym. *xxi. Edward  
iii. capitulo. iiij.*

5 **E** The shryffe and his mynysters shal shewe  
the stretyys vnder the seale of the eschequer / & that yf  
is payd shalbe tottyd. And yf the shryffe do the co  
tray: he shal yeld to the party treble damages. wher  
to he shall haue his sute as well before iustices of  
peace as before other iustices. And that the shryff  
shall account by the same estreteys so beyng tottyd.  
And that a coppye be made of such estrete to the bay  
lyffe of the fraunches / & that vnder the seale of the  
shryffe and yf the baylyffe of the fraunches shall ac  
compt by his coppye in the eschequer. *xl. E. iij. cap. ii.*

6 **E** The estreteys shall make mencyon of the na  
ture of the accyon the names of the partes the tme  
and the cause of forfetur. *v. l. iiij. cap. iiij.*

7 **E** Estreteys of the eschaungys shalbe sende fro  
the chauncery to the eschequer from. *xv. dayes to. xv.  
dayes. xi. l. iij. cap. viij.*

8 **E** No estrete shall go out of the counte before  
the shryffys boke of his counte be sene by two ius  
tices of peace / wherof one to be of the Quorum. And  
the estreteys shalbe indented / one parte sealed with  
the seale of the iustyce of peace / and the other with  
the seale of the shryffe. And that they whiche ga  
ther the sayd amercyamentys as baylyffys & other  
officers shalbe sworne that they shall not leuey any  
other some than is in the estreteys sealed / *vt supra* / &  
yf any do y<sup>c</sup> contrary & therof be attaynt by exami  
nacion of a iustice of the peace that shalbe thereto  
assygued yerely by the custos rotulorum at the cessys  
ons after Michaelmas or by the eldest iustice of the  
quorum in his absence: he shall forfeyt to the kyng.

*xl. s.*

## Estretys. Jo. xciii.

tho. B. xi. h. vii. cap. xv.

**T**oke more for estretys. Amercyament. 4. Amey-  
surement of pasture. 2. in the ende / Eschaige. 5. Jus-  
tice of peace. 15. Recordis. 2. and werys. 4. 5. 7. 8.

### Estrypament.

**T**of a plee mouyd in London by wryt the tes-  
naunt shall make no wast nor distruccyon hangynge  
the plee but the mayre and the baylyffys. at the sute  
of the demaundaunt shall cause it to be kept / & the  
same or dynaunce shalbe kept in all other cyties and  
borowes and ellys where thozow out all the realme  
Gloucester cap. xiiij.

### Exaccyons.

**T**oke therfore in Apprentyce. 5.

### Exammynacyon.

**T**oke how the pleyntyffe in an accyon of det-  
tyd arreragys of account shalbe examynyd. Law. 3.

**A**lso se of examynacyon of iudgementis. Judges  
mentis. 3.

### Excepcyon.

**W**hen that any man is impleded before any  
iustice and putteth forth an excepcyon and y<sup>e</sup> iustice  
wyl not alowe it: he shall wryte the excepcyon and  
one of the iustice shall put to his seale / & yf the kyng  
cause the recorde to come before hym and the same  
excepcyon be not founde in the rollys / and the pleyn-  
tyffe shewe the same excepcyon wrytten. 2c. it shalbe  
commaunded to the iustice that he be at a certayne  
daye. 2c. and yf he can not agaynesaye it they shall  
procede to iudgemēt after that excepcion as it hath  
bene allowed or disallowed. w. ii. ca. xxxi. serch yf the  
iustice deny his seale how that shalbe tryed. 2c.

Id. v.

Excomen

## **Excomengement.**

1 **T**he kynges letter that the ordynary shall affoyle theym that be accursyd shal neuer be suffered to go out/excepte it maye be found that the kynges maiesty is hurt by the accursyng. Statuto vocato Articuli cleri.

2 **T**he writ of excomunicato capiendo shall not be denayed for a priuylege that was of the kynges tenure/and that they ought not to be called oule of the parysh eodem statuto cap.2.

3 **T**he writtis were ordeyned to the bysshoppys to accurse all and euery of the perturbours of the peace of holy church and of the kyng felons / mayntenours of felons / and cōspyratours of felonye / false iurours / talkers and maynteners of false quarrelles / euery sonday and doble festes. 2c. in the cathedrall church and in euery colage and paryshe church / and to procede agaynst them accordyng to the canon lawes. A. viii. E. iii. ordinatio per se. Se the statute frō whens this writ was formyd. An. v. E. iii. statuto. ii. cap. i.

**T**heke also for excomengement. Deas. 2. and in the tytle of sentencialara super cartas / and Taxis. i.

## **Execucion.**

1 **T**hen the det is recoueryd or confessyd in the kynges court: it shalbe from hensforth in the electiō of hym that sueth to sue by a writ of fieri facias of his landes and cattelles / or that the shyriffe shal deliuer to hym all the cattell of the dettour excepte oxen and the bestes of his tēme and the halfe of all his lādes vntyll his det be leuyed by resonable pryce and extente. And yf he put out / he shall recouer by a writ of nouell disseysyn and of redysseysyn yf nede be. w. ii. cap. xviij.

**Co**

## Execucion. Fo. xciii.

**2** **O**f those thynges that be recorded before y<sup>e</sup> chancelour & iustice which haue a recorde in theyr rolles. *zc.* there shalbe no proces made by somon attachement/ view of the lande or other solempnytees of the court. *zc.* But yf the knowlege be newly done or a fyne newly leuyed. *s.* withi a yere: he shal haue incontynent a w<sup>rt</sup> of execucion. *zc.* and yf the recognyng or fyne haue ben made of a lenger tyme he shal haue a scire facias to the shyriffe commaundyng hym yf he do the party to knowe. *zc.* to shew why they ought not to haue execucion of this that is enrolled. And yf he come not at the day/ or yf he come and can say nothyng. *zc.* the shyriffe shalbe commaunded that he execute the thyng that is enrolled *zc.* In the same maner it shalbe commaunded to the ordinary in his case obserued notwithstanding that that is aboue spoken of the meane which by recognysaunce or iudgement is bounde to acquyte. *m. g. capitulo .xlv.*

**3** **T**he statute of acton bornell of marchauntis shal not be holden but betwene marchaunt and merschaunt and for merchaundyse betwene them made and that by the witnes of. *iii.* lawfull mē. And theyr names shalbe entred in the recognysaunce/ and that no lande be put in execucion but burgages/ and that they shal take suche recognysaunce at New castell/ yorke/ Lhester/ Bothyngam/ Brystowe/ Suffolke/ Lyncolpe/ Northfolke/ saynt Botolphus/ London/ Launterbury/ Salysbury and Worwyche/ and no where ellys. In nouis ordinationibus. *v.* Edwardi *q.* and after it is repelled the *xv.* yere of the same kyng.

**4** **A** man shal haue execucion of landes and goodes



## Execucyon.

goodes alayned by collusyon by hym that fleyth to west. or to a nother place priuiledged. l. E. iij. cap. vi.

5 ¶ If a man cōdemned at an others sute and in an other pryson than in the flete/ wyll knowlege by saynt cause hym selfe to be dettoure to the kyng & therfore to be the rather adiudged to the pryson of the flete than els where/ and so delay the partye: the reconysaunce shalbe receyuyd. But if he be not oither wyse dettoure to the kyng of recorde/ his bodye shall be shortly sende to the pryson where he was tyll y<sup>e</sup> partye be satisfyed/ & after he shalbe send to the pryson of y<sup>e</sup> flete for y<sup>e</sup> reconysaunce. R. ij. ca. xij. i fine

6 ¶ A man shall haue execucyon in England of all reconysaunces of dettes made befoze the mayre and constable of Calles. x. h. vi. cap. i.

7 ¶ Execucyon shalbe made vpon any condempnacyon of statute merchaunt/ statute staple/ or recognysaunce & deliuered to the parte of all such landes and tenementes that any person or persones be seysyd so it be to the vse of hym agaynst whom execucyon is suyd as yf the partie hym selfe had be sole seysyd to his owne vse at the tyme of the recouere suyd and that euery such person agaynst whom any suche execucyon is suyd / shall haue lyke aduantage in the law agaynst hym that suyd execucyon as yf he hym selfe had be seysyd. xij. h. vij. cap. xv. Se more of execucyon/ Collusyon. 2. & 3. seoffemētes vpon trust. 6. Maympryse. 3. Sentwary. 2. Suretye. 4. and in tytyle of staple.

8 ¶ Executours.

9 ¶ Executours from henthforth shal haue a wyrt of accompt & the same accyon & proces as the deod men shulde haue had yf he had lyued. m. ij. cap. xxiij.

¶ Executours

## Executours. fo. xcv.

2. **E**xecutours shall have an accyon of trespass of goodes taken away in the lyfe of theyr testatour as theyr testatour shulde have had yf he had lyved. *E. iii. cap. vii.*

3. **I**n a wryt of dette agaynste executours they shall not fourch by esson before apparaunce nor afterwarde so that they shall have but one esson after as the testatour shulde have. & he that cometh fyrst by distress shall answer. *xc.* And the iudgemēt shall be of the goodes of the deed as yf all had appered. *ix. E. iii. cap. ii.*

4. **E**xecutours of executours shall have an accyon of accompte of dette & of goodes taken away of the fyrst testatour & execucyon of the statut made chaunt and reconysaunce made to the fyrst testatours as the fyrst testatour shulde have had. And that the same executours of executours shall answer as myche as they have receyved of the fyrst testatour as the fyrst testatour shulde yf he had ben a lyve. *xxv. E. iii. de proditione capitulo. v.*

5. **E**xecutours shall have a wryt out of the chancery by thadurpe of the chauncellour & the iustices and the chese baron of the eschequer with proclamacyons retournable in the comen place agaynste the housholde servauntes of the testatour that have spoyled or eloyned the goodes of theyre maister after the deith of the testatour. & yf the wryt be returned served & the defendaunt make defaute. they shalbe attaynt of felony & yf they appere they shalbe comyt to pryson there to tary at the discrecyon of the iustice tyll they have answered to the executours by byll or wryt of the fyrst takynge so that such accyons be luyd with effecte. And they that doe  
go out

## Executours.

go out of pryson without syndynge surete to the executours by waye of recognysaunce so kepe theye dayes in the court: & yf the gealour let them go without surete. &c. he shall lose. xl. li. to the executours. And no proteccyon lyeth in any accyon taken vpon this statute. The. xxxij. Hen. vi. cap. 1.

**C** Where parte of the executours named in the testament of theyr testatour declarynge in the same landes or tenementes to be sold by theyr executours do refuse to take vpon them the admystracyon: & the resydewe of the executours to take vpon them the charge of the testament: than all bargaynes and sales of the sayd landes onely of y<sup>e</sup> sayd executours that so do accepte: or that here to fore hath accepted the admystracyon shall be as good & as effectuel in the law as yf all the resydewe of the same executours so refusynge had ioyned with them in the makinge of the bargayne & sale. Prouyded that this acte shall not gyue auctoryte to any executours to make any bargayn or sale before of any wyll here to for made: otherwys thā they myght do by y<sup>e</sup> cours of the comyn law before this statute. R. xxi. H. viii. capitulo. iiii.

**C** Take more for executours: Idempnitate nois. 2.

## Exempcyon.

**C** Of charters of exempcyon that the purchasers therof shall not be put in surpes. It is prouyded that yf theyr othe be so necessarye that without them iustice can not be done as in a graunt assyse: or eynte and in perambulacyon: or yf they be wytnes in the dede. &c. they shall be cōpelled to swere, sayng to them theyr lyberteie ellys where. &c. Marlebrigg cap. xiiij. And se such a water: Forest. 14.

**C** A

## Exempcyon.

fo. xcvi.

2 **C** A charter of exempcyon for the cityzys of yorke is voyde. And yf any wyll take auantage by that charter: the mayre shall haue an accyon of det and recover. xl. li. the one halfe to y<sup>e</sup> kyng: the other to hym and to the cityzys. And the defendour shall not wage his lawe.

## Exemplificacyon.

1 **C** Exemplificacyon of domysdare by the whiche villaynes & tenantes in villynage with say theyr seruyce were declared for voyde in this parlyament and that lordes haue commissyons to inquire of them that purchase suche exemplificacyons and of theyr aydours and to punyssh and impryson them without buyle or maimpryse tyl they be acquyt. 1. R. ii. ca. vi.

2 **C** Exemplificacyon of a dede inrolled brent in the tyme of insurreccyon shalbe of the same effecte as the dede was. vi. R. ii. cap. iii.

**T**oke more for exemplificacyon / Recorde. 8. in the ende.

## Erygent.

1 **C** Erygent shall not be awarded where a man is endyted of trespas / excepte that it be agaynst the peace. xviii. E. iii. Statuto. ii. cap. v.

2 **C** They that haue or be receyvers of wolles of the kyng which they toke of the people & do aloyne them awaye / so that the kyng can not be therof serued: And they that brynge wolles beyonde the see without cokkettes or payng of custome or subsidey And customers and the finders that asurre it to the kynges hurte: the mynysters that receyue the kyngs money & with holde it / of cōspyratours / confederatours / & mayntenours of false quarelles / of the that  
ryse

## Exigent.

reſe rowtes in the preſence of the iuſtice or other  
the kynges mynyſters/or in the countyes in diſtur-  
baunce of the people/ſo yf the law may not be done  
and alſo as well they that come in theyr company/  
as they that buyge falſe money to diſceyue the peo-  
ple: agaynſt all theſe i caſe that they can not be found  
or brought to anſwere by attachement or diſtreſ/an  
exigent ſhalbe gyuen and ſuyd for the kynges pro-  
ſyte and agaynſt none other. An. xviii. E. iii. in declar-  
ratione exigendozum.

**¶** When any exigēt ſhalbe here after awarded  
an accyon perſonall agaynſt any perſon called of  
any ſhyre or cyte beyuge a ſhyre or late of any ſhyre  
or cyte beyuge a ſhyre other than here as the exi-  
gent ſhalbe awarded/ & alſo euery exigēt here after  
ſuyd in London or in Myddelſex in any accyon pſor  
well callinge the defendaunt late of London or late  
of Myddelſex & at the tyme of the exigent awarded  
not dwellinge in London or Myddelſex: than the  
iuſtice. &c. in all exigentes that ſhall not be directed  
in to London or Myddelſex to directe a wyrt of pro-  
clamacyon to the ſhyryffe of the ſame counte wher  
it both appere by the wyrt that the defendait is or  
was lately dwellinge if the kynges wyrt be there an-  
rent and ellys to the next ſhyre athornynge. &c. to the  
ſhyre wherof the partye is called or lately ſuppoſyd  
by the exigēt to be dwellinge. And in accyons wher  
in the exigent ſhalbe directed to London or Myddel-  
ſex and the defendaunt or defendanntes therem call-  
yd late of London or Myddelſex/ & they not dwell-  
lynge in Lond or Myddelſex/ then a wyrt of procla-  
macyō to be directed to the ſhyre wher they dwell  
at the tyme of the exigent awarded/ or yf the kynges  
wyrt

## **Exigent. To. xviii.**

**W**rit ronne not there than in the nexte shyre ther to  
stoyngge and the sayd writ of proclamacyon shal  
conteyne the effecte of the accyon and than the shyre  
ryffe to whom. &c. to make thye proclamacions with  
in his countye that is to save two in the shyre counte  
and the thyrde at the generall cessyous. &c. that the  
defendaunt yelde hym selfe to the shyre ryff of the shyre  
where the exigent is suyd. &c. And every suche writ  
of proclamacyon to have the same day of retorne as  
the exigent hath & to be deliveryd of recorde. And  
that the shyre ryffe duely execute the same and therof  
make a frew retorne vpon payne of amercciamēt by  
discressyon of the iustices. &c. And that the officer  
that shall make the exigent shall make the writ of  
proclamacyon and shall not take for makynge and  
enterynge therof but onely. vi. s. And yf any vylary  
be hadde in any suche case in any accyon personall  
withoute suche a writte of proclamacyon retorne  
vi supra that the vylary be voyde. &c. And that all  
vilaryes that are to be avorded by this acie be avorded  
by amercyament without any nert of errour  
An. vi. Hen. viii. cap. iiii. And se a lyke matter pro  
ces. 8. and. 9.

**¶** Take more for exigent in the tytle of vylary.

### **¶ Expensys of knyghtys.**

**¶** Landes purchasid by lordes of the plyamēt  
shalbe contri butary to the expenses of knyghtis as  
they were befoze the purchase. xii. R. ii. cap. xii.

**¶** Take more of expenses of knyghtis. Parlyamēt  
5. and. 12.

### **¶ Expolycyon of olde wordys.**

**¶** Sok that is suite of men in your court after the  
B. i. custome



## **Exposycyon of olde wordys.**

custome of the realme. Sak/that is plee and amends of trespass of men in your courte and sak is sayd for forsaiture.

**T**oll/that is that you ⁊ your men of your homage shalbe quyte of all maner toll in all markettis of thyngys to be bought or solde.

**T**hem that is that ye shall have the hole generacion of theyr villayns with theyr lutis ⁊ cattellis where so euer they be sold in Englande/except that yf any bondman haue dwellyd in a priuiledged towne by a yere and a day quyetley so that he be founde as one of them in theyr commynalte or gylde therein/he is deliuered of his vyllenage.

**T**infange theste/that is that thessys taken in your lordshyppe or fee of theft couicte in your court shal be iudgyd.

**T**hanghwyte/that is to be quyte of the hangynge of a thefe without iudgement or of shapynge out of your warde.

**T**soutfang these/that is that thessys of your land or of your fee taken without your lande or without youre fee with theft shabe retournyd agayne and there iudgyd.

**T**home sokyn/that is to be quyte of amercyamentis of vyolēt entrei to housys without your lycence and agaynst the kynges peace ⁊ that ye shall holde pleges of the same trespassys done in your court and in your lande.

**T**rythbreche/that is the kynges peas broken.

**T**blodwyte/that is to be quyte of amercyamentis of blodshed ⁊ that pleges shalbe holde in your court and that ye shall haue the mercementys therof commynge:for wyte englyshe is mercement in latyn.

**T**slitwyte

**Expolycyō of old wordys. To schiii.**

**C** Frytwyte/that is to be quyte of couencyens & dysspytes/and that ye haue the plee therof in your courtie and the amercyamentis.

**C** Fledwyte/that is to be quyte of amercyamentis when any man vilawyd fleyth and comyth to the kyngys peace frely or by lycence.

**C** Flenpneswyte/that is that ye shall haue the castell and amercyamentis of your men that flee.

**C** Leitherwyte/that is that ye shall take amendys of hym that corruptyth your nyette withoute your lycence.

**C** A hyldwyte/that is that ye shall take amendys of your nyette corrupte and got with chyld withoute your lycence.

**C** Forstall/that is to be quyte of amercyamentis & castellys arrestyd within your lander amercyamentis therof commynge.

**C** Scot/that is to be quyte of certayne custome as of comyn tallage made to the vse of the shryffe or his baylyffys.

**C** Selte/that is to be quyte of bonde custome whiche somtyme were wont to be gyuen as hornegeelde and suche other.

**C** Wydage/that is to be quyte yf y<sup>e</sup> kyng tax all his lande by hydys.

**C** Caruage/that is to be quyte yf the kyng tax his lande by geres.

**C** Wangelte/that is to be quyt of a certayn custome that rennyth somtyme whiche the Danys dyd leuey in Englonde.

**C** Hornegele/that is to be quyte of a certayne custome exact by tallage by the hole lande as of euery best that is horned.

**H.ii.**

**C** Tallage

## **Expoſycyon of olde wordys.**

**C** **Wastage** that is to be quyte of a certayne custom  
exacte in ſaytyſs and markettyſs for thynges to be ch  
ryed wheriber a man wyl.

**C** **Stalage** that is to be quyte of a certayne custom  
exacte for a place taken or aſſygnyd in ſaytyſs and  
markettyſs.

**C** **Shewynge** that is to be quyte of attachement  
in any courte and before who ſo ever of quarells  
ſhewen and not aduownd.

**C** **Wylſherſynge** that is to be quyte of amercyame  
tis prouyd in the tranſompt before who ſo ever.

**C** **Burghſtech** to be quyte of treſpaſſys done in ey  
tyre or borough agaynſt the peace.

**C** **wardwyte** that is to be quyte of gyuynge of mo  
ney for wardys to be made.

**C** **Hundree** that is to be quyte of gyuynge of mo  
ney or customys to be done to prouoſtyſs & hundredes

**C** **Biodechalpeny** that is to be quyte of a certayne  
cuſtome exacte for tables leueyd.

**C** **Burghore** that is to be quyte of gyuynge ayde to  
make agayne drydges.

**C** **Burghore** that is to be quyte of gyuynge ayde  
or makynge a boroughe caſtell / cyte or throwynge  
down of wallys.

**C** **Euerpeny** that is to be quyte of dyuers money  
for the auerage of the kyng.

**C** **Tractatus de expoſitionibus vocabulorum.**

## **Extorcyon.**

**I** **C** **Who ſhyrffe coroner nor other the kyngs my  
niſter ſhall take no allowaunce to do his offyce. But  
they ſhal be payd of that that they take of the kyng  
And he that doth other wyſe ſhal render the double**

## Extorcyon.

Jo .xcix.

2c. Westmyster. i. capitulo. xxxi.

2. ¶ Because that people compleyne that serians  
tis cryours of fee and marshallys wrongefully take  
money of them that recover theyr quarells or reco  
uer ieylyn of lande and of fyne leueys or other atta  
chementes i plees of the cozon that they ought not  
to do/and that there be moze great nombre of them  
than ought to be the kyng defendyth yt these thyns  
ges from hensforth be no more done/and yf the serz  
taunt of the fee do it / his offyce shalbe taken in to  
the kynges handes/and yf the marshall of y<sup>e</sup> iustice  
do it he shalbe punyshed at the kynges pleasure and  
the one and the other shall yelde damage treble to  
them that be greuyd. w. l. cap. xxi.

3. ¶ Extorcyons of ordynaryes and his mynisters  
shalbe specyally declaryd in the y<sup>e</sup> indyremētis. xxv.  
E. iii. pro clero. cap. ultimo.

4. ¶ None shall take any horse or beste from a no  
ther by extorcyon vnder colour that he muste ryde  
in a hasty mesage. And yf any do it without the kyn  
ges auctorite he shalbe taken and imprysonyd tyll  
he haue made a dew agrement. R. rr. R. ii. cap. v.

¶ Se more of extorcyon in y<sup>e</sup> tytle of mayntenāce  
and Ordynary. 2. and .4. and in purueyours.

¶ Fayre pledynge.

¶ Take therfore in the tytle of Beaupleder.

¶ Faucon.

1. ¶ Who so euer fynde any Faucon / targelet / laner  
or laneress / or other Faucon that is lost / that inconty  
nent he byrnge it to the shryffe of the shyre. And yt  
the shryff make pclamacyd in all the good townes  
that

B. ii.

## Faucon.

that he hath suche a Faucon: & yf he that oweth it  
or any of his chalenge it and proue it resonably he  
shall pay for the costis and haue the Faucon agayn  
and yf none come within the thre monethes to chal-  
lenge the shryffe shall haue the Faucon makynge  
gre with hym that toke it yf he be a pore man. And  
yf he that toke it be a gentyll man & of estate to haue  
a Faucon than the shryffe to deliuer hym the Fau-  
con takynge resonable cost of hym for y<sup>e</sup> while that  
he kept it. And if he y<sup>t</sup> so hath takē any Fauco cou-  
seyll it and kepe it secrete & after be therof attaynte  
he shall haue .ii. yeres prysonmēt & yelde to the lord  
that owed it the pryce of the Faucon yf he be able  
and yf not than to tary the lenger in pryson. The  
xxiiij. E. iii. cap. xxiij.

2 ¶ He that taketh away a Faucon not doynge  
after the ordynauce before sayde it shalbe done of  
hym as of a thefe. The. xxxviij. E. iii. cap. xix.

¶ Toke for faucons eggys. Haukys. i.

## ¶ False iudgement.

1 ¶ None shall from henceforth holde ple of false  
iudgement gyuen in the court of theyr tenauntes for  
suche ples specyally belonge to the kynges corone  
and dygnyte. Marlebruge. cap. xx.

¶ Toke for false iudgement. Amercement. i.

## ¶ Falssefyng of recoueryes.

1 ¶ All termers may falsely for his terme onely re-  
coueryes had by fayned tytles as a tenaunt of fre  
holde may at the comen law. And that the same ter-  
mers theyr executours or assignes shall inioyn theyr  
termers accordyng to theyr leases agayn such re-  
coueryes

## **falselyng of recoueryes. Fo. c.**

coueryes as yf none suche had be suffred. And the recouerer after suche recouerer had shall haue lyke remedy agaynst the termers by auowry or accion of dette for rentes and seruyces referuyd vpo the same lessees beyng deme afore the same recoueryes, and lyke accyōs for wast done after the same recoueryes in lyke maner as the lessours myght haue had yf no suche recouere had be had. And no statute staple statute marchant nor execucyon by elegit be here after auoyded by any suche fayned recouere, but lyke remedye shalbe had to auoyde and falselye the sayd recoueryes as before is ordeyned for y<sup>e</sup> lessee for tme of yeres. *Fin. xxi. B. viij. cap. xv.*

### **¶ Fealte.**

2 **¶** When a free man shall do fealte he shall hold his ryght hande vpon the boke and shall saye here you my lord that J. A. B. shalbe to you faythfull and lawfull & shall bere you fayth of the tenementis that I clayme to holde of you & that I shall lawfully do you the serupce and customes that I ought to do at termes assygned as so helpe me god and al his sayntis and a vyllayn shall holde his handes vt supra and shall say here you. *zc.* that I shalbe to you faythfull & shal bere you fayth of y<sup>e</sup> tenementis that I holde of you in vyllenage & I shalbe iustifyable to you of body and goodys as so helpe me. *zc.*

### **¶ Fees for feyt.**

**¶** Take therfore in the tyle of forseyture.

### **¶ Fees of the court.**

1 **¶** No clerke of iustice / escheker / and enquerer shall take nothyng for to deliuer chapiters / but the  
*clerke*



## Fees of the court.

clerke of iustices errandis : 2 that if s. for every wa-  
pentake. 2c. 2 he that poth otherwyle shall yeld the  
treble. w. i. ca. xxvii. Se bytters good statutes of fees  
of clerkes. w. i. cap. xxiiij. 2. w. ii. ca. xliij. 2. xliij.

¶ Also se more of fees baylyffes. 6. Cryografer. i.  
clerke of the corone. i. Ekchequer. i. 4. and. 15. Synes  
s. and Homage. i. and. 2.

¶ **Fayres.**

1. ¶ A Crye shalbe made at the begynnyng of eve-  
ry fayre how long it shall endure and that none shal  
sell after vpo payn to be greuously punished agaynst  
the kyng. And the lordes shall hold no longer theyr  
auctoryte vpon payne of takyng the fayres in to the  
kynges hādes tyll fynede made. Statuto Northap-  
ton made. An. ii. E. iii. cap. xvi.

2. ¶ Marchauntes after the tyme of the fayre  
shall so close theyr shoppys 2 stallys. And they that  
sell marchaundys after the fayre ended shall lose to  
the kyng the double value therof. And he that wyll  
sue shal haue the. iij. part therof. The. v. E. iii. ca. v.

3. ¶ All fayres 2 markettes in the festes of the as-  
sencon corpus Christi whitsontyde die parasceues  
and all sondayes shal vterly cease fro the shewyng  
of any warre except necessary vytayle vpon payne  
of forseyture of the same goodes to y<sup>e</sup> lordes of the  
lyberte except onely foure sondayes in the haruest.  
And they y<sup>e</sup> haue no power to kepe fayre or market  
but suche dayes they may kepe it within. iij. dayes  
before or after any of the sayd festes after proclama-  
cyon first made what date the fayres shalbe holden  
without any fyne to be forseyte to the kyng. And  
they that haue by theyr graunte sufficient dayes be-  
fore

fore the sayd festes or after shal kepe the nombre of theyr dayes in lyke maner to holde them excepte in the sayd festes. And this prouisyon shal dure vñ to the next parlyament and so from thens forth excepte some reasonable cause be then alledged why this statute shulde not be expedient. The. xxviii. Hen. vi. cap. v.

4 ¶ They of London maye go to any fayre or market within y<sup>e</sup> realme at theyr pleasure not with stadyng any ordinaunce made in London to the cōtrary and yf any interrupte them he shal forfeit .x. li. & he that wyl sue an accyon of det. shal recover the one halfe to the kynge and the other halfe to hym selfe wherin no wager of lawe shal lye. The. ii. Hen. vii. cap. ix.

¶ Take more for fayre courtes / Pyppouders. i. and foren. i. And se of the fayre of Wernemonth in the title of. v. portes. Also se how straungers maye bye frely in fayres and markettes as well as denyngs / Marchauntis. i. s.

¶ Feoffementis and gyftes of trust.

1 ¶ It is establyshed that every estate / feoffement gyfte reles / graunt / lease & cōfirmacyon made or to be made by any person of full age of hole mynde at large and not in pures of any landes and tenementes rentes seruyce & heritamentis wherof other be serfysd to theyr vse / and that all recoveres and executions agaynst suche persons made or had / be from hens forth good & effectual agayns the seller dono<sup>r</sup> / and grauntour & his and theyr heyres claymyng the same.

## **Feoffementys and gyftes of trust.**

same only as heyres or heyres to the same sellers  
feffours or grauntours & agaynst all other claymynge  
any tytle or interest only to thuse of the same seller  
feffours/gyuer or grauntour & they: heyres/sauynge  
to every pson such ryght by reaso of any gyfte in the  
tyle therof made as they shulde haue had yf this  
gyft had not ben to them made. i. R. ii. cap. i.

2. **C** If any man make feffemēt or gyft of goodes  
or any billeyfour make feffemēt by fraud or mayntes  
nauce to lordes or other great men/ suche feffemēt  
or gyft shalbe holden for nought & of no value & the  
party shall reconer double damages. i. R. ii. cap. ii.

3. **C** It was enacted in the fyrst yere of Richardi  
ii. that yf the same kynge were infeffed to anothers  
vse/ that the possellion shulde be in the other coselle  
and yf he were sole seysyd to anothers vse than the  
possellion shuld be in hym to whose vse he was in  
feffed or in his heyres.

4. **C** If any woman discontynue/alyen/teles  
or cōferme with warrantye any landes or tenemētys  
which she hath in dower or for terme of lyfe or in  
tyle iointely with her husband or ouely to her selfe  
or to her vse of the gyft of her fyrst husbände / or of  
any of her auncestours or of any other seysyd to the  
vse of her fyrst husbände or his aūcestours/ or suffer  
any recouere by couen agaynst her or agaynst other  
seysyd to her vse/ that suche discontynuaunces/alye  
nacyons/ and recouere/ be voyde & that it be lesfull to  
hym that shulde haue the lande after the deeth of the  
woman to entre & to holde hym selfe as in his elder  
ryght for euer/ & yf such a woman and her husbände  
make alpenacyon or discontynuaunce with warrans  
tye of suche landes/ or suffer any faynte recouere as  
is aboue

**fessmentis & gyftis of trust.** **fo. cii.**  
is above sayd: that he that shulde haue the lande af-  
ter the deth of the womā may entre & hold the land  
to hym duryng the lyfe of the husbāde/ but after yf  
deth of the husbāde/ the woman shall haue agayn  
the lande accordyng to her elder ryght / prouyded  
that this acte extende not but to alienacyons made  
after y<sup>c</sup> fyrst day of Decēber next cōmyng nor wher  
he that ought to haue the land after the deth of the  
woman is agreable to such alienacyō or recouere so  
that the grement be of recorde. **xi. d. vii. cap. xx.**

**¶** Wedys of gyft of goodes or cattellys made  
to any man to the vse of the grauntour be voyde. **ii.**  
**Hen. vii. cap. iiii.**

**6** **¶** It shalbe lawfull to euery shryffe & other  
to whom any wryt of execucion shall come vpon as  
ny cōdemnacyon statute marchaunt statute staple  
or recognysaunce/ to deliuer vnto the partie suynge  
all suche landes & tenementes as any pson is or shal  
be seasyd to the onely vse of hym agaynst whō such  
execucyō is suyd as they myght haue done yf he had  
ben sole seasyd to his owne vse at the tyme of execu-  
cyon suyd/ & he to haue al such auantage in the law  
agaynst them that haue execucion as he shuld haue  
had yf he had ben sole seasyd. **xi. d. vii. cap. xv.**

**7** **¶** The lordes of whom any land is holden in  
socage shall after the deth of hym to whose vse any  
person is seasyd and no wyl declared haue his releyf  
haryet and all other duties lyke as yf he had dyed  
seasyd of the same/ & lykewyse the lorde of any bond-  
man may entre in to landes wherin any other persō  
is seasyd to the vse of his bondman as he myght yf  
his bondman had be sole seasyd. **xi. d. vii. cap. xv.**  
**in fine.**

**¶ Every**

## **Feoffementys and gyftes of trust.**

**8** ¶ Every person to whose vse Empson & Dudley were leysyd of landes or tenementes may entre and make estate to other in fee to his vse as wel vpon the possession of the kynge as vpon the possession of any other and also of such landes wherof any of the were seysyd ioyntly with other / that the other and theyr heyres shalbe seysyd to such intet as they wer with Empson and Dudley not withstandynge theyr attreinder. i. 12. vij. cap. xiiij.

¶ Toke for feffementis and gyfts to the vse of the grautour / or donour / solusyon . 2 . x . 3 . & parrour of profytis . 1 . & Sentwarre . 2 . And se of feffementis of confydens Wortmayn . 6 . x . 2 . And feffementis for mayntenaunce / forcyble entre . 3 .

## **Felons .**

¶ Toke for felons in the tytyle of Triall . 10 .

## **Felony .**

**1** ¶ None from hens forth that breketh any pryson shall haue iudgement to dye for that onely breskyng except the cause wherfore he was imprysonyd enquere the same iudgement thoughe in tymes past it hath be otherwysse vsed statuto de prisonam frangentibus .

**2** ¶ Multiplicacyon of money is made felony . v .  
Ben . iij . capitulo . iij .

**3** ¶ Cuttynge of tonges & puttyng out of eyes of any of the kynges leges of malyce prepensed is made felony . v . 12 . iij . cap . v .

**4** ¶ Where dyuers women as well vyrgyns wyes dowes as wyfes hauryng substantice in mouable goodys or in landes or that be heyres apparant to theyr

## Felony.

fo. ciii.

theyr auncestours be oft tymes take awaye by myfdoers agaynst theyr wylls & after be married to suche myfdoers or to other by theyr assent or ellys be foyles to the great displeasure of god & disp. rgemēt of the women. &c. it is ordeyned therfore that suche takynge be felony & that such myfdoers takers procuratours and receyuers knowynge the same offence be iudged as p.yncypalles felons/ prouyded that this acte extend not to them that onely clayme the woman as warde or vyllayne. &c. iij. Hen. viij. cap. ij. Se oblygacyon. i.

¶ If any of the kynges seruauents sworne and put in the cheker roll of his housholde in any offyce vnder the state of a lorde make any confederacyes or conseracyes wih any other to dystroye or murder the kyng or any lorde of the realme or any other person sworne to the kynges counsell. s. his steward tresorer or controller. that it be felony/ and the manner is put in the statute howe he shalbe attaynt. s. it shalbe enquyred by the sayde steward by. xij. of the cheker roll to whom he shal not haue challenge but for malyce/ and yf he be found culpable or confesse it he shall haue iudgemēt and execucion as a felon at the comen lawe. An. iij. H. vij. cap. xij.

¶ If any seruauent to whom his mayster deliuereth any goodes to kepe/ withowt hym selfe and go awaye with the sayd goodes/ to the intent to stele the same/ or ellys beyng in seruyce imbesyll his maysters goodes or conuert it to his owne vse with purpose to stele it yf the sayd goodes be of the value of x. s. or aboue/ than that shalbe iudged felonye. And they so offendynge to be punyshed as other felons at the comen lawe.

¶ Prouys



## Felonys.

**¶** Prouyded that this acte extend not to any ap-  
prentyce/or to any within the age of. xviij. yere / but  
they to be in lyke case as they were before the ma-  
kyng of this statute. This acte to indure to y<sup>e</sup> next  
parlyament. An. xxi. h. viij. cap. vij.

7 **¶** If any clerk couycte being in the bysshops  
pryson wylfully breke the sayd prysen & escapeithat  
shalbe demyd felonye / & thoffeder therein to haue lyke  
payne & losse of landes and goodes as other felons  
shulde and shal not haue the benefyt of theyr clere  
gye nor inioy any sentenary for the same. Prouyded  
that yf suche offender be within thordre of subdea-  
con or aboue he shalbe deliuered to thordynary and  
neuer to make purgacyon / howbeit thordynary may  
disgrade hym after that he is comytted to his prysen  
and to do with hym after the maner as apperyth be-  
fore in this boke in the tytle of disgradyng. i.

8 **¶** If any pson sell exchaunge or deliuer to thuse  
of any scottysman any hors / geldyng or mare with-  
out the kynges lycence vnder his brode seale to the  
entent to be coueped into Scotlande: that shalbe de-  
myd felonye / aswell in the seller exchaunger & deliue-  
rer / as also in hym to whom such sale exchaunge or  
deliuer is made. And the wardens of Este west and  
myddell marches in theyr courtes / aswell as the ius-  
tices of peace in theyr quarter sessions: shal haue  
power to enquire here & determyn the same / as in o-  
ther felonyes / and every the kynges subiect may law-  
fully areste any scot ledyng such hors / geldyng or  
mare out of this realme in to Scotlande / and halfe  
the pryce of suche best so seysyd to be to the kyng  
and the other halfe to tharrestour after due wyll  
made. xxiij. h. viij. cap. xvi.

## felony.

Fo. ciii.

**¶** Take more for felonye. Brestle. 1. and. 2. Executo-  
ours. 5. Faucon. 2. Gayle and gaylers. 2. Húters. 2.  
Wason. 1. Money. 18. and. 23. Plouysson. 10. Púre-  
ueours. 7. 8. 9. 15. 19. 21. 22. and. 25. Rape. 2. 2. 3.  
Robbery. 1. 2. 3. Recordis. 8. Shipping. 6. in the myd-  
dis. Soudears. 7. and. 3. Staple. 21. 27. and. 45.  
wynes. 9. and woll. 1.

## ¶ Fermys:

1 **¶** The Baylywykys nor the hundredys of the  
kyng nor of other shall not be let at to great ferme  
wherby the people shalbe greuyd by contribucyons  
Articuli super cartas cap. xiii.

2 **¶** For to auoyde extorcyon/it is accordyd that  
the shryffes shall let from hensforth hundredys &  
wapentakys at the auntyet ferme & not aboue. And  
iustice of peas haue power to enquire of <sup>re</sup> shryffis  
and to punyssh them that they shal fynde doyng the  
contrary. En. iii. E. iii. cap. vltimo.

3 **¶** The next of the kyn to whom the herptage  
may not discende shalbe preferred by the chauncelo-  
lour and tresorer whiche shall haue therto a cōmyss-  
syon to the fermys of tenautes in the kynges warde  
without fraude syndynge suerte to yelde to the kyng  
rc. xiii. E. iii. cap. xii.

4 **¶** The chapters shalbe preferred to the fer-  
mys of bysshopykys and abbays and other posses-  
syons of holy church and the chauncellour and the  
tresorer haue power to let suche fermys for yeldyng  
the value by the yere or by the month. xiii. E. iii. pro-  
clero cap. v.

5 **¶** No landes nor tenementes seysyd in the kyn-  
ges handes ypon enqueste taken before escheours  
or cōs-

## Termys.

or comynsponers be lette to ferme tyll the same en-  
questis be returnyd in to the chauncery or in to thes-  
cheker. But they shall abyde in the kynges handes  
by a moneth after yf some returne except that they  
that be greuyd or put out of theiꝝ landes & tenemen-  
tes by the same enquestis come into the chauncery &  
profer them selfe to trauers the same inquest & to  
take the same landes and tenementes to ferme than  
they shalbe comytted to them yf they shew tꝝ good  
euydence prouyng theiꝝ trauers to be trewe after  
the forme of the statutes made. xxxvi. E. iii. cap. vii.  
to holde tyll the issue of yf same trauers be discussed  
and to fynd suerty to sew the same trauers with the  
effect and to yelde the kyng the value yf it be found  
for the kyng and yf any patent or lesse be made to  
the contrary within the sayd moneth it is voyde &c  
viij. h. vi. cap. xxi. And the chauncellour & tresorer  
shall lette suche fermes. xxiij. h. vi. cap. vii. in fine.

And se warentes. 7. Also thre monethes be nome  
gyuen in this case as apperith. Trauers. 3.

6. The shyriffe shall not let to ferme his countre  
nor any of his barlympkes vpon payne of. xl. li. An.  
xxij. h. vi. cap. x.

7. None shall holde any fermes within the  
yle of wyght but that they all extende not to the va-  
lue of an marke by the yere and he that takethe any  
such aboue the sayd value shall forfeyt to the kyng  
x. li. & they that haue many fermes at this tyme. &c.  
shall chose whiche of the fermes plesyth hym to the  
same value & the lesse of yf tenaunt to be voyde in the  
yere of our lorde. M. iiii. xc. And they that haue  
payd synce for theiꝝ furst leffys or done reparacyes  
to be slowyd / and this slowaunce to be iudged by  
the

## fermys.

## fo. ch.

the capteyne of the same yle or his leutenannt for  
the tyme beyng. *Ac. An. vii. l. vii. cap. xvi.*

**T**oke more for fermys | Barlyffys. *3. Eschetours*  
*8 Hundredis. l. 2. r. 3. Pluralytees. l. Shyriffys. 19.*  
and trauers. *l.*

## ¶ Fesauntes Partrychys & Herons.

**I** **T**is agreed that none shall take fesauntes or  
partrychys with nettyes or other ingrus i a noibers  
ground without lycence of the owner or possessor  
of the ground vpon payne of. *x. li.* the one halfe to y<sup>e</sup>  
possessor of the lande where. *Ac. r* the other to hym  
that wyl sue. *An. xi. l. vii. cap. xvii.* and se such a mat  
ter hunters. *l.*

**T**hat no person slee or take or cause to be ta  
ken but in his owne grounde by meane craft or ene  
gyn but yf it be with haukyng or with longe bowe  
any herons vpon payne to forfet for euery heron so  
slayne or taken. *vi. s. viii. d.* ne take any yong herons  
out of the nest without lycence of the owner of the  
ground vpon payne to forfeyte for euery heron so ta  
ken out of the nest. *x. s.* & he that wyl may sue for it  
by accyon of det. And two iustices of peas at theyr  
cessyons may examyne suche offender / and yf he be  
found in defaute to be cōmitted to prisō tyll he haue  
founde suertye for payment of the same forfeyture  
to the kynge and the iustices so examynynge to haue  
the. *x. parte* for theyr labour. *An. xii. Den. vii. cap. xi.*  
in medio.

## ¶ Fetherbeddys.

**T**oke therfore Appholsters & Appholsters ware. *l.*

## ¶ Fyftene.

**T**oke therfore laborers. *8. r* in y<sup>e</sup> title of *Larys.*

*o. l.*

*frue*

## fyne to the kynge .

1 **¶** Nothyng from hensforth shalbe gyven for a wyrt of iniquitycyon of lyfe or of membre. Magna carta cap. xxv. Some say that this is entendyd the wyrtte of *Odio* & *Aiya. quere.*

2 **¶** Reasonable fyne shalbe taken for alienacyō of the kynges tenant without lycence & y<sup>e</sup> land shal be holden as forferte. i. E. ii. Statuto. ii. cap. xii.

3 **¶** None shalbe greuyd for purchasyng of tene mentes holden of the kyng as of his honours. & he same statute. cap. xii.

4 **¶** Fynes for trespass shalbe made hauynge re garde to y<sup>e</sup> octasyon of y<sup>e</sup> trespass. xxiiij. E. ii. ca. i.

5 **¶** Fynes that shalbe taken before any iustice shalbe made in the presence of the pledgys and that the pledges knowe the some of theyre fynes before theyr departure. xxviii. E. ii. cap. iii.

6 **¶** Alienacyons made by folkes which hyld of kyng Henry graundfather to the kyng that now is or of his auncesters to holde of them selfe shall stande in theyr force. An. xxxiiij. E. ii. cap. xv.

7 **¶** Every man beyng with the kyng in wagys and seruyce of warre vpon the see or beyonde mare make alienacyon/feffement transmutacyon of posses syon by dede/fyne or recouere for the performace of his wyll without makynge any fyn therfore and that they and theyr heyres be discharged of such fynes without wyrt/patent or pardon/ prouyded that this acte extende not to the capteyns nor sowdears of Sales/Hammes/Buynes/Ryfebank/Berwyke/ Wales and the marches of the some. iii. Henrici. viii. capitulo. iij.

**¶** Toke more for fynes to the kynge / Charter of pardon. 3. Estretye. i. and Ryght. i.

fyne

**1** ¶ At the comen lawe the heyres of them that were parties to y<sup>e</sup> fyne were receyved to avoide the fyne by such avermēt that before the fyne leueyd & in the tyme of the leueing therof & after the pleyne cyfies & demaundātes & theyr auncestours of the tenemētes cōteyned in the fyne or any pte of thē were alway seysyd. &c. it is ordeyned yf the sayd exceptiōs or answers in no wyse agaynst y<sup>e</sup> sayd recognysaunce and fyne from hensforth shalbe amytte / and this statute shal have place to fyne leueyd & to be leueyd &c. And that the fyne be openly red in the kynges court and that all ples shal selle the meane whyle / and that shalbe done by ij. dayes in a weke after the discrecyon of the iustices. Statuto de finibus cap. 1.

**2** ¶ The prys to the fyne shall come psonally before the iustice that theyr ages statutes & other defects by them may be iudged / prouyded that if any olde man feble or decrepyd may not come thā ij. iustices or one iustice & one abbot / prouour or knyght / shall have power to go to hym & shall take his recognysaunce & shall receyue his attorney / and certafye it in to the bench. Statuto de finibus & attornatis.

**3** ¶ Fynes solde & gyuen of landes and recognysaunce of dettes after the exyle made of Hugh the spēcer & other made by oures to y<sup>e</sup> sayd Hugh & the other / shalbe defetey vpon certayne forme hymitted in the statutes. i. E. iij. cap. iij.

**4** ¶ The cyrographer nor his depute nor sermo<sup>r</sup> shall not take aboue. iij. s. for a fyne / vpon payne to lose the offyce & be foriudged the court. And he shal haue a yeris imprysonmēt & shal peldre treble damages to the pryve / reuyd. And y<sup>e</sup> partye shal haue hys lute before y<sup>e</sup> iustice of the bench. B. ij. B. iij. ca. viij.

to mo

B. ij.

¶ wryttes



## Synes.

**5.** **C** Wrytys of couenaunt and dedimus potestas  
tem/ and the reconysaunces and notys of synes/ be-  
fore that they be drawen out of the comen place by  
the cyrographer shalbe enrolled by the chere clerke  
in a roll for the olde fee of .xiiij. s. without more to be  
payed: to the intent that yf the synes be embecylled/  
that a man may haue executyon of the recoide. And  
because dyuers synes were than embecylled/ oute of  
the treloire: it was ordeined that yf the notys and  
wrytys of couenaunt myght be founde with the cy-  
rographer the parte of the synne remaynyng with  
the partye/ that it shalbe sufficient to haue executyō  
In. v. l. iiij. cap. xiiij.

**6.** **C** Note well that a synne after the ingrossynge  
shalbe foure tymes at. iij. feuerall dayes i that terme  
and other. iij. termes nexte folowynge proclaym for  
a transcript send to the iustice of assyse in the couēte  
where the landes be/ and they must proclayme them  
at all assyses within the yere & a nother transcripte  
to the iustice of peas where y<sup>e</sup> lande is to proclaym  
in successions within the yere/ and than it shalbe  
certified in to the benche the nexte terme after pro-  
clamacyon and it shalbe a synall conclusyon to all  
sue to womē couert yf she be not pryuey to the synne  
or to any within age in pryson out of the realme or  
out of his mynde: But it shalbe no conclusyon to al  
estrawngers which haue ryght to entre or accyon yf  
they come within .v. yeres after the proclamacyon  
certified/ and yf cause of accyon fall after the ingros-  
sement by discent or remaynder that they sue with-  
in .v. yere next after the cause of accyon fallen. And  
they may sue agayns the takers of profytes/ but yf  
they be within age in pryson couerte ouer the fee or  
out of

**Fynes.**

**To .cbii.**

out of theyr myndes than theyr tyle or entre shalbe  
sayd to them till that they be of full age out of pry  
son disceuerd or hole mynde or within the realme / &  
within the .v. yeres after .xc. theyr accyon or entre  
ought to be brought & sayd with effect .i. R. iii. ca. vii

7. ¶ Fynes shalbe solemly red and proclamyd  
the same terme and thre termes next folowynge the  
ingrossment at whiche tymes all the pleses shall  
cease and such fynes shall conclude all straungers ex  
cept they that take theyr suite within .v. yeres after  
the proclamacyon made / except such psones except  
in the sayd statute of Rich. the. iii. And forthermore  
this statute rehersyth all the poyntes as in the sta  
tute before sayde joinyd therto that all esttraungers  
may saye that they that were parties to suche fyne  
or other to theyr vse had nothyng in the tenemētes  
at the tyme .xc. And it shalbe in the elecyon of eue  
ry man to leuey a fyne ypon this statut or as it hath  
bene vsyd before .xc. R. iii. li. vii. cap. xiiii. ym. 132

8. ¶ When the wryt orygnall is red in the presens  
of the parties before the iustice / than a pleder shall  
saye this. Syr iustice leue to accorde. The iustice  
shall saye to hym who shall say for B. & shall name  
one of the parties. Than whan they shalbe agreed  
of the some that shalbe gyuen to the kynge / the ius  
tice shall saye Cry the peace. And than the pleder  
shall saye thus. The peace is such by your leue that  
w. and B. his wyfe which be here knowlege the ma  
ner of B. with the appurtenaunce conterned in the  
wryt to be the ryght of B. as that whiche he hath  
of theyr gyft to haue and to helde to hym and to his  
heires of w. and B. and the heires of Alyce. And  
such accorde can not be without a wryt orygnall

132

B. iii.

before

before.iii. iustices of the bench or in herte and no  
where ellys: and in pteus of the parties which  
be of full age of good memory & out of pryson: And  
yt it be a woman couert. as she ought to be examy-  
ned by the.iii. iustices. And if she assent not the fyne  
shall not be leuerd. And the cause why such fyne  
myght ought to be made: yf. that a fyne is so hygh a  
baire and of so great force and stronge nature: that  
it barryth all the men in the worlde which be of ful  
age, out of pryson and of good memory and within  
the.iii. yeeres the day of the fyne leu. yf yf they purre  
not they: claime of they: accyon vpon ples withu  
the yere and day. **Modus leuandi fines.**

**¶ Take more for fynes in the tyle non claime.**

**¶ Fynours.**

**¶ No fyne nor dep after of gold & syluer alay**  
no gold nor syluer nor sell none but to y<sup>e</sup> officers of  
the myntys chaungers or goldsmithes for augment  
racion of coyne & plate: nor sell any syluer in masse  
moken vpon payne of forfeyture ther of halfe to the  
kyng & the other to hym y<sup>e</sup> can & spee it & well sue in  
the eschequer: & that they: fyne syluer be so fyne that  
it may bere.iiij. weight of alay in euery. li. and yet  
be as good as y<sup>e</sup> sterlyng. And that such fynour put  
his sygne vpon suche fyne syluer. **iii. li. vii. cap. ii.**

**¶ Take more for fynours Goldsmithes. 7.**

**¶ Fyfe.**

**¶ Take for a good ordynance of toblynge and**  
and other fysh which come to be taken of Bishopy  
Beret. & all ordmatione de p<sup>re</sup>cepto totu. And the  
statute was made to shate the p<sup>re</sup>cept of fysh which  
chan

than was to hye. Se the statute for many thynges  
be here left oute.

2. **C** The chauncellour & tresorier takyng to them  
iustices & other of the kynges counsell: haue power  
to ordeyne remedy of the byng & sellyng of Rokfysch  
of Wosten salmo of Berwyke & wyne & fysh of Byr  
stowe & elys where. And the ordynaunces by them  
made shalbe kept. B. xxri. E. iii. stat. ii. de allecis.

3. **C** No heryng: shalbe sold nor bought in the see  
tyll it be come in to the haven: & that the rope of the  
shyp be drawen to land. And se the pryce of heryng/  
and how myche the .L. and the last shall contyneye  
of the sayre of yernemonth. Bn. xxri. E. iii. statuto. ii.  
de allecibus where he dyuers matters therof. But  
the moste parte therof be repelled. Bn. xxrv. E. iii.  
statuto per se de allece. And therefore the statute is  
here omittyd. But se the statute, for many thynges  
be left out here.

4. **C** None shall bere out of this realme gold nor  
syluer in money nor plate: sauynge the vyttellers of  
fysh which fysh for heryng and other fysh. And they  
that bynge fysh in to this realme in lyell vessellys/  
shall not medle with other marchaundyse. &c. accor  
dyng to the arbytrement of the chauncellour. Bn.  
xxviii. E. iii. cap. ii.

5. **C** He that disturbeth any foreyn or alyen to sell  
fysh in London or elys where in grose or by retayle  
shall lose. xl li. wherof he that suyth shall haue the  
one halse therof and shall haue his sute for such of  
fence in London or shall sue in whiche countye that  
he wyl of Wyddelsex/ Hertford/ Kent/ Surrey/ or  
Essex. The. iiii. Hen. vi. cap. vi.

6. **C** Also se of the .L. of fysh what it is/ and how  
the last

### **ffv.**

last and .c. of herynge shalbe accountyd / and home  
myche the vessels of salmon shalbe conterte / howe  
salmon ellys and tale fysh shalbe pakked. weyghrys  
and mesurys. 7. 19. and. 32.

**T**oke more for fysh in the tytle of Forstallers.  
And for salmon Berwyk. 3. in the myddes and Ban  
ger of wyne. 9. and in the tytle of Byuers & in the  
tytle of vyfalers.

**T**he barons of the fyre portys.

**T**he barons of the fyre portys shal do go  
verne the sayre of yernemonth accordyng to the co  
pyscion betwene them and that the folke of yerne  
month suffer it vpon payne to seale theyr fraunchyse  
and to be punyshed at the kynges wyll. Anno. rrr.  
E. iii. Statuto de allece. cap. ii.

**T**oke more for the fyre portys. Beryng of tres  
wee. i. Custome to the kyng. 15. Houer. i. Laborers  
10. Rybertyes. 2. and weyghrys and mesurys. 16.

**T**he forceble entre.

**T**None from hensforth shal entre in to landes  
or tenementes but where his entre is gyuen hym by  
the lawe: and in sache case not with stronge hande  
nor with multitude. x. but peasably. And yf any do  
the contrarye he shal have imprysonement & shal  
make fyne at the kynges wyll. E. v. R. ii. cap. vii.

**T**he iustice of peace or some of them shal  
take with hym the power of the counte. and shal go  
to the place where entre was made with force. And  
yf they fynd any that holde it by force they shal put  
them to the next geale there to abyde conuicted by  
theyr recorde tyll that they haue made fyne & rans  
some to the kyng. And the thyrpyshe & all men of the  
counte

**Forcyble entre.****fo. cir.**

counte shalbe attendaunt to them / and helping i<sup>h</sup>e  
to gresse them vpon payne of imprisonment / and to  
make i<sup>h</sup>e to the kynge. And in the same maner it  
shalbe done of them that make forcyble entre in be-  
neices or offices of holy church. xv. R. ii. cap. ii.

2. ¶ It is agreed that the statute of An. xv. R. ii.  
of forcyble entre shalbe holden in all poyntys. And  
because that the sayd statut extēdeth not to entrees  
in to tenementes in peasible maner and after keppe  
with force nor yf those persons y<sup>e</sup> entre with force  
be remouyd before the commyng of the iustices. .xc.  
it is agreed that yf any make suche forcyble entre in  
landes or tenementes or kepe them forcyble that af-  
ter complaynt made to y<sup>e</sup> iustices of peas that they  
and every of them have power to enquire therof in  
conuenient place by theyre discrecyon at the costys  
of the party greuyd. And the psons that made such  
forcyble entrees shalbe presented and voyded. And  
yf it be found they shall put the partye in possession  
.xc. and yf any person after such entre make seffemēt  
or discorruaunce for mayntenaunce for to defraude  
the possessour of his recouere and so be founde in as-  
sise or other accyon than such seffement shalbe hol-  
den for none. And that the sayde iustices or iustice  
shall make theyr warrantys & preceptis to the shyre-  
ryffe et cetera to do to come before them suffeycent  
persones and the moste nexte dwellers to the lande  
to enquire of suche entrees. .xc. And that every one  
that shalbe so enpanelyd before iustice of peas shal  
haue landes and tenementes to the value of .xl. s. by  
the tere aboute the charges. And that the shyre-  
ryffe shall retorne issues vpon every of them. s. the furste  
day. .xx. s. at the secōde. .xl. s. and at the thyrde daye

**2. y.****l. s. and**



## Forcible entre.

**E**s. and at every day afterwarde double. And if the  
thyffie or baylyse of fraunchyse be laches: he shall  
lose for every default. x. li. and make fyne to y<sup>e</sup> kyng  
And as well iustice of peace as iustice of assyse shall  
determyne suche defaultes as well by byll at the sute  
of the partie as by indytemēt. And he that wyll sue  
shall have the one halfe with his costys. xc. And for  
the proces shall be agaynste them as in an accyon of  
trespas with force. And yf any person be put oute or  
disseyd with force of any landes or tenementes or  
put oute peaceably and after holden out with force: or  
after suche entre any sellment or discontynuaunce  
made yt supra that the partye greuyd shal have ass.  
of nonell disseyyn or a wryt of trespass agaynste such  
byssesfour & recover his damagis treble: & the other  
shall make fyne & ransome. And yf mayres iustice  
of assand iustice of peace thyffies and baylyffes of  
cites townes & borowghes hauyng franchises shall  
have suche power of such entres puttyngis out & ar  
cycles before sayd as the iustice of peace & thyffies  
of costyes have. xc. prouyded alway that they that  
kepe by force theyr possessyōs wherof they or theyr  
auncelours or theyr whose estate they have have  
confrmed theyr possessyōns in the same by thre y<sup>e</sup>s  
res or more shall not be indamaged by this statute.  
viii. Hen. vi. cap. ix.

**T**oke more for forcible entre. Assyse. x. 4.

**F**oreign. **N**o foreign in this realme shalbe distreyned  
in any cite borowgh town or faire or market for det  
wherof he is not detroun nor pledge. And he that  
doth it shalbe greuously punyshed. and without dou  
laythe

## Foreyn. fo. cr.

lay the distress shalbe deliuered. w. i. cap. xxiij.

2. ¶ Of great me & of other that attache foreyns with theyr goodes passynge by theyr power to any swere of contractis couenaunt or trespass done out of theyr power and iurisdiction where they holde no thyng of theym nor of theyr franchyse: it is provided that none frome hensforth do it. And yf any do it, he shall yelde double damagys. w. i. cap. xxiiij.

### Foreyn sute.

¶ Take therfore Attorney. 7. Enditement. 13. and w. i. c. 3.

### Forest.

1. ¶ Woodes made forestes by Henry the seconde shalbe sene by lawfull men. And yf he haue made so rest any wood than his owne proper to his hurte whose it is: they shalbe made no forest agayne. And the forest of his owne woodys shall remayn sauynge the commune of herbage & other thyngs. c. carta de foresta cap. i.

2. ¶ Men that dwell without the forest shall not come before our iustice of the forest by comen somonnes except they be impledyd or pledges of some of ther men that haue bene attached for the forest. c. carta de foresta cap. ii.

3. ¶ Woodys made forestes by R. the i. or kynge Johan shalbe made no forestes excepte it be our be meyne wood. c. carta de foresta cap. iii.

4. ¶ No fosterer or bedell fro hensforth shal make scottellys or gather any oys or corne / lambys nor pygys nor make any gatherynge. c. carta de foresta capitulo. vii.

5. ¶ Every free man shall haue the agrysmet of  
hys

## Forest.

his wood in the forest at his wyl/and shal haue his pawnsage. And every mā may bryng his swyne thow  
row oure wood into his woodys. And yf they rest  
them there a nyght in our forest/they shal not there  
fore be hurt. carta de foresta cap. ix.

6 ¶ No man from hensforth shalbe put to death  
for our huntynge/ but yf any be taken and couyet or  
takynge of veneryson: he shalbe greuously payned if  
he haue wherof he may be redeymyd: and yf he haue  
not/ he shal lye in pryson by a yere and a day. And if  
he can synde pledgys within a yere & a daye/ he shal  
go out of pryson or elles he shal abiure the realme  
of Englonde. carta de foresta cap. x.

7 ¶ What so euer archebysshop/ bysshop/ erle or  
baron comyng to vs by our comaundment/ yf he go  
by our forest: it shalbe lawfull to hym to take a best  
or two by the syght of the forester yf he be present/  
or elles he shal blowe for hym/ lest it shoulde seme to  
be done by stealth. Also he may do the same goynge  
from vs. carta de foresta cap. xi.

8 ¶ Euery fre man withoute any damage maye  
make in his wood or lande that he hath in the forest  
a myll/ a warden/ a ponde/ a place to gader marle/ a  
wyche or arrable lande without closure/ &c. so that it  
be not to the hurte of any neyghbour. carta de foresta  
capitulo. xii.

9 ¶ Euery free man may haue in his woodes the  
eyre of goshawks/ sperhawks/ saucons/ egles/ and  
herons/ and also shal haue the hony yf shalbe foude  
in his woodes. carta de foresta cap. xiii.

10 ¶ No man shal pay chymynage for caryenge  
in the forest/ but they that come out as marchauntys  
for to bye and sell and that but. q. d. for a cart by yf  
halfe

## Forest.

fo. cxi.

halfe yere. And they that brynge trees vppon theyr  
backes to sell shall paye nothyng. carta de foresta  
capitulo. xiii.

11 ¶ No constable/constable of castell or baylyfe  
holde plee of our forest of vertoz of veneyson / but  
euery forster of y<sup>e</sup> see shall attach y<sup>e</sup> ples as wel of  
vert as of veneyson & shall present the to y<sup>e</sup> virider of  
the prouynce. And whan they shalbe inrolled and  
closed with the seale of the virider they shalbe pres  
ented to our chefer iustices whē they com in to those  
partes to holde the ples of the forest and shalbe de  
termyned before them. carta de foresta cap. ultimo.

¶ Se all the charter and yf ye wyl for dyuers thyn  
ges be here leste out.

12 ¶ The perambulacyons of forestis made in y<sup>e</sup>  
tyme of kynge E. the fyrst be confyrmed. And it is  
graunted that pambulacyons that be not made shal  
be made. An. i. E. iii. statuto per se.

13 ¶ A forster sworne / ought to attache a mys  
doer for verte in the forest fyrst by .iiij. suertes. And if  
he be founde a nother tyme for vert he shalbe attas  
chyd by .iiij. suertes. And yf he be founde the thyrde  
tyme he ought to be presented before the verdours  
and to be put by .viij. pledges. And after the thyrde  
tyme his body ought to be attached. And all trees  
beryng frute and also that bere no frute thorow the  
yere as an oke tre / yf it be olde in the foreste / be of  
vert / and also arable lande because the kynge is in  
seysyn. &c. Also he that cuttyth down an oke out of  
the demesne wood and wythin the regarde without  
the syght and deliuerance of the forsters or ver  
dours ought by y<sup>e</sup> forsters to be attachyd / & by the  
forsters / verdours & regards to be enrolled & put  
by .vi. suertes. And yf he be founde a nother tyme /  
he ought

## Forest.

he ought to double his pleggis. And yf the thyrd  
 fyne his body ought to be withholden styll. And yf  
 any be to be attachede agaynste gaugis and pleggis  
 he ought to be distreyned by his castel. x. yf they be  
 founde within the forest/and yf not / than is it lesfull  
 to withholden his body. And yf he be not within the  
 forest his name ought to be wrolled. Also of a town  
 wherto belongeth housbote & haybote it ought to  
 be done as y<sup>e</sup> wood may bere it. Nor there ought no  
 thynges to be gyven or solde of the kynges woodes  
 without a warrante. Also yf any wyld best be founde  
 deed or wouided/there ought to be made inquiry by  
 six. of y<sup>e</sup> next townys / & the fynder shalbe put by us.  
 sueryes: the fleesh ought to be sent to y<sup>e</sup> laser house  
 yf .x. oxen to syk & pore folkes. The hed & the ym-  
 bles ought to be delyuered to the next towne / & the  
 arrow if .x. ought to be presented to the verdours. A  
 grey hund founde rounnyng to the hurte of the forest  
 ought to be sent to the kyng or to y<sup>e</sup> chiefe iustice of  
 the forest. And the mayster of a mastyne founde vns-  
 mofelye in the forest shalbe culpable. x. & be put by  
 vi. sueryes. If any take a wyld best i the forest with-  
 out a warrante/ his body ought to be withholden &  
 the forsters may not delyuer hym withoute the pres-  
 cept of the kyng or his iustices. If any se a mysdoer  
 in the forest he ought to take hym yf .x. & yf he can  
 not he ought to leue hym & cry. And yf he do it not  
 he shall remayne in the kynges mercy. If the wood  
 warde se any yuell doers in woodys whiche were in  
 his keepnge or fynde a wyld best deed: he ought to  
 shew it to the chiefe verdours & forsters. And yf the  
 forster fynde such a faute in the savy wood the same  
 wood shalbe taken in to the kynges handes by the  
 precept

precepte of the iustices / & the woodward shalbe at-  
tached by aid. suertes. If any haue a wood next the  
kynge demesne wood / it is lan full for hym aliter y<sup>e</sup>  
lordys woodys be agyltyd / to haue in his wood in  
the tyme of pawnage / as many swyne as y<sup>e</sup> demesne  
wood by the yew of the forsters & werdours of the  
wood & of other wyse mē may bere / & y<sup>e</sup> shalte in y<sup>e</sup>  
issues of the swyne. Tractat<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> dicitur assisa foreste.

14. ¶ We wyll & ordeyne that of trespasses done  
in our forest of vert & veneyson from henthorth to be  
made / the forsters within whose barly wyke those  
same trespasses happen to be done / shall present the  
same at the nexte swanymote before the forsters / v<sup>y</sup>  
ryders / veners & other mynisters of the same forest  
And vpon the same presentemētes there by the othes  
aswell of the knyghtys as other discrete of the next  
partyes where the trespass presented was done the  
trowth shalbe inqueryd. And the treuth so founde / the  
same presentemētes by assent of all the sayd mynys-  
ters shalbe solemply assyrmyn & sealed with theyre  
seales. And yf the indytement be made in any other  
maner / it shalbe had for voyde / and yf any of y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
foresters or mynisters hap to dye or to be syk so that  
they cā not be at y<sup>e</sup> swanymote / than the iustices of  
the forest shal put a nother in theyr places / so that  
the indytement be made by all of the forest. And yf  
the overcharynge of the forest be founde by any or  
ther that take vpon them the mynistracyon of the  
forest they shalbe amoued & imprysoned after the dis-  
crecyd of y<sup>e</sup> iustice of the forest or his leuerenāt And  
they by whom they were put in shalbe punished at  
our wyll. And at every swanymote it shalbe inquerryd  
of the



## Forest.

of the onerchargers of the forest & other mynysters  
and of oppressions done to y<sup>e</sup> people / and amends  
therof shalbe made. &c. And we reuoke the grauntes  
and disauownynges of the forest for certayne causes  
and we pardon the trespasses done in tyme of such  
disauownynges excepte that the dyches and hedges  
in the same tyme made shalbe cast downe / sauynge  
our reuenues which accordynge to the assyse of the  
forest we wolde shulde remayne. we wyll also that  
our iustices of the forest / or theyr leutenantes in  
the preiens of our tresorer shal haue power to take  
fynes of them indyted of trespass done in the forest  
and not abydyng the comynge of our iustice. we wyll  
also they that had comen of the pasture in the forest  
before the perambulacyon made and after put out  
shal haue as fre and large comen in y<sup>e</sup> forest as they  
ought to haue had before the perambulacyon made  
sauynge our reuenues in the sayd forestes. In emen-  
rei. &c. Statutum nouum de additione de forestis.

15. ¶ The kyng wyll that all his demesne wood  
and landes y<sup>e</sup> were of the corone in auncient tymes  
or whiche be returned to the corone by eschete or by  
other maner: shal haue estate of free chase and free  
waren and so shalbe holden within the terme that  
he wyll. And that they that haue landes made a-  
gayne no forestes be quyte to bere of foresters. But  
y<sup>e</sup> any of them that be made agayne no forestes by  
the purlew wyll not be within the foreste as before  
but our: they shalbe therto receyued with comen and  
other easement to haue in the forestes as before. &c.  
Statutum quod vocatur declaratio forestis. And in  
some booke it is called Ordinatio forestis.

16. ¶ If any forster or warden or parker in his  
baylywhe



**E. iii. de proditoribus capitulo. viii.** **20.** ¶ A man shall not be constrained to travel to another place to say his verdict for the forest but in the place where he was charged nor to say other wyle than his conscience wyl. **R. ii. cap. iii. 21.** ¶ No man be taken nor imprisoned by the mynisters of the forest without demerit or felony doinge the trespass in the forest nor constrained to make obligation or redemption to any mynister of the forest against his wyl. And who yf both contrary to this ordynance & therof be attaynt shall pay to the parson double damage & fyne & ransom to the kyng. **vi. R. ii. cap. iii. 22.** ¶ If a man have woodys growyng in his owne soyl within any forest chase or purvey and cuttyth them by the kynges licence or without licence & if therein a forest chase or purvey of a man ther persones they may well after the cuttyng without other licence of the kyng cope and inclose them by ass. per. **An. xxi. E. iii. cap. vi. 23.** ¶ Perambulacions made in forestys be con fympd. **An. i. E. iii. cap. per se. 24.** ¶ The purveyurday i<sup>e</sup> tyme of our graff fader shall holde it selfe in the maner as it was ryden. **An. i. E. iii. cap. i.**

¶ Forfeiture.

**101.** ¶ In all cases of forfeiture of treason by deed persons not attainted in there lyves / theyre landys shall not be chalenged nor of none other forfeiture excepte the forfeitures of auncient tyme and after the death of the persones by presentement an eyre or in the kynges benche / as of felons of them hille and other. **An. xxiii. Edward. iii. capitulo. xii.** **102.** sayde

# Forfeiture.

fo. cxiij.

sayde in the sayde statute that the kynge shall have the forfeiture of warre. Inquere howe that is vnderstanden.

2. ¶ The statute of A. xi. B. ii. made agaynst the that sew to adnull wdgementis gyuen in parlyament in the sayde. xi. yere of. R. shalbe adnullyd. An. ii. B. iii. cap. xxi.

3. ¶ Se of the forfeiture of Henry Percy. A. v. B. iii. cap. i. 2. A. vii. of the same kynge cap. v. And of the forfeiture of Johau couste of Salybury and sy Thomas Blount & other. A. vii. B. iii. cap. xii.

4. ¶ Also it is rehersyd in the statute of. Anno xviii. B. vi. cap. viii. that yf the goodes of the kyngs subiectis be founde in a shyppe of the kynges ennes wyres not hauyng sauecondyt: that the goodes shal be forfeyte. But it is not so enactyd but there is one ly a rehersall that the lawe is suche. Se there.

5. ¶ All offycers of the kyng ought to certifie y<sup>e</sup> kyng within. xi. dayes of his tenauntis which be re teyned with other and yf they do not / theyre offyce shalbe forfeyt. Also yf they conuey any of the sayde tenauntys to any felde assemble. or route / withoute lycence: they shal forfeyt vt supra. And also yf they come not to the kyng by his comaundement whan he hath batayle or warre: theyre offyce shalbe forfeyt and the kiges tenantis that be retayned with other shal forfeyte theyre terme. The. iii. B. vii. cap. xii.

6. ¶ It is lawfull to no man to lease or to take y<sup>e</sup> goodes of any that is arrestyd or in pryson for felos ny tyll that he be therof conuycite or attaynt or vnder that he haue other wayes forfeyted y<sup>e</sup> same goodes. And yf any do y<sup>e</sup> contrarie he shal forfeyt the double value to hym that is greuyd for y<sup>e</sup> which he

shall be

shall

shall

## Forfeiture.

shall haue an accyon of detyn<sup>r</sup> which nother ellon  
p<sup>r</sup>teccyon nor w<sup>a</sup>ger of law shall ly<sup>e</sup>. The .i. B. m. ca.  
iiij. And se more therof in the tytle of proces. B.  
xxv. E. iij. de p<sup>r</sup>omissoribus capitulo. xij. And a wytte  
is in the regester quod tenemēta et bona taliter cap-  
ta videantur et inbreuiantur et saluo custodian<sup>tur</sup> p<sup>r</sup>  
balliuos ipsius capti qui securitatem regi inueniet  
et respondendum si. xc. saluis inde ipsi capto et fa-  
mulis sue necessariis quam diu fuerit in p<sup>r</sup>sona. And  
in some kokys this wytte is taken for a statute and  
is called. Statutum de catellis fellonum. But it is  
myth that it is not but the comen law. Also se more  
therof corone. 2. and. 3. in the myddys.

7 ¶ They that be not with the kynge in his war-  
res shall lose all fees & offyces that they haue had of  
his graunte excepte they haue lycence or that they  
haue sykenes or other excuse vnseynd but all sp<sup>r</sup>it-  
tuall persones maysters of the chaficery and al offi-  
cers of the chauncery iustices seruautes attorney  
and soliciter of the kynge offyces of Berwyke and  
Karlyll and the clerke of the kynges counsell the  
barons and all offyces of the elscheker be excepte  
from this statute. xi. B. viij. cap. xvij.

8 ¶ If he that occupyeth any honours/castell/  
or landes by the kynges gyft/gyue not his dayly at-  
tendaunce vpon the kynge in his warres and nor be  
parte without lycence vnder the kynges sygne ma-  
nuell or after generall proclamacyō made to depart  
or that he haue vnseynd sykenes. xc. he shall forfeit  
the same at the kynges pleasure but all suche p<sup>r</sup>sons  
to haue the kynges wages fro theyr house tyll they  
come to the kynge after .xx. myle a day. Also this  
acte not to extende to any clerke of the chauncery/  
so iudges

## Forfeiture. fo. crb.

to iudges seriauntes at lawe / barons / ne any offyce  
of the eschequer / the kynges soliciter nor attorney / ye  
clerke of the kynges counsell / ne to no ensaunt nor  
grauntes of warde or Ideot / ne to no heyre female  
enherited by any suche grauntes / ne to any patent yt  
maketh mencyon yt any some of money was gyuen  
to the kyng for the same graunte. **R. xix. l. vii. cap. i.**  
**¶** Take more for forfeiture in the tytle of Attorneys  
der. And of forfeiture vpon estate. Accyon populer  
3. and Saucondyte. 2. Also se howe goodys shalbe  
forfeyt whan an erpgent of felony is awarded. **An.  
xxv. E. iii. Statuto de prodicione. cap. xiiij.**

### Forger of false dedys.

1. **¶** A wryt of forgyng of dedys is gyuen agaynst  
hym that maketh the dede and publyshyth it / pro  
nouncyth it and redyth it / to trouble the ryght full  
possession of any man. And the partie greuyd shall  
reouer damages / and the defendant shal make syne  
and raunson. **i. Hen. v. cap. iij.**

2. **¶** Proces of vttery is gyuen in a wrytte of for  
gyng of dedys as in a wryt of trespass. **vij. l. v. ca. ij.**

### Formedone.

3. **¶** If he to whome landes or tenementes were  
gyuen to hym & to his heyres of his body begotten  
have issue / than he hath power to alyen / and his alye  
nacion was good as to his heyre / & also as to hym  
in the reuercyon as apperyth by the statute. where  
fore the kyng ordeyned that the wyll of the donour  
after the forme of the gyft expressyd from hensforth  
manifestely shulde be obserued / so yt they to whom  
the tenementes were so gyuen vpon co. ty cyon shuld

**Id. iij.**

not



## Formedone.

not have power to alien but that neuer thelesse it  
 shuld remayne to theyr issue after the deith of the  
 shuld reuert to the gyuer if that yf issue fauted. And  
 if these tenementes were gyuen in the especyall maner  
 the seconde husbände of the woman to whom they  
 were gyuen shall not be tenant by the courtesy. And  
 the statute expressely lymiteth the wyttes of forme  
 done for the heyres in the casys before sayd. And as  
 lyenacions before made that stand in theyr strength  
 and effecte. And if a fyn be thereof leueyd by that  
 lawe it shalbe voyde. *2. n. cap. 1.*

## Forstallers.

**I** **C**HO forstaller shalbe sufferd to dwell in any  
 towne / the whiche for his liker wyll make hake to  
 mete any cornes fyshes heryng and other thynges to  
 be solde somtyme by water somtyme by lande / the  
 whiche so takynge it / both I magyne to sell it the  
 more dere. Also they that come to marchant straz  
 gers offerynge them to the sale of theyr wares / and  
 vittynge them to sell theyr wares more derer thā they  
 dyd purpose to sell it / and so by craft and ingyne be  
 gyleth both the townes & countrey: the fyrst tyme yf  
 he is therof couycted he shalbe greuously amercyd.  
 The seconde tyme he shalbe put vpon the pyllory.  
 The thyrde tyme he shalbe put in pryson and make  
 fyne. The fourth tyme he shalbe aburyd and bar  
 ryshed the towne. And that shalbe obseruys of all  
 maner forstallers / and of them that gyue to the coust  
 sell and ayde.

And it shalbe inquiryd of any stewart or bayly for  
 any reward or bys remyt the iudgemēt of the pyllory  
 or tumberell / iudgyd or of ryght to be iudged. *2. n. cap. 1.*

shuld be

## Forstallers. fo. cxi.

into be assise paim or seruicie in fine. And in some statuts it is a statute by it selfe called statute de forstallariis.

2. ¶ Forstallers of wyne and all other wares shall forfeit the forstalle yf he haue payd or yf pryse yf it be not payd to yf seller. And yf he haue nought wherof he shall haue .ii. yers pisonment without maymprie & he that myll sue in such case shall haue the one halfe. The. xxv. E. iii. statuto de seruentibus capitulo. xii.

3. ¶ None shall go by lande nor water to forstall wyne or other merchandys before that they come to the staple or porte where they shalbe discharged nor entre into no shippys for suche causys: tyll that the merchandyses be put a lande to sale vpon pain of deeth and of forfeyture theyr landes to the lord. The. xxvi. Edward. iii. statuto staple capitulo. xi. and Anno. xxv. Edward. iii. capitulo. xii. But the payne of deeth and forfeyture of landes is reppelled. The. xxviii. E. iii. cap. vi.

4. ¶ The statute of Anno. xxv. E. iii. of forstallers of wyne and other wares and merchandyses by lande or by water shalbe kepte in all portys. Anno. ii. R. ii. capitulo. ii.

¶ Take more for forstallers. Justice of peace. 13. weightys and mesurys in dyuers chapters and wyys. 4. and Anno. xxv. E. iii. cap. iiij.

### ¶ Founders.

¶ Take therfore. Houses of relygion. 3. and vacancies of byshoprychys.

### ¶ Fraternytes.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of Byldys and lpuerey of company. 1.

## Fraunches.

1. **C** Se how the shryffe may entre in to a fraunches to make repleyn. Repleyn. 1.

2. **C** Se how the shryffe may entre into a fraunches for to leuey the kynges det. Escheher. 1. in the myddys.

3. **C** Se howe felons vpon a crye. 2c. shalbe pursuyd & arrestyd aswell within fraunches as without. And yf defaute be in the lozde of the fraunches the kyng shal take the fraunches to hym selfe: and yf in the baylyffe he shal haue a yeres imprisonment and after shal make fyne at yf kynges pleasure. And yf he haue nothyng he shal haue two yeres imprisonment. w. 1. cap. xii.

**C** And se more of the same chapter. Arrestys. 1.

4. **C** Also cyties borows and townys shal haue thei fraunchyse as they were wont. Anno. 1. Ed. 1. Statuta 4. capitulo. 2.

**C** Take more for fraunchyse. Assyse. 17. Attorney 8. Querment. 4. Bayly. 6. Marshal. Estreys. 5. Bayle and gaylers. 3. Justice. of gayle deliuer. 7. Non omittas. 1. Repleyn. 2. Retorne of shryffys 2. 4. and 5. and Tozne of shryffys. 3.

**C** Fre byenge and selling & eontra.

**C** Take therfore. Briande. 4. Merchautys almost in every chapter and Staple. 1. and. 2.

## Frerys.

1. **C** Frerys shal receyue no chyldren in to thei order tyll they be. xiiij. yere olde. nor they shal not remoue suche chyldren into another place by y<sup>e</sup> space of a yere after without licence of thei fathers mothers or tutors. And thei pynclials were swome in the

**Articles. To. cxviii.**

In the parliament to performe this ordynance. In. vii. d. iii. cap. xvi. and se the statute.

**C Fullers.**

**C** Take therfore. Drapery. 8. 14. 15. 23. 25. 2. 32.

**C Fustyan.**

**C** No instrumentes of iron nor other false subtilte be vsyd vpon fustyan. and that fustyan shall be shorne onely with the brode shere. 7 he that doth the contrarie shal lese for every default. x. s. the one halfe to the kyng 7 the other halfe to hym that wil sue. And the mayre 7 wardens of the shere of London haue power to entre 7 serch the workemanshop in this case. 7 also of clothes. In. vii. d. vii. cap. xvi.

**C** In the statute apperyth a great falsehed whiche was vsed vpon fustyan before this statute. Se the statute.

**C Gayle and gaylers.**

**C** Gaylers and shyryffes shall receyue 7 sauely kepe theurs endited or appelled or found with the maner deliuered to the by constable of townes with out any thyng takynge. In. iii. d. iii. cap. x.

**C** Seales shalbe ioyned to the counties where they were wonte to be. and the shyryffes shalbe keepers of them. 7 shall make vnder keepers for whom they wyll answer. and yf the keeper or vnder keeper constrainyng any man by dures to be come an appellaour. The Justice before whom suche case shall hap to come shal haue power by and by to inquere there of. And yf it be found therof he shalbe arayned and haue iudgement of deeth. In. iii. d. iii. cap. x. 7 se wyllice of gayle deliuered. i.

3100. Gayle and gylours.

3. **T**he seals and seals of the king which were wont to be ioyned to bodies of the countyes and be nowe disseuered shalbe ioyned agayne to the same countyes. xij. B. ii. cap. xv.

4. **T**he Justice of peace shall not imprison men but in the comen gayle/ sayng to all the that haue gayles theyr lybertie. An. v. B. iii. cap. x.

5. **T**he Shyreffe, bayliffe of franchises & every other hauing power to kepe gayles shall certifie y<sup>e</sup> name of every prysoner to them comitted at y<sup>e</sup> next gayle deliuered in every countie or franchises there to be kepters/ so that the iustices may vpon that proceede to the deliuerance/ and that vpon payne of forfeyture to the kynge. E. s. An. ii. B. vii. cap. iiij. And se a lyke mater draueth. i.

6. **T**he Shyreffe in every countie shall haue the rule/ keepyng & charge of y<sup>e</sup> kynges comen gayles & prysoners in the same for the tyme he is Shyreffe/ excepte gayles of inheritaunce. And all patentees made of such gayles or of any constableness wher any such comen gayle is to be kepte/ An. ii. B. vii. cap. x.

7. **S**eueral commissions vnder the kyngs great seale with this present acte thereto assented shalbe directed to the Justices of peace of every of y<sup>e</sup> Shyres of Essex/ Suffolke/ Worcs. Suffe/ Surrey/ Rutyngham/ Glouc/ Bedford/ Buck. Huntingdon/ Wyltes. Kent/ Warwike/ Stafford/ Derby/ Wark. Leicest. Rutland/ Lyncolne/ Heref. Northampton/ Salop. Norfolke/ Cornewall and Derby and to assigne them to execute this present acte hereafter following according to the tenor therof/ that is to saye/ that the sayd Justices or the mooste partie of them in every of the sayd Shyres shall within a yere after the ende of this

## Gayle and gaylours. fo. cxliii.

this parlyament within the lymytes of theyr com-  
myssyon appoynt the townys & places for a comyn  
gayle newly to be made for the edifyng wherof the  
sayd iustices within theyr lymytes shal haue power  
to call before them the hyghe constables cythynge  
men or borough holders of every hundred lathes or  
wapentake in theyr shyre and in theyre presens  
by theyre assente or of the mooste parte of theyme  
shall agree vpon certeyne sufficient sommes of mo-  
ney by theyr discrecyon for the makynge of a newe  
gayle in the shyre where they be iustices and for  
the same entent to take vpon every resciant within  
the same shyre that hath landes tenementes rentes  
or annuytees of freholde to the clere yerely value of  
xl.s. or beyng worth in mouable goodes. xx. li. such  
somes of money as they shall thinke conuenient  
and therupon to assygne collectours whiche shall  
haue power to distreyn every person so taxed for  
the sayd tax and yf the party refuse to pay y<sup>e</sup> tax  
within. x. dayes next after the distres taken the col-  
lectours may sell the distres by the apprysement of  
iij. honest psones for the paymet therof. And when  
such gayles be ones made & buylded the shyriffe of  
the same shyre shalbe allowyd without byll or war-  
rant vpon his accompte in theshcher of all suche  
costys bestowyd for necessarye reperacyons of such  
gayles. Prouyded that this acte be not hurtfull to  
any person hauyng any comen gayle by inheritance  
for terme of lyfe or yeres. xxiiij. li. viij. cap. ii. Se the  
statute how the sayd collectours theyr heyres & exe-  
cutours and administratours shall accompt for the  
rescytes to the iustices of peace & the maner of the  
furuyng of the buyldyng of the same gayles.



## Gayle and gaylours.

**L**oke more for gayle and gaylours. *Accounte. 1. Beggars. 3. Det. 2. and Executours. 5.*

### **G**ayle delyuere.

**I** **T**he iurice of assyse after the assysys shall delyuere the gealya aswell within lybertyes as with out of all maner of persones. And yf one of the iurice be a clerke there shalbe a discret knyght sociat to the other that is a lay man and they shall enquire yf the sypysse or any other haue let any prysoner to maynpryse agaynst the statute of w. 1. and shall pynyshe them that be founde gilty accordynge to the sayd statute. *Statuto de finibus cap. ii.*

### **A**nd se Justice of assyse. 7.

**L**oke more for gayle delyuere. *Drawlach. 1. and in Justice of gayle delyuere. 2. Hys prius. 7.*

### **G**ascorn and gupan.

**L**oke therfore. *Merchauntis. 38. and wyues in dyuerse chapters.*

### **G**augynge of wyues.

**I** **I**f the gaugeoure be absent or do fraude or disceyt in his offyce. he shall yelde treble damages to the party greuyd and shall lese his offyce. And he that suffereth not his wyues to be gaugyd shall lese his wyues. *An. xxvii. E. iii. cap. ix.*

**I** **I**f any sell tonne or pye of wyne not gaugyd at shalbe forfeit. *An. xxxi. E. iii. cap. v.*

**A**ll wyues orle hony vyueger and all lycours gaugeables be declared to be compysed within the case of other statutes of gaugeours. And he that suffereth not such lycours to be gaugyd shall ronne in the

## Gaugynge of wyne. fo. cxix.

in the payne of the same statute. And the same lawe of gaugeour in default. 2c. An. iiii. R. ii. cap. i.

4. ¶ A man shall not be indamaged for gaugynge of wyne of ryne otherwyse than hath be done in aunyent tyme. An. xiii. R. ii. cap. viii.

5. ¶ The gaugeour shall be continually resident vpon his offyce / and in especiall at the tyme of charge and discharge of shypps entrynge in to the portis of England and passyng out of the same: so y<sup>e</sup> within the tyme within named he be not absēt frō his office by. iij. wekes at the most / vpon payn to lese his office if he be not cōmaunded of recorde to be in the kynoges courtes or his seruyce. An. xiii. R. ii. cap. v.

6. ¶ All maner tonnys / pyppys / tereyans / and hogghy shedis / of wyne / oyle / and hōny / be gaugyd before they be solde vpon payne of forseynture / and if they lak of theyr mesure the byer shall be satisfyed after the rate vpon payne of forseynture of all. And he that doth espye it and sheweth it to the tresorer or to y<sup>e</sup> barons of the escheker / shall haue the halfe therof for his labour. And that the gaugeour shall take for his labour for gaugynge of oyle and hony of every tonne / pyppes hogghed / and tereyan after y<sup>e</sup> rate as he taketh for gaugynge of wyne. The. xxviii. R. vi. cap. xvi.

7. ¶ The gaugeour shall not haue his gauge penny tyll that he haue gaugyd y<sup>e</sup> wyne / and he shall take but that penny. And that he or his depute be redy to do his offyce vpon payne cōprysed in the statute of the. xxvii. E. iii. The. xxiii. R. vi. cap. xvi.

8. ¶ No vessel of wyne or oyle shall be put to sale before it be gaugyd vpon payne of forseynture. An. i. R. i. cap. iii. in medio.

9. ¶ The wagys of gangers and fencers of bawdrylls

## Gaugynge of wyne.

rells of salmon/heryng and elys is put in certayne.  
An. xi. li. vii. cap. xiiii.

**¶** Every gaugour shall truly gauge all ton  
nes/pyxes/terces/poncheons/tercians/barrells/  
hoggeshedys & rondelettys of wyne/oyle/hony &  
other lycours and playnly to marke vpon the hed of  
every suche vessel the true cōtent therof vpon payn  
to forfeit to the partye to whose use y<sup>e</sup> shalbe solde  
iii. tymes the value of that that the vessel lackethe  
of his measure. And the marchaunt that sellth the  
lycour conteyned in any vessel marked shall allowe  
the byer the full value of the lacke therof after the  
rate vpon payne of forfeiture to the byer y<sup>e</sup> double  
value of the vessel and lycour. This acte to endure  
tyll the last day of the next parlyament. xiiii. li. viii.  
capitulum vii.

**¶** Toke more of gaugynge of wyne. Officers. 3.  
1990 wyne. 7. and 15.

**¶** Bernesay and Bernesay.

**¶** Toke therfore Marchauntys. 3. 8. and. 4. 2.

**¶** Byldes and fraternytees.

**¶** Byldes and fraternytees & cōpanyes incor  
porate / shall not make nor vse nor ordynauce that  
shalbe to the dysmaynyon of the kynges franchises  
or of any other or agayns the comen profyte of the  
people yf it be not first discussyd by y<sup>e</sup> iustice of peas  
or the chiefe gouernours of the towne & before them  
entered of recorde vpon payne of x. li. for every or  
dynaunce / and to lose the auctorite therof in thair  
charters and this ordynauce shall endure as longe  
as it pleaseth the kyng. The xv. li. vi. cap. vi.

tyll.

**¶** To

## Gyltes and fraternytees. Fo. cxx.

**¶** Whomayster, wardens, and fellows, apprentices of craftes or maysters or any of theym nor rulers of gyltes & fraternytees make any acte or ordynance or execute any by them made in dimynucion of the kynges prerogatyve nor of any other nor agaynst yf kynges comen profyte of yf people but the same ordynance be fyrst approuyd by the chauncellour and tresorer of England or chiefe iustice of eyther bench or thre of them or by both iustices of assise in theyr cyrcuyte / and in the same shyre where suche acte is made nor make any acte to prōhybe any person to sue to the hyng or courtys vpon payne to forseyt. xl. li. for every tyme that they do the contrary. An. r. x. d. vii. cap. viii.

**¶** Gylders. All the gylders of the realme that worke gyldes garnyshed with blak mettall may work wth and cōtynue theyr craft vñ sup̄s notwithstanding any patentys grauntyd to any gylder to the cōtrary. And yf any suche patent be grauntyd. It is voyd. An. r. x. d. vii. cap. xi.

**¶** Golde and syluer. No relygyous nor other man nor sterlyng syluer nor golde in plate out of the realme without the kynges lydence vpon payne of forseynture. The. iii. d. vii. cap. i. apud Eboracum. And mayster and bayliffe shal take suerty of merchants that they shal do nothyng in fraude of this ordynance. An. r. x. d. vii. cap. ii.

**¶** None vpon payne of forseynture of as much as he can forseyte shal carry golde nor syluer bullion in plate by eschaunge nor in other maner out of the realme but for the wages of sales not in the kynges

333. **Gold and syluer**

kynges fortresses: nor make no eschaunge for paye  
ment beyonde the see withoute the kynges lycence  
vpon payne of forfeyture. The v. **xxiii. cap. ii.** and se  
feythour. **xxviii. cap. i.** and **xxix. cap. i.**  
**¶** Noke more for golde and syluer. Bowderers. **i.**  
Eschaunge. **4.** and **8.** Synours. **i.** **¶** Syluer. **4.** in golde  
synthes. Merchauitys. **16.** **27.** and **33.** in money in  
spuerle chapters. **¶** Drouyson. **6.** Sercheour. **i.** and  
**2.** and **12.**

**¶** Goldsynthes. **1.**  
**1.** **¶** No goldsynth worke no worse gold but of  
the touche of parys vpon payne of forfeyture. Not  
syluer worse than the sterlyng. And that the plate of  
syluer passe not out of his handes tyll it be assayd by  
the wardens of the crafte: and yf it be marked with  
the leopards hebd. yet it samyth by the wordes of  
the statute that kynges & other welles may be made  
of worse golde. **¶** **Articul super carra. cap. vltimo.**  
**2.** **¶** Goldsynthes shall not worke worse alaye  
than sterlyng: and therto to putte theyr marke after  
the kynges surueyours haue put theyr marke. And  
they shall take attowunce for the working for the  
kyngs vessell playne and whyte aboue. **xxiii. &**  
**¶** And that no goldsynth makynge whyte vessellshal  
meddell with gyldeinge nor they yf gylt shall make  
nor whyte vessell. And they that be in defaute shall  
comen in the payne of forfeyture of the value. **¶** **And**  
**xxvii. E. iii. cap. viii.**  
**¶** Goldsynthes nor other shall not gylt ryngs  
nor any other of copper nor lator excepte othe  
beatus of holy church. wherof it belongeth yf the  
metall opperely only in some parte therof. in the  
sote of

## Goldesmythys. Fo. cxxi.

to be or some other place vpon payne of .l.s. to the kynge at every tyme / and to yelde damages to the partye. *Art. v. lxxiii. cap. xii.*

4. **E** Goldesmythys shall nor gyld no syluer yf it is of worse alay than the sterlynge / & shall not take for the .ii. above .xvi. s. viii. d. And that that which shalbe gylte by the from hensforth be of a reasonable pryce. And who that doth agaynst this statute / shall forfeyte the thyng solde. *Art. lxxv. sta. ii. ca. iiii.*

5. **E** None shall gylte no shethes nor mettall but syluer and the ornamentys of the churche / and spors for knyghtes / and all the apparell that longeth to a baron & above that estate / vpon payne of forfeyture to the kynge .x. tymes as muche as the thyng that is gylde is in value. And shall haue the imprysment of a yere / & the iustice of peas haue power to enquire therof and to determyne it. And he that will sue for the kynge shall haue the thyrd parte the. viii. Hen. v. cap. viii. mo.

6. **E** Goldesmythys in London shall worke no worse alay than the sterlynge except that that nede fodder in the makynge / whiche shalbe alowys after the necessitye. And that no goldsmythe nor melter put a harnes of syluer from hensforth to sell before it be touchyd with the touche of the leopardys heu and hath the marke of the owner / vpon payne of forfeyture the double. .xc. And that the marke of every goldesmyth be knownen to the warden of the craft / and yf the warden of the touche put the touche of leopardys heu to any worse alay than the sterlynge he shall forfeyte the double value. .xc. to the kynge and to the partye. Also it is ordeyned that in forke Lyncolne / Here castell / Norwyche / Brystowe / Sar-



## Goldesmythys.

Isbury and Couentre / every one shall haue dyuers  
touches after the ordynaunces of mayres / baylyffes  
and gouernours there / and that they shall do there  
as it is before sayd vpon y<sup>e</sup> same payne before they  
putte it to sale. And in a nother place where is no  
marke assygned / every manne shall putte his proper  
marke therto before he put it to sale / and that it be  
of the same alay / vt supra / vpon the same payne. &c.  
And that iustices of peace / mayres & baylyffes shall  
here and determyne the premysles by byll or others  
wyse. An. ii. h. vi. cap. xiiij.

7 ¶ No goldsmyth melte nor alay any fyne syl  
uer to no entent but for amelles for dyuers workes  
of goldsmythry / nor one goldsmyth to another gold  
smyth nor to none other sell fyne nor alayed syluer  
whiche is molte in masse vpon payne of forfeyture  
the one halfe to the kynge / & the other halfe to hym  
that can proue it and wyl sue in the eschequer. Anno  
iii. Hen. viij. cap. ij.

¶ Take more for goldsmythys in fynours.

¶ Sonnyes.

¶ Take therfore in crosbowys.

¶ Sorys.

¶ Take therfore in werre.

¶ Graunt of the kynge.

¶ Take therfore. Assyse. 3. and i charter of pardon  
Forfeyture. 8. in the ende and in patent.

¶ Great seale.

¶ Take therfore in Iustices of bothe benches. 2.  
and in seale.

¶ Handy craftes.

1 ¶ Where dyuers penall statutz hath bene made  
agaynst

## Handy craftes. 3 Fo. cxxii.

agaynst straungers for occupyng of handy craftes within this realme: it is enacted that no person or persones straungers beyng a comen baker, brewer, surgyon, or scriuener, shalbe interprete or expounded handy craftys men. And all accyons or informacyons, suitys, accyons, & proces taken agayne any such straunger vpon any suche statute to be vterly voyde xxij. li. viij. cap. vi.

### Hattys and cappys.

1 **E** No cap shalbe thykkyd by a fullynge myll, but by labour of men with theyre fete or handys as it was wont vpon payne of forseture. xl. s. to endure for t. & yers. An. xxiij. E. iij. cap. v.

2 **E** None sell a hat aboue. xx. s. nor a cap aboue li. s. viij. s. vpon payne of forsetue. xl. s. for every hat or cappe sold aboue the pryce, and he that myll sue by accyon of det shall reconer the one halfe to hym selfe and the other to the kyng. In whiche accyon no esson, proteccyon, nor wager of lawe lyeth. An. iij. li. viij. cap. viij.

3 **E** None of the kynges subiectys borne vnder his obeysaunce bye any cappys or hattis made & re or wrought in any parte beyond y<sup>e</sup> see except lordis or knyghtis vpon payne to forsete for every hat or cap so bought. xl. s. halfe to y<sup>e</sup> kyng & halfe to hym that myll sue, & that no capper sell any cap but it be suffyciently wrought & of suffycient colour after y<sup>e</sup> fyndes of the woll, vpon payne of. vi. s. viij. s. for euery cap. And y<sup>e</sup> no capper nor any other to his vse sell any cap of the fynest lemyster aboue. iij. s. iij. s. ne of the secound lemyster aboue. ij. s. vi. s. ne of y<sup>e</sup> iij. sorte of lemyster aboue. xx. s. nor of y<sup>e</sup> fourth sorte of lemyster aboue. xij. s. ne of y<sup>e</sup> fynest sorte of cottespold nor  
A. ij.                      aboue

## Hattys and cappys.

aboue.ii.s. nor of the secoude sorte of cottelwolde  
aboue.xvi.s. and all other cappys to be solde as the  
partyes can agre/ and a cappe of the fynest lemyster  
to be marked in the lynyng with a letter .i. and the  
seconde lemyster with .i. and .B. and the fynest cottel  
wolde with a .C. in the lynyng/ and the secoude cot  
telwolde with .C. and .B. and that no hatter capper  
nor other persone sell any hatte aboue.ii.s. ⁊ he that  
taketh more for hatte or cappe contrarye to this sta  
tute shall forseyt for euery hatte ⁊ cappe.xl.s. halfe  
to the kynge/ and halfe to the party greuyd/ or to a  
ny other person that wyl sue by wyrt/ byll/ or playnt  
after the custome there / and no esson or proteccyon  
to lye/ and all other statutes before made of hattys  
and cappys be repellyd. An.iiij. l. viij. cap. xv.

4. ¶ No cappe made oute of England be sold a  
boue.ii.s. sterlyng/ and no such hatte aboue.x.s. and  
no suche synge crownyd cap nor suche synge nyght  
cap aboue.vi.s. vpon payn to forseyt for euery such  
bonet hatte or cappe to be solde ouer the sayd pryce  
xl.s. sterlyng whiche forseytures shall extend onely  
to the lose of the seller/ the one halfe to the kynge/  
the other to the partye yf wyl sue it by accyō of det  
byll or infor macyon or other wyse/ wherin no protec  
cyon wayer of lawe nor esson shalbe allowed. And  
euery person byenge any suche bonet/hatte/ or cap/  
may lawfully detayn ⁊ vse any such without leasure  
daunger/ or forseyture. An.xi. l. viij. cap. ix.

## ¶ Hauens and ryuers.

1. ¶ No person from Mychaelmas next comynge  
shal labour or cause to be labouryd in any tynworkys  
called stremworkys within Devonshyre or Corne  
walle

## Hauens and ryuers. Fo. cxxiii.

mayle nyghe to any of y<sup>e</sup> fresh waters/ryuers or loch  
places hauyng course to any of the hauens of Plym  
mouth/Dartmouth/Theremouth/Salmouth or So  
uey/nor shal dygge or washe any tynne in any of the  
sayde streneworkys: oneles he cause to be made suz  
fycrēt hatches 2 tyes in the ende of thez buddylles 2  
cordys/and therin lay all the sande/grauell/stones  
and robbysche dygged aboute the syndrynge 2 was  
shynge of the same tynne/there to be kept oute from  
the freshe ryuers vppon payne to forfeyte for euery  
offens. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge and the other  
to the inhabitauntys of the portys y<sup>e</sup> myll sue there  
fore. And yf any be greuyd or veryd in any of the  
kynges courtys of Stanerrie for suppyng of any ac  
cyon accordyng to this statute: suche suitys to be  
voyde in the lawe. An. xxii. li. viij. cap. viij. Se more  
in the great boke.

¶ Take more therfore in ryuers and in werys.

### ¶ Hawkes.

x ¶ None shall take the egges of any faucon/gof  
hawke/laner or swane out of the nest vpon payne of  
a yerys prysonment and a daye/and to make fyne at  
the kynges pleasure/the one halfe to the kynge/and  
the other half to the owner of the ground. And none  
bere any hawke of the brode of Englande called an  
nyes gof hawke/laner or laneret vpon his hand vpo  
payne of forfeyture of his hawke to the kyng. And  
that none take or chase any tassell ayzer of the sayd  
hawkes out of his couert where he bredeth nor slee  
them vpon payne of. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge  
and the other halfe to the partye that myll sue by ac  
cyon of det examynacyon before the iustice of peace  
2. iij. informacyon

## **Hawkye.**

informacyon or other wyse. An. xi. h. vij. cap. xvij.

**T**oke more for hawkys in Faucon.

## **Herres.**

**T**Se whan they that be borne oute of the realme shalbe sayd herres and whan not in y<sup>e</sup> tytle of Basz cardye/and in the tytle of Hatt in partibus transmarinis.

## **Heresy.**

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of Lollardis and in y<sup>e</sup> tytle of Trechers.

## **Herons.**

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of Felantys.

## **Herryot.**

**T**oke of Herryote of landys holden in socage wherof other be sepyd to the tenauntys yse in felle mentes vpon trust. 7.

## **Hwe ways.**

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of welde of Kent and Brydgys. 4.

## **Homage.**

**T**he marshall of every erle & baron holdyng a hole baronye shalbe cōtent with a palfrey or of y<sup>e</sup> pryce as it was wont to be/so that yf he take a palfrey for his homage thā at his knyghthode he shall take none of abbottys & priours for theyr homage or fealte he shall take a palfrey or the pryce/and the same of archebyschoppys & bishoppys of them yf holde parte of a barony they shall take after y<sup>e</sup> rate Of relygyous folkes that holde i fre almes he shall take nothyng / neuerthelesse the marshall shall not be excludyd of askyng more fee/yf he may shew he haue ryght therto. The kynges chamberleyne shall haue

## Homage. fo. cxxiii.

haue of archebysshopps / abbottis and priours & other spirituall men holdyng a hole baronye a reasonable fyne whan they do homage or fealte and of parte of a barony after the porcyon other abbottes priours and seculers not holdyng by a baronye or parte of a baronye shall not be distreyned to make fyne but the chamberleyns shalbe cōtent with the vtter garmēt or with the pryce therof. w. ii. cap. xliij.

2. ¶ Of them that make homage in the bench they shalbe content with the vtter garmēt & that is vnderstande the vschers & officers of the place west. ii. capitulo. xliij.

3. ¶ If the heritage descende to systers that is holde of the kynge in chefe all shall do homage to the kynge and yf it be holde of a nother lord y<sup>e</sup> clover shall do homage for all & the other systers shall do seruyce to the lord by the handys of the elder as it is rehersyd in the statute of Hybern. of coheyrers but it is no statute.

4. ¶ The tenant shall hold his handys betwene the handys of the lord and shall say / I become yor man from this daye forwarde of lyfe & member & of worldly honour / & shall bere you fayth of the lande that I clayme to hold of you / sayyng the fayth that I owe to our souerayne lord the kyng / & a woman sole shall saye / I make you homage / & shall bere you fayth from hens. &c. and yf he holde of a nother lord be priorite he shall saye as before excepte the fayth that I owe to the kyng & to my other lordes more auncyent. Modus faciendi homagium.

### ¶ Horners.

1. ¶ Horners of London ought to haue all y<sup>e</sup> horne within London and. xxiiij. myles next adioynyng  
2. iij. And



## Horner.

And that no horne not wrought shalbe solde to any straunger alpen tyll those horners of London haue chosen sufficient for them vpon payne of forfeyture And the wardens of the crafte of horners of London shall haue serche of the hornes wrought within London and the sayres of Sturbyge and Ely. And yf they be not well wrought they may sease them. And the one halfe shalbe to the kyng / and thother halfe to the sayde wardens. An. iiii. E. iiii. cap. viii.

### ¶ Horse and marys.

1 ¶ None shall cary any horse ouer the see to sell hym without the kynges lycence vpon payne of forfeyture of the same / nor no mare before she be thre yerres of age. and that she be not aboue the pryce of vi. s. viii. d. vpon payne of forfeyture of all except vi. s. viii. d. to be payed to the owner at the tyme of seasynge or els she shall not be forfeyt. And the one halfe of the ouerplus shalbe to the kyng / and the other to hym whiche seasyd it. Also it is enacted yf any person at the port wyll gyue for suche a mare vii. s. to the owner yf he shall haue her / yf she were not before seasyd for the kyng. prouyded that yf be lesfull to al denyzens to conuey horses ouer the see for theyr proper vse not purposynge to sell them / that to be prouyd by his othe to be made before the customer or sercher of the port where. 2c. An. xi. b. vii. capitulo. xii.

### ¶ Horse / marys / and cattell.

2 ¶ None shall cary or couey any horse / geldyng mare / or colt out of this realme or walyis or the marches therof / into any parte beyand the see / nor none ox / stee / bullok / calf / or kow / or shepe / without the kynges lycence vnder his great seale / vpon payne  
of for

**Horse/marvs and cattell fo. cxxv.**

offorfeiture for every poll. x. s. Nor shall carry or  
convey any horse/geldyng/mare/colt/oxe/stere/bul-  
lock/calf/koe or shepe/to any haven/port/or crke  
within this realm or wals/to be carryed out of this  
realme without lyke lycēs vpo payn of forseture of  
every suche horse/mare/oxene or other cattellys as  
foresayde so brought in to any suche haven / port/  
or crke/to be conuayd as is aforesayd. Prouyded  
that it shalbe lesull to every of the kynges subiectys  
that shall passe ouer beyonde the see/to shyp & carry  
with the horsys or geldyngis for theyr onely occupa-  
cyō in theyr iorneyes/ & not to thentēt to sell them be-  
yonde the see/ and that entent to be iudged by y<sup>e</sup> oth-  
er hym that so wyll carry ouer any horse or geldyng/  
whiche othe shalbe taken before the customers or  
theyr deputies or sercher of every suche port where  
it shalbe shipped before the shyppyng thereof.  
Prouyded also that this acte be not preiudiciall to  
them that shall convey any cattell to sales / so that  
they be found before the customer of the port where  
the cattell is shyppyd/by obligacyon to the kynges  
use in as muche as the cattell is worthe / that they  
shall not onely bryng the sayd cattell to sales/ but  
that also they shall bryng within .iiij. monethes suf-  
ficient certificate to the sayd customer sealed wyth  
the sealyes and subscribed with the handes of .ii. of  
the kynges counsell of the sayd town or marches/ &  
by the customer or his deputye of the sayd towne/  
that the sayd cattell hath bene truely broughte thys-  
der. And after that suche customer hath receyved  
suche certifiat: he to cancell the sayd obligacyon  
vpon payne of forsetyng the some of the sayd obs-  
lygacyon/ and to bryng the sayd obligacyon so can-  
celled

## Horse/marres and cattell.

celled and the sayd certificat/ or for lak of suche certificate the sayd obligacyon vncancelld in to the kynges eschequer at the tyme of makynge his account for the yer/next after the tyme lymyted in the sayd obligacyon. And yf any customer suffer any such cattell to passe without any suche obligacyon made/ or yf he sayle to brynge in the sayde obligacyon in to the kynges eschequer with the certificate yf any be as before is sayde/ he shall lose lyke some as y<sup>e</sup> partye so shypynge or coueyng any cattell shulde lose. And for defaute of certificate of suche obligacyon and certificate accordyng to the tenour of this acte/ every suche customer to forseyt .x. li. Nor no persone shall cary any suche cattell so brought to sales or marches therof oute of the sayd towne or marches on payne of forseyture for every poll. xl. s. The one halfe of whiche forseytures except the sommes conteyned in the obligacyon to be to the kyng/ the other halfe to hym yf wyll sue by accyon byll/ playnt/ informacyon or other wyse/ wherin nother wager of law/ essoyne nor proteccyon to lye. And that every issue that may ryse vpon such ples shall be tryed by xii. men in the shyre or place where the accyon is commensyd.

¶ Prouyded also that the kynges counsellours of the sayde towne and marches / may conuey oute of this realme suche horses/ geldynges/ and marres for theyr owne vse/ not entendynge to put them to sale/ and that entent to be iudged by the othe of them yf shall shyppe suche cattell / and that other horsemen of the sayd toowne / that is to saye/ men of armys/ sperryz & archers on horsebak & skowrers/ may cary oute suche horsys or geldynges as they brought in  
to this

**Horse/marys and cattell.** fo. cxxvi.  
to this realme with them. Or yf they brought none  
with them/or leuyng them here behynde them/or  
comynge to this realme without horse or geldynges:  
yet they may cary and take with them thyder other  
horlys and geldynges of y<sup>e</sup> breeding of this realme  
as they shall occupy for theyr owne vse within the  
sard towne or marches. Prouyded also that this  
acte be not preiudycall to the mayster of the kyngs  
horlys for suche thyngys as he shall do concernyng  
his offyce. And that the warden of the .v. portys for  
the tyme beyng may xerely gyue .vi. horlys or gela  
dynges and no mo vpon lyke payn as is aboue sayd  
to any person beyand the see beyng in the kynges  
emyte. And that every man may cary beyand the see  
any marys wherof the pryce passysh not .vi. s. viii. d.  
This acte to endure tyll the last day of the next par  
lyament. xxij. d. viii. cap. jr. Toke more felony. 8.

### **Hospitall.**

1. **The** ordynaryes haue power by the kynges  
compyssion to enquere of hospitalls of the kyngs fou  
dacyon and of theyr gouernaunce / and to certifye the  
kyng in his chauncery. And of hospitalls of others  
foudacions they haue power to enquere and do correc  
cyon after the law of holy church. A. d. d. v. cap. i.

2. **The** maysters and brethren of the hospitall  
of saynt Leonarde in yorke shall haue an accyon of  
det and detynew of theyr thraues that is to saye / of eo  
very plowelande within certeyne countres a thraue  
d. den. vi. cap. ij.

### **Hospitallers.**

**Toke** for the hospitallers of saynt Johans Cros  
s. i. and p. i. i. l. i. and Templers. i.

**Hospitallers**

## Hostellers.

1 ¶ No hosteller make horse brede in his house nor elles where/ but the bakers shall do it. And the assyse shalbe reasonable after the pryce of the corne. And that hostellers sell hey & otyes so that he take not but a halfe peny in a bushell ouer the pryce in the market. An. xiiij. R. ij. cap. viij. in fine.

2 ¶ The sayd statute of. An. xiiij. R. ij. is confyrmyd/ and further is euacted that the hosteller shall yelde. iij. tymes as muche as he hath taken aboue a halfe peny of euery bushell of otyes aboue the comen pryce of the market as well at the sute of the kyngs as of the partye. Also he shall forseyt the. iij. parte of y<sup>e</sup> value of the breade made by hym in his house. The. iij. Hen. iij. cap. xxiij.

3 ¶ Hostellers shalbe no customers/ controllers fynders/ nor serchedours. The. xi. H. iij. cap. i. & xx. Hen. vi. cap. v.

¶ Toke more for hostellers/ Eschetour. i. 4. and. 3 and Cytalers. 2. and. 3.

## Housys of religyon.

1 ¶ If any dysseysons or rauyn be done to abbotys or other spirituall men. And yf they sue an accyon and dye before they can recover theyre ryght/ the successours of them shall haue an accyon to recover theyr goodes of the church agaynst the sayd transgressours. And lyke accyon y<sup>e</sup> successours shal haue of those thynges that were taken from theym lately by violence before the deth of theyr predecessours/ though they suyd no accyon in theyr lyues. And yf any entrude and enter in to theyr landes in tyme of vacacyon whereof they dyed seysyd/ than theyr successours shall haue an accyon and recover  
damage

## Housys of relygion. Fo. cxxvii.

damage aswell as in assyse. Werk. cap. xxviii.

1. ¶ None shalbe lodgyd with men of relygion agaynst theyr wylls/excepte that he be patrone or founder. west. i. cap. i.

2. ¶ Shyriffes shall not lodge with none with more than .v. or .vi. horse: nor they shal not endamage folk of relygion nor oither by theyr often comynge or lyenge at theyr housys nor at theyre manours. w. i. capitulo. i.

3. ¶ No relygious man here or sende ouer oute of the realme vnder the name of any rent tallage or imposycion, or by way of eschaunge/sale or prest a ny money/or by any meanes cary out of the realme the goodes of the monestary. &c. and yf he do to be greuously punyshed the qualyte of the saute consy- dero. And no house of relygyd beyand the see shall put from hensforth suche a tallage or imposycion to any house of relygion in Englande subiecte to hym vpon payne of forfeyture of all that they haue vnder theyr power and of all that they may forfeyt. statuto de cartolis de asportatis religiosorum edito An. xxiii. E. i. cap. i.

4. ¶ Abbottes of the orders of Cysterceyence and Promonstracens and other relygious men of whō the scales hath bene wonte to be in the keypyng of the abbot and not of the couēt from hensforth shall haue a comen seale/and it shalbe put in the keypyng of y<sup>e</sup> priour of the house/ & iust. of y<sup>e</sup> most worthyest and discretest of the same couent vnder the prioure seale of the abbot of the same place so that the abbot or the priour of the house shall make in no wyse no contracte nor oblygacyon as they were wonte to do. And yf any wytyng obligatorie of gyfte bar- gayn/sale/



## Housys of relygion.

gayn/sale or alymacyon or of any other cōtracte be sealed with any other seale than the comen seale / n shalbe voyde. *Str. de carholis. cap. 4.*

6 **C** The kynge shall not demaunde from hene forth of any archebysshop/abbot/ priour or lady of relygion for his clerkis or other seruantes/pensyōs prebēdes/churches nor corrodyes but there where he ought. *2. r. E. iii. statuto. ij. cap. x.*

7 **C** The statute de carholis. s. yf the relygious persones shall make no caryage ouer the see/shalbe holden and kepte in all poyntes. *An. iii. E. iii. capit. vij. and An. v. E. iii. cap. iiii.*

**C** Hundredys and baylyffes.  
of hundredys.

1 **C** The hundredys whether they be the kynge or other/shalbe kepte by folkys havinge suffycient lande in the hūdred or in the countye. ze. z they shall belet to resonable ferme. And yf no shyriffe or hundredor / gyue his bayly wyke or other his offyce to ferme nor other maner. *statutum Lincoln de vice comitibus.* And this statute is confyrmyd at this poynt / that hundreders shall haue suffycient lande. *2d. An. iii. E. iii. cap. ix.*

2 **C** Hundredys and wapentakys let to ferme by the kynge taryd of olde to the fermes of the costees shalbe ioyned agayne to the countees / not severyd here after. *2. r. E. iii. cap. xii.*

3 **C** Wapentakys and hundredys whiche be severed from costyes shalbe ioyned agayne to the same costyes. And yf the shyriffe holde them in his owne hande he shall put in suche baylyffys whiche haue suffycient land and for whom he will answeere. *2d. r. E. iii. cap. xii.*

whiche he

if he

**Hūdrēdis & baylyffys of hūd . cxxviii.**

if he let them to ferme they shalbe at the auncient ferme. **An. xiiij. E. iij. cap. viij.**

**T**oke more for hundredys & baylyffys of hundredys. **Attorney. i. 2. Baylyffys. 3. 4. Ferme. 2. 3. 4. Procurementys. i. and Shyrffys. 5. 6. 19. and 19.**

**C Hunters.**

**1** **T**he ley man that hath not landes or tenementes to the value of .lx.s. by yere nor no preeft nor othir clerke except he be auuncyō and maye dispende .x. by yere shall haue nor kepe no greyhoundys nor othir hundys to hunte nor kepe no fyrettes. hayes nettyes. harepypes / cordes nor no othir ingynes to take or to distroye dere/hares nor conyes nor othir game vpon payne of imprysonment of a yere. And the iustice of peace shall haue power to inquire of them and punyshe them by y<sup>e</sup> sayd payne. **The. xiiij. B. ii. cap. xiii.**

**2** **J**ustice of peace or the kynges counsell haue power vpon informacyon to them made to awarde theyr warrant to the shyrffe or othir offyccer agaynst hunters by nyght or with vyssers or facys paynted or othir wyse disguysyd to thentent y<sup>t</sup> they wold not be knowen and them to examyne. And yf they counseyll the sayd huntynge or of any othir person that was with them defectyfe that this counseylement shalbe felonye. And yf the sayde hunters cōfesse the trouthe/than it shalbe but trespass agaynst the kyng and fynable by the iustice of peace to be assessyd at theyr next cessyons. And yf any rescous be made to any persone that wyl execute the warrant so y<sup>t</sup> execution may not be done bycause of such rescus/than that rescus be felonye inquryable & determinable as is afores

## Hunters.

is aforesayde/and that persones so conuictyd of hys  
trunge or with paynted faces vsfours or otherwys  
disauryd as is aforesayd/shall haue such punyshe  
as they shuld haue had yt they were conuictes of se  
lonye. The. i. W. vii. cap. vii.

3. ¶ No person hauynge no parke of his owne  
shall kepe nor cause to be kepte any dere hares or  
buckstalles vpon payne of forseyture for euery moneth  
x. li. and no person shalke or cause any other to stalle  
with any bush or best to any dere without lycence of  
the owner/mayster of the game or keeper excepte it  
be in his owne ground vpon payne of. x. li. and that  
every persone may sue for the sayde forseyture by ac  
cyon of det wherin nother wager of lawe esson nor  
proteccyon shall lye. And the iustices of peace haue  
power to examyne the premysses and the parties  
founde in default to be commytted to pryson till he  
haue founde suertye to pay the sayd forseytes to the  
kyng and those iustices to haue the. x. parte of the  
forseyture for theyr labour. An. xix. W. vii. cap. xi.

4. ¶ Iustices of peace in theyr cessyons and vis  
wardys in letys haue power to asses a tyme of. vi. s.  
viii. d. vpon them that trace and kyll harys in the  
snowe. An. xv. W. vii. cap. x.

## Husbandry.

1. ¶ Artificers and follys of craftis/as serman  
tyes and apprentycys whiche be not muche worthe  
and of whiche craftie a man hath no great nede / in  
tyme of August be bounde to reape/gather/and carry  
in corne. &c. An. xi. R. ii. cap. iii. in fine.

2. ¶ Every owner of any mese whiche within  
yeres past hath bene or here aft. shalbe let to terme

## Husbandry. Fo. cxxix.

with .xx. acres of lande at the leste lyenge in village  
and husbandry shalbe bounde to kepe & susteyne the  
housyng and buyldyng of the same cōueniently for  
the mayntenance of the husbandry and village also  
if the owner occupy the mese and lande in his owne  
handes he is bounde to susteyne it as is beforesayd  
& yf any do the cōtrary it shalbe lawfull to the kyng  
or for the lordes of whom the lande is holden to  
medietly to take yerely the one halfe of the issues &  
profytes of suche tenementys without paynge any  
thyng therof vntyll the housyng be buylded agayn  
and that no persone shall haue any frehold in the  
lande by takyng of the sayd profytes but onely yf  
it shalbe lawfull for the kyng & other lordes to dis-  
cōuerne for the issues & profytes. **2. m. l. vii. ca. xii.**

**E**thar all towne/villages/borowes/Ham-  
lets/villagys house & other habitacyons where  
of the more parte the first daye of this parlyament  
was occupied to husbandry and by the owner ther  
of be or here after shalbe caused and suffered to decay  
wherby the husbandry of the sayd towne, &c. and  
other habitacyons and parishes be decayed & con-  
uered from husbandry into pasture: shall by the sayd  
owners theyr heyres or assignes or other for them  
be redified and made mete to exercise husbandrye  
within a yere after the sayd decay as they were the  
sayd first day of this parlyamēt or sythen after the  
vylage of the countrey and also yf any landes which  
the sayd first day of this parlyamēt or sythen were  
commonly vsyd in village be or from henceforth shalbe  
enclosyd and layd to pasture wherby any house of  
husbandry within this realme is or shalbe decayed:  
that than the sayd lades within a yere after y<sup>e</sup> sayd

R. l.

decay

## Husbandry.

decey be put in tyllage vi supra. And yf any person do the contrary that the kynge yf such landes or honys be holden immediatly of hym after offyce found for hym or other lordes yf the landes be holden of them immediatly without offyce to receyue yerely halfe the value of the issues. 7c. En. vii. d. vii. ca. i. and se the statute for the ende of this chapter.  
Take more for husbandry. Apprentyce. i. Distres. 9. Execucion. i. 2 in Laborers. i in Proclamacion. 2.

## Idemptitate nominis.

1 ¶ He that hath his landes and goodes seised by the eschetour or other mynster because of y<sup>e</sup> viclary of a nother person for defaute of good declaracion of y<sup>e</sup> surname he shall haue a writ of Idemptitate nominis as hath bene viyd before. 7c. And he that fynde suertye that the kynge shall haue the same goodes in case that he can not discharge hym selfe. And he shall haue his goodes hangynge the suyte and yf the eschetour. 7c. refuse suertye he shall yelde double damage to the partye and also shalbe punished greuously agaynst the kynge/serche yf he be relawed of felony. xxviij. E. iii. cap. i.

2 ¶ Executours of men outlawed shall haue a writte of Idemptitate nominis where theyr testatour had y<sup>e</sup> same name as he that was outlawed as theyr testatour myght. 12. d. vi. cap. iij.

## Ternemonth.

¶ Take therfore fyue. Portys. i. and mostede. 5.

## Tale of wright.

¶ Take therfore fernes. 7.

Indicant

## Indicant.

fo. cxxx.

**C** Writ of indicant from hensforth that not be grauntyd before the tryfe in the spirituall courte be begonne so that by the inspeccon of the ybell the chauncellour be certifyed therof. Statutu de edunetun feoffatis in fine. And in some bokes it is a statute by it selfe and it is calles statutu de indicant. Take more for idicant. Ryght. 4. 2 Prohibicio. 4.

## Infantys.

**T**ake therefore. Age. 1. 2. 2. Define J. in the ende Mortuam. 4. in the ende in the title of Prochym Ruyne and Alery. 1.

## Inseccyons.

**N**one shall do to throw donge nor other ordure of the illuesse & entrayls of bestys kyled nor other corrupcyons in dyrchys / ryuers or other places within about or nye cyties / boroughes or townys. And yf any do it: he shalbe called by writ before the chauncellour at the suite of hym that wyl complayne: & he shalbe punished by the discrecyon of the chauncellour. An. xij. B. ii. ca. xij. And se more of suche a matter in the title of Bochers.

## Instrumentys.

**W**here oyuers folkes be bounden in other courtes out of the realme by instrumentys & in other maner it is agreed that al such placys penallys in the thyr person shalbe voyde & holden for nought. A. xxvij. E. ii. cap. iij.

## Inuentory.

**S**e a new vaye of makynge of inuentories in the title of Probate of testaments.

B. 9.

Joyntes



## Joyntenauncy.

**I** **C** If the tenat i assyse of novel disseysyn layth  
 agaynst the pleyntyffe that he holdeth the tenemen-  
 tes. *zc.* ioyntly in feffyd with his wyfe / or wyth some  
 strainger not named in the wryt / and sheweth a dede  
 that testyfeth the same / and prayeth iudgement of  
 the wryt: it is agreed that yf the pleyntyffe offer to  
 verifie by the assyse that the tenaunt at the daye of  
 the purchasyng of the wryt was sole tenaunt: than  
 the iustices shall retayne the sayd dede in theyr ke-  
 pryng as that that is almost denyd. And theyr shal  
 do so know by oure wryt vnder theyr wynees y<sup>e</sup> par-  
 tye absent that he be at a certayne daye togyther  
 with the other tenaunte to answer to the partye  
 pleyntyffe aswell of the excepcyon layd / as of the re-  
 nementes demaunded and putte in vewe / yf. *zc.* At  
 whiche daye yf both that be sayd tenauntys come  
 so anow that seoffment: theyr shall answer & shall  
 vpholde the excepcyon layd by one of them: & lyke  
 wyse go forther to the assyse as though the wrytte  
 had bene purchasyd ioyntly agaynst them. And yf  
 they be cast by the assyse that they were not ioyntly  
 enfeffyd: than though that assyse passe for the tenan-  
 tes agaynst the pleyntyffe: yet notwithstanding theyr  
 shalbe punyshed for laynge suche excepcyon by a ye-  
 rrs imprisonment: from whens theyr shall not oute  
 without a great fyne. And let y<sup>e</sup> iustices beware yf  
 they admitt no such excepcyds by the baylyffes of any.  
 And yf he that layd that excepcyon absent hym self  
 at y<sup>e</sup> day: & the other which is sayd ioynt seffee visos  
 uowyth the dede: yet not withstandinge that assyse  
 shalbe harde agaynst the tenaunt that is absente by  
 his default. And yf he be cast by the assyse that theyr  
 were not ioynt seffees at the daye of the purchasyng  
 of the

## Joyntenaunce. To. cxxxi.

of the wyte and lykewyse that the tenaunt oyd dis-  
 lease the pleyntiffe: than the pleyntiffe shall reco-  
 ver his seysyn and his damages to the double: and  
 he that layd the excepcyon shall haue the payne as  
 afore sayde. And yf neyther of the tenauntes come  
 at the daye: than the assyse shall be taken by theyre  
 default. And yf it be founde that that excepcyon  
 was trow and lawfully layde: the wyte shall be quash-  
 ed. And that shall be obseruyd yf both or one ones  
 come. In the same maner yf in assyse of mortdai-  
 ceter and Juris vtum at the fyrst day that the par-  
 ties appere: the tenaunt layth the forsayd excepcyon  
 agaynst the pleyntiffe: and the pleyntiffe offeryth to  
 verifie by assyse that the tenaunt at the day of pur-  
 chasynge of his wyte was sole tenant: than yf same  
 proces shall be obseruyd as before is sayd in assyse of  
 nouell disseysyn: and the same payne shall be on them  
 that be faulty. In other wyttes wherby tenementes  
 be demaunded: yf at the fyrste day that the tenaun-  
 tes haue apperyd: the tenaunt layth the forsayd ex-  
 cepcyon and the demaundant offeryth to verifie his  
 wyte by the iury of the countrey: than the same pro-  
 ces shall be obseruyd betwene the parties vntyll the  
 iurye haue passyd betwene them. &c. And yf the te-  
 naunte be cast that that excepcyon was falsely and  
 malyciously layd: than the demaundant shall recover  
 seysyn of the tenementes demaunded: and the tenant  
 shall be punished by the forsayd payne as concernig  
 the imprysonement: and as concernig the dama-  
 ges after the discrecyon of the iustices. Statuto de  
 conuinctum feoffatis.

### ¶ Joynture.

¶ Toke in the tyle of seffementes and gyfys of  
 trust

R. iij.

## Joynture.

trust. 4. how a woman whiche hath landys of her  
first husbände in joynture may forseyt her estate.

¶ Also se of Joynture. Power. 1.

## ¶ Irlande.

1. ¶ Divers good ordmaunces be made for the  
land of Irland. An. xvii. E. 1. s. that no Justice nor o-  
ther in myster of Irland shall not purchase any lan-  
dis within theyr bayly wyke. nor take vntayle nor o-  
ther thyngs of no man agayns his wyll / yf it be not  
for great necessyte / nor shall arrest no thynge / but yf  
all may carry marchaundys of Irland to Englande  
and walys & contra. And that for the seale of Ir-  
lande of every byll of grace that iustyce shall take.  
iii. s. & for the wrytyng. ii. s. And yf no charter of yf  
deth of a man nor other felony shalbe graunted with-  
out the kynges comaundement. And that no orygynall  
wrytte shalbe receyvyd yf it be not sealyd with the  
great seale of Irland / nor no pces made but vnder  
the seale of the eschequer. And that no assyle shalbe  
atournyd but in to the countie. Ordinatio pro statu-  
to terre Hybernie edita. R. xvii. E. 1. And many thy-  
ngs be here omittyd / therfore se the statute.

2. ¶ Se divers good ordynances for the land of  
Irland. R. xxxvi. E. iii. Statuto Hibernie in al yf cha-  
piters / but they be not statutes / but onely ordynances  
made by yf counsell / & therfore they be not wrytten in  
all bokys of statutes. & se the statute for many thyngs  
be therein conteyned very necessary for Irlande.

3. ¶ Folkys of Irland & walys may come with  
theyr marchaundys after it is customary in Irland  
or walys to any staple in Englande / bryngyng theyr  
cokettyes with them & they shall not be customary  
gayne

# Irlande. To .ccxxii.

gayne. And yf they carry theire merchandysse out of the sayde landes to any other place than to the Staple of Englonde: it is felonye. &c. And the tresorer & the borons of the eschequer of Englonde shall certifie twyse in the yere: that is to say: at Ester and Michaelmas how moche of the sayde merchandysse goth out of the sayde landes & of the customes therof payed et cetera. xxvii. Edwardi. iii. Statuto Staple. capitulo. xviii.

¶ This statute as touchyng the felonye is repellyd xxviii. E. iii. cap. vi.

¶ All merchautys, alyens and denyzens shall come trely in to Irland. xxxiij. Edward. sexti. ca. xvii.

¶ Men as well relygyous as other that have possellyons and inheritaunce in Irlande may bryng wyder & from thens theyr goodes. The same statute cap. xviii. paynge theyr customes.

¶ Where it was ordeyned in the tymes of the kynges progenytours y<sup>e</sup> no Iryshman shuld be chosen archebysshop/bysshop/abbot/p<sup>r</sup>ior/ or to other dignyte or benefyce in Irland/agaynst which statutes by oyuers lycences oyuers Iryshmen be made there archbysshops & bysshops whych make theyre collacyons also to Iryshmen / and also bryng with the to plyamentes there. Iryshmen rebelles whych discover the secretyes of the plyament: It is agreed that y<sup>e</sup> sayd ordynasce shalbe holden / & forther yf archbysshop/bysshop/abbot or p<sup>r</sup>ior our Irysh make collacyō of any benefyce there to Iryshme or bryng Iryshmen to the plyamentis/coussellys or cōgregacions to discover the counsell of the Englyshmen theyr tēporaltes shalbe seasyd by fyne to the kyng And y<sup>e</sup> leutenant there shalbe all holy defendys to

Rs. iii.

make

## Irlonde.

make suche lycence here after. An. i. h. v. cap. vi.  
**7** ¶ Fryshmen and Fryshe clerkes beggars and  
 led chamberdehens shalbe voyded out of the realme  
 except graduatis in scolys and seriauntye and appren-  
 tyse in the lawe and they whiche be inheritoris in  
 Englande and religious men professours and marchantes  
 of good fame and theyr apprentyse. i. h. v. cap. viij.

**8** ¶ Folke boorne in Irlond shalbe voyded out  
 of y<sup>e</sup> realme except graduates and other there except.  
 Se therfore the statute. Also an Fryshman that hath  
 a benefyce or an offyce there shall dwell vpon them  
 vpon payne of forfeyture of the profyts in defence  
 of the lande. And graduates and Fryshmen benefices  
 in England shall fynde suertye for theyr good beha-  
 viour. Also they shall not take vpon them the pyn-  
 cipalite of any hall or hostell / also scolers Fryshe  
 whiche be not graduates and be of the kynges obey-  
 saunce shall fynde suertye / vt supra. Also that none  
 boorne in Irelonde enter here after in to this realme  
 to dwell in Oxford / Lambryge or els where. &c. with-  
 out a letter fro the leutenant or iustice of Irlonde  
 to the chauncellour of England testifenge that he  
 is of the kynges obeysaunce vpon payne to be puny-  
 shed as a rebell. An. i. h. vi. cap. iij.

**9** ¶ Because in the sayde statutes it is not lymy-  
 tyd who shall take the sayd suerties of the Fryshme  
 it is agreed that they shall fynde suertes in the vni-  
 versites before the chauncellour and he shal certifie  
 it in to the kynges chauncery and iustice of peace of  
 the countie and mayres and baylyffes of the cyties  
 and borowes and fraunchesys shall take suertye of  
 theyr good aberynge and shall do execucion therof  
 i. h. vi. cap. viij.

¶ Make

## Irlande fo. cxxxi.

**C** Take note for Irlande. Berwyke. 3. Marchant  
tra. 7. 8. 3. 9. and. 4. 2. Marke. 1. Shyppe. 3. Staple  
1. 127. 3. 3. and. 39. Statute merchant. 1. in the ende  
and wyne. 7. and. 13.

## Iron.

**I** Iron made in Englonp and Iron brought in  
to Englonde and there solde: shall not be carryed  
out of the realme vpon payne of forfeyture the dou-  
ble to the kyng. And iustices assygned haue power  
to enquire of them that sell Iron at to dere a pryce  
and to punyshe them after the quantyte of the trespas.  
An. xxviii. E. iii. cap. v. But this statute as con-  
cernynge the carryenge of Iron out of the realme is  
repeled. An. xxxviij. E. iii. cap. ij.

## Issues.

**I** Rentys/corne in the grayngys / & all goodys  
mouable except rydyng gere and houtholde stufte  
be conteyned vnder the name of issues. West. ii. cap.  
pitulo. xxxix.

**¶** And se howe the demaundaunt shalbe releuyd if  
the shryffe haue retorneed issues. Retorne of shry-  
ffys. 2. and Auermint. 4.

**2** After the attachement wytnessyd the distress  
shalbe awarded / and yf the shryffe retourne that  
he hath made execucion and that he hath taken y<sup>e</sup>  
issues to y<sup>e</sup> maympernours, and he that is attached  
commyth not, the kyng shall haue the issues, and it  
shalbe comaunded to the shryffe that he shal make  
the issues to be brought before the iustice / & y<sup>e</sup> kyngs  
iustice shall deliuer them to the wardrobe / and the  
iustice of the bench at Westm to theescheker & the

B. v.

iustice



## Issues.

Justice of eyre to the shryffe. w. i. cap. xliii.

3. **I**f the shryffe retorne issues vpon any that is not subtyent at the tyme of the retorne hym self shall answer the kynge. Statuto de finibus.

**L**oke more for issues. Amelurement. 2. in the ende Ekretys. i. and. 2. Forest. i. 4. in the ende / 7 Burrow 8. 9. and. 10.

**I**talz.

**L**oke therfore Marchauntys. 4. 0.

## Judgement.

1. **T**he law of yelande noȝ y<sup>e</sup> comō ryght shal not be delays nor disturbyd by a writ of prapryseale Statuto vocato nove ordinationes. But it is repelyd. An. xv. E. ii. And se suche a matter Justices of both benche benchys. 2.

2. **F**or to put out delays it is agreed that iudgements wherof the iudges can not accorde shalbe gyuen by aduice of certayne lordes. o. a. prelate. clerks and. ii. barons whiche shalbe commissyoners assygned in plyament which calling to them the iudges where the plee hangeth shal give iudgemēt with out delay. And yf they can not agree the cause shal be referryd to the parlyamēt. An. xiii. E. iii. cap. iii.

3. **J**udgementys gyuen in y<sup>e</sup> kynges court shal not be examyned in the chauncery / parlyament nor ellys where. An. xii. Ben. iii. cap. xxi.

**L**oke more for iudgemēt. Duowson. i. in medio.

## Jurisdiction.

**L**oke therfore Prohibicion in all. Templers. i. and Tryall. i. and. 2.

## Juris vtrum.

1. **N**o there is a wyttis gyuen whether suche a tenement

## Juris vtrum. To. cxxxi.

tenement be fre alms of such a church or elles lay  
fee so there shalbe a wyte whether it be fre alms of  
such a church or of such a church. w. i. cap. xxiij.

2 **I**uris vtrum is gyven to vicaris/personis  
prouostis/wardeyns/of chappells prouostis/war-  
dens & chapleyns of chaunteryes perpetuallys & res-  
couere by other wyttes in theyr cases as persones  
of churches and prebendaryes. xxiij. E. iij. cap. xvi.  
And the proces is as in assys of mortdaunceour.  
Se more of Juris vtrum/ Esson. 3.

## Iurour.

1 **N**one shall make his freholders to swere so  
gayns theyr wyl. Marlebydge cap. xxiij.

2 **J**ustices of assyse shall not compell the iu-  
rors to saye precysely if it be dysseyn or not whyle  
they wyl saye the trewth of the dede. And the iustices  
shall not put in assysys or iurys any other than  
they which were first somonyd therto. w. i. capitulo  
xxi. in fine.

3 **T**here shalbe no mo sommonyd in assyse but.  
xxiij. nor olde men above the age of lxx. yers / nor  
they that be syk at the tyme of the somons. nor they  
that dwell out of the countrey shall not be putte in  
assyse nor iurys nor they that haue lesse landys thā  
xx. s. by yere yf they be take in theyr shyre & yf they  
be taken out of the shyre but they haue. lx. s. by yere  
excepte them yf be wytnes in dedys/ whose presence  
is necessary whyle they be able to labour. Nor this  
statute shall not extende to great assysys where for  
lak of knyghtys there must be putte knyghtys dwell-  
lynge out of the shyre so that they haue treumentys  
in the same / and yf the shyriffe / ynder baylyffys or  
baylyffys

## Turour.

baylyffs of franchises do contrary to this statute/ and therof be conuicted they shall yelde damages to the parties greuyd and the iustice of assyse shall haue power to here the compleyntys of all that complayne vpon the premisses and to do iustice in the same maner. w. 1. cap. xxxviij.

4. ¶ No shryff nor baylyffe of any franchise shall put any in the recognysauncys / iurys / assyses / inquisicyons or attayntys without theyr owne coates / but yf they haue landes and tenementes to the value of .L.s. by yere at the lest. So that within the counte before the iustice of assyse or other iustys of the kynge for iurys / inquisicyons or other recognysaunce to be taken there shall none be put except he haue landes and tenementes to the value of .L.s. by yere at the lest sauynge that before iustice in Eyre and in cytes / borowes & other marchaunt towne in the whiche the recognysauncys of assyse / iurys or inquisicyons shall hap to be made it shalbe done as it hath be vsyd in tymes past. Statu. w. 1. Alias dictum de ponendis in assis.

5. ¶ Shryffys and baylyffys shall put in iurys and the enquestes the most nexte / most sufficient and leest suspecte / and who both otherwys shall yelde to the pleyntiffe his double damages. Articuli super cartas. capitulo. 12.

6. ¶ Every man maye sue agaynst a turour that hath taken money for to gyue his verdit before the same iustice where it passyd by byll by and by / and yf they be at issue the enquest shalbe taken and yf he be attaynt he shal make fyne / and he that sueth for the kynge shall haue the one halfe of the fyne and if the partye sue he shall recouer his damages .xxxij. l.

ii. capitulo. viii.

7 **C** No turour shall passe in any enquest vpon  
triall of deeth of a man nor plee reall nor personall  
wherof the det or damagys declared both amount  
to .xl. marke yf they haue not landes and tenementes  
to the perely value of .xl. s. about al chargys .ii. l. v.  
statuto. ii. capitulo. iiii.

8 **I**n all accyons in Wyddelsex at the .iii. day  
after the retozne y<sup>e</sup> turours shalbe called not with  
standynge that the pleyntyffe or defendand be esloyn  
ned or make defaute and the apparaunce of them or  
any of them shalbe recordyd and entryd for the sea  
vynge of theyr issues. viii. E. iii. cap. iiii.

9 **N**one shall passe vpd any enquest in London  
except that he be of landes or goodys to the perely  
value of .xl. marke landes yf it be in plee of lande or  
accyon personall in whiche the damage do passe .xl.  
s. but yf it be of landes or godes to the value of .xl.  
marke and that the partye shall haue his chalenge  
and every turour in the same cyte at the first defaute  
shall lose .xii. s. in issues at the seconde. ii. s. & after at  
every defaut it shalbe doubled. And that to the vse  
of the mayre and comynalte yf it be in the mayrys  
court and yf it be in the shryffys court than to the  
vse of the shryffys. An. xi. l. vii. cap. xxi.

10 **T**he mayre and shryffys of London may  
distrayne seuerally for the issues gyuen to them by  
the sayd estatute of. An. xi. l. vii. and maye holde  
the oestres tyll they be sarysfyed of the issues. An.  
iii. l. vii. cap. iii.

11 **U**pon issues ioynyd in the kynges bench co  
myn place or thescheker tryable in London be that  
in a cytesen thath goodes to the value of .xl. marke  
may

## **Furour:**

may be retorne and sworne and do in every thyng as other person havinge landys to the value of xl. s. by yere. And in suche sute the shryffe of London upon the first distress shall retorne in issues. xl. s. upon the seconde distress. xl. s. and on every distress after the double. And that y<sup>e</sup> shryffe that doth the contrary to forseyt. x. li. halfe to the kynge and halfe to hym that wyll sue. 2. inf. D. viii. cap. iii. Item the sayd estatute is expowned and declaryd to be under stande of nisi prius at saynt Martynes vt supra one ly and in other wyttys the shryffys of London to retorne issues as they dyd before y<sup>e</sup> sayd statute with out any forseyture. 2. v. D. viii. cap. v.

12. ¶ Every person beyng the kyngs naturall subiecte boynethat both enioy the lyberties of any cyte borough or towne corporate where he dwellythe beyng worth. xl. li. in mouable goodys shalbe admittyd from henceforth in tryall of murders & felonyes in every cassyons gayoldelyueres to be kept in or for the lyberte of suche cytee/borough or towne corporate though they have no freholde. Wherof dyd that this acte extende not to any knyght or esquire dwellinge or resorcyng in or to any such cytee/borough or towne corporate. 2. inf. D. viii. cap. iii.

¶ Loke more for furour. Attaynt. 13. and 14. De cles tantum. 2. and in the tytle of Panell

¶ Justice and ryght

1. ¶ All as well great as small shalbe iustice and receyue iustice in the kynges courte. And none shall avenge or distreyn without cōsideracyon of y<sup>e</sup> kyngs courte though hurte or unurpe be done to hym by his neighbour. And if any be therof attaynted shall

## Justice and ryght. Fo. cxxxvi.

shall make fyne / and notwithstandinge make amends to the partye. 2c. Darlebyrge. cap. i.

3. ¶ If any wyll not suffer to be deliueyrd by the kynges mynisters distressys which he hath made / or wyll not susteyne sommons & attachementis or execution of iudgementes in the kynges courtys / he shalbe punysshed by fyne as not suffrynge hym selfe to be iustified. Darlebyrge cap. iij.

4. ¶ Ryght shalbe done to all as well to poore as to ryche. west. 1. cap. i.

4. ¶ Justice and even ryght shalbe done to every person. An. i. R. ij. cap. ii.

5. ¶ Good iustice and even ryght shalbe done to every person. B. i. D. iij. cap. i. and. ij. D. iij. cap. i.

6. ¶ All the great men of the lande haue promysyd to the kyng that they shall do nothyng in disturbance of the law. An. v. E. iii. stat. n. cap. i.

¶ Loke more for iustice and ryght / Justice of both benches. 2. in the tytle of kyng / in the tytle of othe of the kyng / othe of y<sup>e</sup> iustices. Ryght. i. 7. Laxis. i.

¶ Justices in heyre.

1. ¶ In the fyrst cōmyng of the iustices in heyre it shalbe cōmaunded that nothyng shalbe solde or let in towne or countye by the pretorxe of the cōmaunding of iustices / and that saytes & markettes be not kept. And that no court be holden in the countye but onely the countye to make profers / but no plee shalbe holden there but of ryght / of appelle / of the death of a man and of exigendys. Statutum inners. But some saye it is no statute. Therfore enquire.

2. ¶ The kyng hath grauntyd that plee holde in the towneys of iustices shalbe frowens forth determined



## Justice in heyre.

myned. And that ples yet hangyng shalbe reioyned in to every theyr countyes vntyll the comyng of the iustices in those parties: and that in the meane whyle after the adioynyng so made they do remain withoute daye. Statutum de quo warranto in fine editi. R. xviii. c. 1.

3. ¶ None shalbe amerced for defaulte of comen somons but before iustices in heyre. Mark. cap. xviii.

4. ¶ That iustices in heyre shal not amerce town shippis because all of .xij. yeres olde do not come before the shyppes/coroners. &c. Mark. cap. xviii. c. 2. Amercement. 2.

5. ¶ Se the proces agaynst the vouchee to warrantye before iustices in heyre: and that the vouche shall not be amerced because he was not present but the first day. Mark. cap. xvi.

6. ¶ Se the essoy of plerneyffes after the first apperaunce. Eiton. 6. how daye shalbe gruen there ypon before iustices in heyre.

7. ¶ Se Escape. i. howe the escape in heyre shall be asselld.

8. ¶ Se of fees of theyr clerkes for makyng cha piters/fees of the courte. i.

9. ¶ Se howe a certeyne tyme shalbe assygnd by the iustices in heyre after which no wyrt shalbe receyvyd: excepte that yf the wyrt be qualshen heye than it may be releuyd: and excepte a wyrt of dower and of churches beyng voyde within the somons: and excepte assysys when so ever there was assysyn done: and that a generall attorney maye be made in heyre: but not withstandyng they shal not be excusyd by theyr attorneys yf they be in writs of assysys. West. ii. cap. 1.

¶ See

## Justices in heyre Fo. cxxxviii.

10. **C** Se of fees before iustices in heyre. w. ii. ca. pitulo. xliii.

11. **C** Issues forsettyrs before iustices i heyre shall be put to the shyriffe incontynent after the heyre. Estrens. i.

**C** Roke for iustices i heyre/ Amercyamēt. 4. Ellison 9. Estrens. i. and Marichalsye. 2.

### Justices of assyse and theyr power.

1. **C** Two iustices shalbe assigned / before whom and none other the assysys of nouell disseys; a morte dauncester & attayntys shalbe taken. 2c. w. ii. ca. xxx.

And se more of the same matter. Assyse. 5.

2. **C** Eyght iustices shalbe assygned to take the assyses / iuries / and certificacyons thoroowe all Englander; that is to say. ii. in the countyes of York. Northumberlande / Lumberlande / Westmerlande / Lancaster. Rothyngam and Derby. And. ii. in the shyrres of Lyncolne / Lecester / warwyke / Stafford / Chelster Northampton / Rotelande / Gloucester / Hereford & Worcester. And. ii. in the countye of Cornewall / Devonshyre / Somerset / Dorset / wylteshyre / Southamp-ton / Oxford / Berkshyre / Suffex and Surrey. And. ii. in the shyrres of Kent / Essex / Hertford / Norfolke / Suffolke / Canterbury / Hentyngdon / Bedforde and Bukyngam. And assyses / iuries and recognysaunce of the countye of Wyldesex shalbe taken before the iustices of the benche; whiche sayd. viii. iustices assygned to take the assysys : shall specially attende & saye thoroow the hole yere; that is to saye / in the places where they thynte beste and mooste to y<sup>e</sup> ease of the people. And the terme of the statute laste

S. i.

made

## Justice of assyse.

made at Westmyster of takyng of assyses in no wyse shalbe obseruyd. Nor no writys of assyse wrytes or certificacyons shalbe grauntyd. &c. to any before any other iustices than before the foresayde iustices assygned excepte it be of the specyall grace of the kynge. &c. Statuto de iusticiariis assisarum.

3 ¶ Iustices of assyse may holde plee of quo warranto by writ. But they maye not gyue iudgement therof as appereth by the statute of quo warranto.

4 ¶ Assyses, attayntys and certificacyons shal be taken before the iustices comenly assygned which shalbe good folkes and sayth full and knowynge the law and not other after the statut made in the tyme of our graundfather / et cetera. Anno. ij. Edwardi ii. capitulo ij.

5 ¶ They haue power to punysh the disobeyers of the statute of wynchester. Anno. ij. Edwardi ii. cap. vi. And se Robboz. i.

6 ¶ They haue power to punysh shriftys that let to ferme the hundredys above the auncyēt ferme Anno. iij. E. iij. cap ultimo.

7 ¶ Other than of the kynges benche or the comen place yf they may be founde sufficyent / shalbe assygned to assyses wrytes & certificacyons thorow, all the lande and to deluyver the gaylys at the lest. iij. tymes a yere and more yf nede be. Anno. iij. E. iij. cap. ij. And se gayle deluyvere. i.

8 ¶ No man of law shalbe iustice of assyse in his countrey And the chiefe iustice of the comon bench shalbe assygned among other to take suche assyses & gayle deluyverees. And as touchyng the chiefe iustice of the kynges bench it shalbe done as hath be vsyd Anno. viij. R. ij. capitulo. ij.

¶ Iustices

## Iustycys of assyse. To .cxxxviii.

9 **I**ustices assygnyd to take assysys and to deliuer gayles shall holde theiꝝ cellsons in the pyn-  
cypall & chese towmys of the shyrys that is to saye  
where the countyes be holden. An. vi. R. ii. cap. v.

But note well that the chauncellour hath power to  
order this statute by the aduysse of the iustices from  
tyme to tyme whan nede shalbe. R. xi. R. ii. cap. xij.

10 **N**o lord nor other shall syt with the iustice  
of assyse at the takynge of the assyse vpon a greate  
forfeiture to the kyng. R. ii. cap. iij.

11 **T**he chese iustice of the kynges benche shal  
not be iustice of assyse but in Lancaster. And this sta-  
tute shall holde place as long as pleaseth the kyng  
sauynge his prerogatyue. Anno. xij. Henrici quartii  
capitulo. iij.

12 **T**he assysys and gayle deliuer in Comber-  
lande shalbe holden at Carlisle. R. xiiij. h. vi. cap. iij.

13 **T**hey shall haue comysyons to enquire of  
mynnteners shyriffys eschetours and theiꝝ mynys-  
ters whiche take a rewarde for theiꝝ office or whi-  
che make fauorable inquestys and to punyshe them  
after the lawe as well at the kynges sute as at the  
partys. An. xx. E. iij. cap. ultimo.

14 **A**lso they shall haue comysyons as well  
to here and determyne treason of cousterfetyng clyp-  
prynge/walshynge and byngynge of false money in  
to Englande as of all other falsheod of money. Anno  
ii. h. vi. statuto. ii. cap. vii.

15 **N**ote well y<sup>e</sup> power of iustices of assyse for  
reformatioun of reteynours and ryottys. An. xi. h.  
vii. cap. iii. But it is expyd as appereth in Byots  
lys. 7. Take there in the ende.

16 **T**ake howe iustices of assyse shall punyshe  
S. ii. them

## Iustycys of assyse.

them whiche bere armour. Armour. 3.

17 **C** Also they shall punyshe them that take more for passage than they ought. Passage. 1.

18 **C** They shall punyshe them that sell corrupte wyne. wyne. 2.

**C** Take more for the power of iustycys of assyse. Amercyament. 4. Baylyffys. 4. Bowes. 5. Conspyracye. 4. and. 5. Cordyners. 2. Coroners. 10. Forcible entre. 3. Iustyce of gayle delyuere. 1. Riuere of company. 1. 4. 5. 7. 6. Rillardys. 2. Mayntenaunce. 4. Merchāntes. 2. Moneý. 17. Rish prius. 1. Ryllyament. 5. 9. and. 12. Playes. and gamys. 1. Retorn of shryffys. 1. 2. 7. 6. and Shryffys. 19. in thende. 1. Sacaboundis. 2. and. 4.

**C** Iustices of bothe benches.

1 **C** The iustices of the kynges bench and of the comon bench shall plede the ples of one daye before the ples of the nexte day folowynge begynne west. 1. capitulo. xlii.

2 **C** Iustices shall not surceyse to do ryght in no poynt by cōmaundement by the kynges greate seale nor pryuy seals. R. 2. E. iii. cap. viii. And the statute is that no such cōmaundement shall go out. Se such a matter. An. xlii. E. iii. cap. xiii. and. Anno. xi. R. ii. capitulo. xi.

3 **C** Iustices of the kynges bench shall punyshe the merchāts that let to bayle endytees or appelles of felony that yelde them selfe to pryson. Anno. v. E. iii. capitulo. viii.

4 **C** The iustice/seriauntys and the attorney of the kyng shall be payed in hande theyr wagys by the tresorer of Englande for the tyme beyng at Ester

any

## Justices of bothe benches. fo. cxxxix.

and Michaelmas by even porcyons without any other sute. x. h. vi. Statuto per se.

¶ The iustices shall swere that they shall take no gyfte nor shalbe of no mannys counsell i any court Anno. vii. R. ii. cap. iii. But this statute is repelyd. Anno. viii. R. ii. cap. i. and therfore the hole statute is not wrytten here.

¶ That the iustices of the kynges bench haue full auctorite by theyr discrecyons to remande and sende downe as well the bodies of felons and murderers brought before them as theyr indyementes in to the countye where the same murders or felonyes were done and to comaunde iustices of gayle delyuere and of the peace and all other iustices and commysyoners to procede thereon as they myght haue done yf it had be brought i to the kyngs bench An. vi. h. vii. cap. vi.

¶ Take more for iustices of bothe benches Baylyffs. 4. Comen benche i. Cōspyracy. i. Estrētis. 2. Iustice of gayle delyuere. i. Ryery of Company. 4. Tollardys. 2. Mayntenaunce. 4. Parlyament. 12. mothe of the iustices. Shryffs. 19. and Tacabondys. 4.

### Justice of gayle delyuere.

¶ The iustice of bothe the benches and iustices assigned to take assyses & gayle delyuere haue power to punyſhe them whiche procure the prysoners to become appellours to appell men that be not gylty to thentent to haue fynes and raunsomes of the appellees and shall punyſhe suche defautys as well by byll at the sute of partye as at the kynges sute. i. Edwardi. iii. capitulo. vii. And se in gayle & gaylers 2. a lyke matter.

G. iii.

¶ Justices



## Justycys of gayle delyuere.

2 **I**ustices of the gayle delyuere shall not be made agaynst the statute of quia fines. ii. Edward. iii. capitulo. ii. Note for the statute of quia fines in the title of gayle delyuere.

3 **I**ustices of the gayle delyuerye shal deluere the gayles of them that be indyied before the iustice of peace/ and the iustice of peace shal sende to them the indytements/ and they haue power to enquire if they in whose keepynge suche indytemens be/ haue lette to maynpryse any so endyted whiche be not maynpernable. An. iii. E. iii. cap. iii.

4 **T**hey shall punyshe shyryffys and gaylers whiche wyl not without rewarde receyue felons appellyd endyted or taken with the maner brought to them by y<sup>e</sup> constables of townys. An. iii. E. iii. cap. i.

5 **I**f the keper of the prysor vnderkeper by duresse of pryslon make any to become an appellour he shall haue iudgement of lyfe and a member. And iustices before whom suche case shal come/ shall inquire therof/ and he that they fynde culpable by enquest shall haue iudgement as before. Anno. xiii. E. iii. capitulo ix.

6 **T**he iustice of gayle delyuere shall procede vpon the inquisycyons delyuered by coroners agast the murderer yf he be in the gayle or ellys y<sup>e</sup> iustice shall sende the inquisycyons in to the kynges bench ii. ii. vii. cap. i. And se coroners. 8.

7 **N**ote well and se the register that y<sup>e</sup> mayre or barlyffe of the cytye or borow that hath a coroner within theyr fraunchyse of theyr owne of every endytemment made within the cytye or towne/ may deluier the gayle of theyr fraunchyse without the kynges comysyson. But yf a felon be endyted in a foreyn countre

## Justices of gayle delyuere. fo. cxi.

countrie and after taken within the fraunchyse / the mayre and baylyffe can not haue conysaunce without the kynges iustices whiche shalbe assygnyd by wyte to delyuere the gayle of the same countrie. But with them they may well do it.

¶ Take more for iustice of gayl delyuere in y<sup>e</sup> title of gayle delyuere 2 proces. 3. that is to saye / when the endyte is dwellinge in an other shyre.

¶ Also se more therof / Bowes. 5. Drawlach. 1. Justice of assyse. 7. and 8. Justices of bothe benches 6. Panell 9. Parlyament. 12. and Robbery. 3.

### Justice of peace.

1. ¶ Good folkes and trow whiche be not maynteners in the countrey shalbe assygnyd to the keepinge of the peace. An. 1. E. iii. stat. ii. cap. xvii.

2. ¶ Good folkes and trow shalbe assigned in every shyre to kepe the peace. And menzion shalbe made in the sayd assygnmentys that endytees shall not be let to maymperse by the shyreiff nor other yf they be not maympervable. An. iii. E. iii. cap. ii.

3. ¶ Two or thre mooste worthy in every countrey shalbe chosen to be iustice of peace and they with o<sup>r</sup>ther lerned in the law shal determine felonyes and trespass done agaynst the peace. xviii. E. iii. cap. ii.

4. ¶ Justice of peace shall holde their cessyons iii tymes in the yere at the lest. e. at the festys of the Annuncyacion of our lady / saynt Margret / saynte Michael and saynt Nicolas and more ofte yf nedede requyre by their discrecyon. xxi. E. iii. cap. x.

5. ¶ In every countrey shalbe assigned a lord and iii of the mooste worthy of the countrey with some lerned in the lawe for the sauegarde of the peace / and they haue power to enquire of baratores 2 misdoers

S. iii.

by ande

## Justyce of peace

hepande the see which wyl not labour as they were wonte but be vacabondes / and to punyshe them by theyr discrecyon after the trespass : and they that be suspycious / and they that be not of good fame / and to take suerty of theyre good behauour before they go out of pryson : and that they may at the kynges sute here and determyne all trespasses and felon yes done within the countye. *In xxxiii. E. iii. cap. i.*

6 ¶ Justices of peace haue power to enquire of weyghtrs and mesurys. *In. xxiiij. E. iii. cap. v.*  
And se suche a mater eodem anno cap. vi.

7 ¶ The cōmyssyons of the iustice of peace shall make expresse mencyon that they shall holde theyre cessions. iij. tymes in the yere. s. one cessions with in the vtas of the Epiphanie. The seconde within the seconde weke of lent. The thyrde betwene mysssonyde & saynt Iohn Baptyste / and the fourth with in the vtas of saynt Mychaell. *xxvi. E. iii. cap. xij.*

8 ¶ There shall not be but. vi. iustices of peace in one cōmyssyon besyde the iustices of assyse : and no assocyacyon made to iustices of peace after the fyrst cōmyssyon. *In. xij. R. ii. cap. x.*

9 ¶ Justices of peace shall enquire of mayres / stewardis / constables & gaylours yf they haue made bew execution of the statutis made. *R. ii. R. of labourers and beggars / & shall punyshe them by the payne of. l. s. And they shall take. iij. s. and theyre clerkes. ii. s. that is to say / every day of theyr cessions by the handys of the shryffe of the fynes and amerciaments of theyre cessions. And the lordys of fraunches shalbe contrybutaryes to the wages att the rate of theyr parte of fynes and amerciaments*  
*In. xij. R. ii. cap. x.*

¶ Justice

## Justice of peace.

Jo. crli.

10 **I** Justice of peace shall holde theyr cessions every quarter of a yere. iij. dayes yf nede requyre vpon payne to be punyshed by the kynges counsell at the suit of every man. An. xii. B. ij. cap. x.

11 **T**he stwarde of the lorde shall not be iustice of peace. An. xii. B. ij. cap. x. But this is repelled An. xii. B. ij. cap. vii.

12 **I** Justice of peace shalbe sworne to execute all the statutes touchyng theyre offyce. Anno. xii. B. capitulo. vii.

13 **I** Justice of peace shal enquire of forstallers of marchaundyse of the staple and of the weyghtys of the staple. An. xii. B. cap. iiii.

14 **L**ordes nor banerettys shall not take wages for theyr cessions. An. xii. B. cap. xi. in medio.

15 **T**here shalbe but. vii. iustices of peace besyde the lordes. And the estretys of the iustices of peace shalbe doubled and the one parrye deliuered by the to the shryffe for to leuey the money rysynge therof and therof to pay y<sup>e</sup> iustices theyr wages by the handes of the sayd shryffe by endēture: and the iustices shall put theyr names vpo the estretys with the number of the dayes of theyr cessions / so that the shryffe vpon that endenture maye haue allowaunce in the eschequer vpon his account. Anno. xii. B. cap. xi.

16 **T**here shalbe but. vii. iustices of peace in a comyssyon besyde the lordes. An. xii. B. cap. xi.

17 **T**wo men of law shalbe in every comyssion of peace whiche shall deliuer the felons and procede to the deliuerance of them at every tyme that they thynke good. An. xv. B. cap. viii. mo.

18 **I** Justice of peace shall enquire and punysh  
S. y. in there

## Iustyce of peace.

in theyr cessions them that kepe not bew watch vpon the see coste as they were wonte to do. v. h. iii. capitulo iii.

19 ¶ Iustice of peace shall impryson none but in the comen gyle. v. Hen. iii. cap. x.

20 ¶ Iustice of peace shalbe made dwelling in the same counrye and of the moſte ſufficient perſons except lordes iuſtices of aſſyſe and the ſtewardes of the duchye of Lancaſter and they ſhalbe choſen by the chauncellour and by the kynges counſell. Hen. v. ſtatuto. ii. cap. i.

21 ¶ Juſtices of quorum ſhalbe reſydent in the ſame counrye / except lordes / iuſtices / cheſe baronſerſauntes and the kynges attooney. And the iuſtices of peace ſhall hold theyr ceſſions the fyrſt weke of ter ſaynt Mychaell / Epyphanie / Eſter ⁊ ſaynt Lho mas and more ofte yf nede be. An. ii. h. v. cap. iiii.

22 ¶ Juſtice of peace ſhall make proces againſt laborers to euery ſhyryffe of Englande and ſuch proces as the ſtatute dothe requyre to anſwere as well to the kyng as to the partye / alſo laborers ſhalbe attaynt by examynacyon of the iuſtice of peace. Alſo yf ſtatut of labourers ⁊ artifycers ſhalbe exemplified ⁊ remain in the keepynge of the iuſtices of quorum and the ſhyryffe ſhal make the be proclaymyd in the coutrye. Alſo yf ſhyryffe ſhal do his offyce well i this behalfe vpon payne of. xx. li. B. ii. h. v. cap. iiii.

23 ¶ Juſtices of peas haue power by comyſſyon to make punyſhment of falſe meaſurys ⁊ weyghrys after theyr diſcrecyon ⁊ to inquire here ⁊ determyne as oft as they ſhall thynke nede. ii. h. v. ſtat. ii. c. viii. ¶ And ſe more thereof weyghrys ⁊ Meaſurys. 22. 24. 28. and. 34.

¶ Juſtice

## Justyce of peace. Fo. cxlii.

24. **T**he Justice of peace shall execute the statute of assise of meassurs of vessels of wyne/elys / samon & herynge. ii. li. vi. cap. xi. almost in the ende.

25. **P**lees before iustice of peace shall not be discōtynued by a new cōmyssyon of peace but y<sup>e</sup> new iustice shall haue auctorite when they haue theyre recorde to procede therupon. xi. li. vi. cap. vi.

26. **T**he Justice of peate of Wyddeser shall not holde celsyons aboue ii. tymes in the yere the kyngs benche beyng within the same cosite except it be for ryot or forcyble entre. And they shal hold theyr celsyons ii. tymes a yere at y<sup>e</sup> leste. A. xiii. li. vi. ca. iiii.

27. **T**he Justice of peace shall haue landys to the value of. xx. li. by yere and yf any be made in any o<sup>r</sup>ther maner / yf he sytte in the celsyons or make any precepte / or yf he certifye not the chauncellour ther of within a moneth after that he haue notyce of the cōmyssyon he shall lose. xx. li. whercof he that wyl sue shall haue the one halfe and shall haue therof a wyrite of dette / prouydys that this extende not to cytyes and borowghes whiche haue iustice of peace of the inhabitants. Prouyded also that yf there be not men sufficient lerned in y<sup>e</sup> law hauyng landes yt supra / y<sup>e</sup> other lernyd in y<sup>e</sup> lawe shalbe made iustice of peas by the discrecyon of the chauncellour though they haue no landes to suche value. xviii. li.

28. **T**he Justice of peace by theyr discrecyon shall take enquestis wherof euery one shall haue landes & tenemētes to the value of. xl. s. at y<sup>e</sup> leste to enquyre of cōseylmētis of other enquestis taken before the wherof cōplait is made by byll as well w<sup>th</sup> in franchises as w<sup>th</sup>out. & if any cōseylmēt be found thā euery pson of y<sup>e</sup> enquest shalbe amerced / which shal be celsyō



## Iustyce of peace.

sessyd in y<sup>e</sup> open cessions by the discrecyon of iustice of peace. iii. h. vii. cap. i.

29 ¶ Iustice of peace shall enquire yf any be murdred by the day and yf the murderer be not taken by the towne/it is an escape to the towne & they shall certifye that in the kynges benche. iii. h. vii. capitulo. i.

30 ¶ Iustice of peace shall certifye they: recognysaunce of peace at the next cessions of the peace in the same county/and yf the party make default/re default to be recordyd / and than the recognysaunce with the recorde of the default to be certified in the chauncery/or in the kynges benche or in thescheker An. iii. h. vii. cap. i.

31 ¶ Two iustices of peace wherof one is of the quorum haue power to auoyde comen alehousys & shall take suerte of the maysters of the alehousys by they: discrecyon. xi. h. vii. cap. ii. And xix. h. vii. capitulo. xii.

32 ¶ Iustices of peace shall punyshe shyryffs and they: officers whiche take pleyntys agaynst the forme of this statut / and that by examynacyon and they shall certify they: examynacyon in thescheker within a quarter of a yere after vpon payne of. xl. s. An. xi. h. vii. cap. xv.

¶ Take more for iustice of peace/ Apprentices. 2.  
Armour. 3. Browheddys. i. Money. 17. 18. 2. 27.  
Muracyon. 5.

Bowes and bowstaues. 5.

Brydgys. 4.

Complaynt. i.

Cordwayners. 2. 2. 4.

Coroners. 10.

Hestys. i.

Poysonyng. i.

Panel. 9.

Parliament. 12.

Passage. 7.

Preauterers. i. i. medio

Crosbowes

# Justyce of peace. Fo. cxliii.

Crosbowes. 2.	Plays and gamys. 1. 3. 4.
Drapery. 14. 2. 23.	and. 5.
Egyptians. 1.	Proces. 8. 7. 9.
Echetour. 8.	Proclamacyon. 2.
Estretys. 5. 7. 8.	Purueyours. 28.
Felony. 8.	Rottys and routys. 3. 4.
Ferme. 2.	5. and 6.
Fesautys. 2.	Ryuers. 3.
Forcible entre. 2. 23.	Shyppes. 19. 1. 22.
Gayles. 7.	Souldears. 2. 2. 3.
Gayle delyuere. 3.	Southmark. 1.
Goldsmythes. 5. 2. 6.	Stalkynge. 1.
Hunters. 1. 2.	Staple. 30. 2. 45.
Irlande. 9.	Threde. 1.
Iron. 1.	Tacabondis. 1. 2. 4. 2. 5.
Justices of both beches. 6.	Wales. 20. 2. 21.
Laborers. 1.	Warchandeler. 1.
Yuere of copany. 2. 2. 3.	Weyghtis 7 mesures. 20.
and. 4. and 6.	21. 22. 24. 28. 31. 2. 36.
Lollardys. 2.	Werys. 10.
Maympyse. 4. 2. 5.	Witalers. 1. 2. 10.
Marches. 1.	Wollys. 10.

¶ Kedels.

¶ Toke therfore in werys.

¶ Kynge.

I ¶ The kynge 7 all the great men of the realme in full parlyamēt haue enterprysed to mayntene the peace / to kepe 7 saue the kynges iustices there wher they come / and to helpe that the iudgements and executyons shall not be delayd but executyd / and yt the mysdoers shall not be by the coueryd nor maynatened. An. ii. E. iii. statuto. ii. cap. vii.

¶ whan

## Kynge.

2. ¶ When the kyng. E. the. iij. had opteyned his ryght in the corone of Englande 7 and yf the kynges Hen. the. iij. W. yf v. and W. the. vi. were iudged vsurpurs: it was a great doute which actes made by the shulde be effectwall in the tyme of. E. the. iij. and his heyres and whiche not. wherfore to auoyde doutis in this mater: it was enacted yf dyuers actes made by them shuld be effectwall as thoughe they had be kynges of ryght: as recouerees had in theyr tymes synes leuyed/corporacyons made/creacyon of dukys and such lyke. &c. charters of pardon/ & other thynges expresse in the statute. An. i. E. iii. cap. i. yet dyuers actes made by them be good by the comon law whiche be not expresse in the sayd statute.

### ¶ Kynges attorney.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of attorney of y<sup>e</sup> kyng

### ¶ Kynges bench.

¶ Take therfore in y<sup>e</sup> tyle of bench of the kyng.

### ¶ Kynges butteller.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of the Butteller of the kyng.

### ¶ Knyghtes.

1. ¶ None shalbe distreyned to be knyght yf he haue not landes to the yerely value of. xl. li. in fee or for terme of lyfe. But he that is within age or his lande in fute or in det to the kyng in the eschequer or his landes be in auncyen demesne or within orders or hath landis in burgage or yf is come lately to his landes or he that is very olde or hath defaut in his members or any sekenes incurable. &c. or such lyke it shalbe in the discrecyon of y<sup>e</sup> kynges counsell. So into de militibus. &c. Some boke be. xl. li. of land in this

# **Knyghtys**

**fo. ccliiii.**

this case and some. x. li. therfore inquire therof.

**C** Se for y<sup>e</sup> palirey whan one shalbe made knyght  
homage. i.

## **Laborers and artifcers.**

**I** **C** No barly of husbandry take for wags by  
yere aboue. xxvi. s. viii. d. and for clothyng v. s. ne  
chese hyne as a carter or chese shep. herd aboue. xx.  
s. 7 for clothyng. v. s. No comon seruaut of husban  
dy aboue. xvi. s. viii. d. 7 for clothyng. iii. s. no wo  
man seruaut aboue. x. s. 7 for clothyng. iii. s. No ch. is  
wuhin the age of. xiii. yeres aboue vi. s. viii. d. and  
for clothyng. iii. s. And artificers not to excede the  
wages folowynge vpon payne lymytyd as well to  
the taker as to the gyuer. A ire mason/maister cars  
penter/rough mason/baykleyer/maister tyler/plömer  
glasyer/caruer/7 toyner/from Ester to Michaelmas  
to take by the day. vi. d. without meate. 7c and with  
meat. iii. d. and from Michaelmas to Ester without  
meat. v. d. and with meat. iii. d. A shrowyght frö  
Landelmas to Michaelmas shall not excede that for  
lowyth/a maister shypcarpenter takynge the charge  
7 haunyng men vnder hym. v. d. by the day with meat  
and without. vii. d. a hewer. iii. d. with meat and  
without. vi. pence/an able clynker. iii. d. with meat 7  
without. v. d. a maister calker with meat. iii. d. and  
without. vi. d. a hoder ii. d. w<sup>th</sup> meat 7 without. iii. d.  
a meane calker with meat. iii. d. and without. v. d. a  
calker laborynge by the tyde for as longe as he may  
labour aboue the water 7 beneth the water shal not  
excede for euery tyde with meat iii. d. 7 frö Michel  
mas to Landelmas/a maister shypwryght by y<sup>e</sup> day  
to take. iii. d. with meat and without. vi. d. a hewer  
wuh

## Laborers and artifycers.

with meat. iii. s. and without. v. s. and an able clay-  
ker with meat. ii. s. ob. and without meat. iii. s. ob.  
holder with meat. i. s. and without. iii. s. a mayster  
calker with meate. iii. s. and without. v. s. a meane  
calker with meat. ii. s. ob. and without. iii. s. and in  
countreys where lesse wagis haue bene gyuen to take  
lesse this acte notwithstandinge And a mayster car-  
penter takynge charge of the worke and that hath  
vi. men vnder hym shall haue. vii. s. a daye without  
meat/and with meat. v. s. and every person and art-  
fycers specyfyed in this statute not beyng retere-  
be compellyd to serue for the wagys in this statute  
lymytyd/ and that no artifycer retayned. x. dayes  
tyll the worke be synyshe yf the partye wyll haue  
him so longe and pay hys wagys vpon payne of im-  
prysonement by a moneth and to make fyne of. xii. s.  
excepte that yf the sayd artifycer be desyryd to the  
kynges seruyce that he may depart so that he ent-  
into the kynges worke. Item every other laborer  
artifycer not afore namyd shall take from Ester to  
Michaelmas for a day except haruest without meat  
iii. s. and with meat. ii. s. and from Michaelmas to  
Ester. iii. s. without meat/ & with meate. i. s. ob. And  
in haruest every mower shall take with meat iii. s.  
and without. vi. s. a reпар & a carter with meat. ii. s.  
and without. v. s. a woman laborer and other labo-  
rers every of them. ii. s. ob. with meat/ and without  
iii. s. ob. and that no artifycer nor laborer working  
but the halfe daye take wagys but for the halfe day  
and nothyng for the hole day / and yf any baylyve  
or hync carter/ shepherde/ comen seruaunt / woman  
seruaunt or chyldre not retayned refuse to serue for  
wagys/ yf supra they shalbe compytted to worde.

## **Laborers and artyficers. Jo. cxiij.**

the costable or other head officer in cytyes & townes  
there to remaine tyll they haue found suerite to serue  
ac. & yf any artyficer or laborer refuse. x. or take gre  
ter wagys. x. or take wagys for the hole day & wor  
keth but the half day they to forset for every default  
xx. s. & they to be conuict by presentmēt afore iustices  
of peace in the cessions accordyng to the comen  
law or by examynacyon by them in the cessions or  
by two of them out of the cessions within the same  
tyme and yf sayd. xx. s. to be leuyed of theyr goodis  
for offending. Item that every laborer and artyficer  
betwene the myddys of Marche & the myddys of  
September be at worke afore. v. in yf. morning and  
haue hālf an howre for brekefast and an howre and  
a half for dyner whan he hath tyme to slepe by this  
statute and whan he hath no tyme to slepe than he  
to haue but an howre for his dyner & half an howre  
for his none meat and yf he depart not tyll betwene  
viij. and. viij. at nyght And he that shall pay the was  
gs to abate them that offende in any of these artio  
cles after the rate of the tyme lost. And from the  
myddys of September to the myddys of Marche  
they to be at worke in the sprynge of the day and not  
to departe tyl nyght and that they slepe not by daye  
but from yf myddys of May tyll the myddys of Au  
gust & yf any artyficer or laborer receyvyd in seruyce  
for bylding or reparacyon make & do assaut or make  
any assemble to assaut or hurte any assyghed to con  
uoll them that the offender haue imprysonmēt for a  
yere without bayle or maynpryse and make fyne at  
the kynges wyll and that the assemble or assaute be  
tryed by examynacyō of iustices of peace as is afore  
sayd. & prouyded that this acte be not preiudyciall  
to byggars of coles, makers of glas mynours or la  
borers



## Laborer and artyclycer.

boiers of tynne/lede/Iron / or syluer. for wygginge  
gettyng/ or synnyng of the sayd metallys. Anno. vi.  
Henrici. viij. cap. iij. Item a lyke statute worde  
for worde is prynced. An. vij. h. vij. cap. v. sed credo  
his inponitur ex vicio impressoris. Quere.

2. ¶ Fre masons/rough masons/bryklayers/car  
penters/joyners/keruers/plasterers/dawbers/ty  
leers/hyllers/plummers/glacyers/laborers/apren  
tyces and seruautis within London and workynge  
within London or the lyberte. &c. may take such wa  
gys as they dyd before the statute laborers made in  
the. vi. yere of kyng Henry the. viij. and without the  
citty & p<sup>r</sup> lybertyes of the same to take wagys accord  
yng to the sayde statute: and also within the say  
citty they to take in the kynges worke wagys accord  
yng to the sayde estatute. Also that the penalte of  
the sayd estatute extende ouely to the taker: and not  
to the gyuer. An. vij. h. vij. cap. vi.

¶ Toke more for laborers. Apprentyce. 2. Husban  
dry. 1. & Stokkis. 2. Also se of laborers for to make  
cloth. Drapery. 23. and. 31. And se Justice of peace  
7. 9. and. 22. and Beggars. 2.

3. ¶ Also note well that in the. xxv. yere of the  
reigne of kyng Edward the. iij. xx. s. made an vnce  
of troye weyght/ and that in those dayes p<sup>r</sup> maister  
carpenters/thakkers / and playsterers toke but an  
s. a daye and found them self / for then they had so  
moche yttayle. for. i. s. as now for. ii. s. and yet all is  
in one effecte for a peny in that tyme weyed as moche  
as. ii. s. weyght is now in this. xv. yere of kyng Hen  
ry the. vij. for now. xl. s. gothe to an vnce of troye  
weyght/ therfore all the sayd statutes as touchyng  
the wagys stande but in lytyll effecte.

Lancast

# Lancaster.

fo. clxvi.

**E** A man outlawed or put in exilēt of Lancaster shall forfeit no landys nor goodes in a nother countrey but in the countrey of Lancaster. An. xlv. v. ca. ii. to endure to the kynges cōmyng agayne in to Englonde from beyande the see. And after the same statute is confyrmēd to endure tyll the next parlyamēt wherewithens forth for ever if nothyng be shewyd be fore the sayd nexte parlyament why it shuld not be varyable. A. xviii. Hen. vi. cap. xii.

**A**lso none shalbe disabilityd to enheritaunce to vie any accyon out of the same countrey for suche wylarye. Wherbynded that the statute made. A. i. Hen. vi. agaynste the folke of the countrey of Chester of murders, robberyes, betynges. &c. be in his force / & this statut to endure for. vi. yeres. A. xx. H. vi. ca. ii. And after this statute is made perpetuall An. xxxi. Hen. vi. cap. vi. And after this statute of. An. xxxi. is repellyd. & by the statute of the same kyng. Anno xxii. cap. ii. And forther is ordeyned by the same statute that no proces shalbe made vpon any indyte-ment agaynst a foreyn whiche shalbe endyted wuth in the same countrey / excepte every of the endytours may dispend. l. s. within the same countrey aboue all thargys / or ellys the inditemēt shalbe voyd. And yf in y<sup>e</sup> same maner no proces shalbe vpon any indite-ment takē in a fozen countrey agaynst a mā of Lancaster except y<sup>e</sup> endytours may dispend. l. s. in the countrey where y<sup>e</sup> inditemēt was takē. &c. A. xxxii. H. vi. c. ii. Toke more for Lancaster / & quere of company. 6 and. 7. and weyghtys and measures. 18.

**A**last of herryng and byuers  
other thyngys.

**T**oke therfore weyghtys & measures. 7. and 15.

Lij.

Raton

## Laton.

**¶** Take therfore i the tytle of Brasse laton & copet

## Rede.

**¶** Take therfore in the tytle of Staple / weyghys  
and mesurys. 7. and wollys. II.

## Leete.

**¶** Take therfore in the tytle of view of frankpledge.

## Legacyes.

**¶** Take therfore Lorne and grayne. I.

## Lepe pere.

**¶** Take therfore Day. I.

## Lether.

**¶** Take therfore in the tytle of Cordyners and  
ryers / and weyghys and mesures. 7. in the myddes

## Letter of marke.

**I** **¶** It is sayd that the letter of marke is folowed  
vpon the statut of Magna carta. ca. xxx. yet enquiry

**¶** Take more of letter of marke / Warchauntys. II.  
and in the tytle of Marke.

## Letters patentys.

**¶** Take therfore in the tytle of patentys.

## Lybell.

**I** **¶** The Copie of the lybell shalbe deliuered to  
the defendaunte in the spiritual court whan it is  
grauntable by the law without difficulte to the  
tent he may sue a prohibicion yf neede be. B. 4. De  
y. capitulo. iii.

## Lybertate probanda.

**¶** Take therfore Wyllensge. I.

## Lybertees.

**I** **¶** The church of England shalbe free. **¶** How

## Lybertees. Fo. clxvii.

have all the lawes therof entre & the lybertees ther  
of vnhure Mag. carta cap. 1. This article is confyrm  
med. w. i. cap. 1. Also in articulis cleri: also R. iiii. E.  
ii. cap. 1. And se more of the lybertie of the church  
in the tytle of clerkes and clergye and Distres. 10. &  
Tryall. 1. 2. and. 5.

2 ¶ The cytye of London shall haue all the aun  
cyent lybertyes and customes therof: and lykewyse  
all other cytyes/ borows/ towneys/ baronyes. v. por  
tis. 10. Mag. carta. cap. 11.

3 ¶ All lybertyes and fre customes shalbe sau'd  
to archbysshops/ bysshops/ abbottys/ priours/ tem  
plers and hospitallers/ which they haue had before  
tyme Magna carta capitulo. xxxvii.

¶ Take more for lybertyes in the tytle of franchises

## Lycence.

¶ All placardys made by the kyng to shote in crof  
bowes or handgonnyes be voyd. Anno. xv. Hen. viii.  
capitulo vii.

¶ Take for lycence/ Appropriacyon. 1. Resourcyon  
15. and Staple. 7. 24. 33. 41. and. 44.

## Lymytacyon.

1. ¶ A declaracyon of discent in a wytt of ryght  
shalbe from the tyme of h. the. ii. & in assyse of mort  
dauncester de natuo habendo and in a wytt of en  
tre fro the last retorne of kyng John from Irland.  
In assyse of nouell disseysyn fro the first goyng ouer  
the see of h. the. iii. in to Gascon. Marton. cap. vii.  
these lymytacyons be chaunged after as apperythe  
in the nexte chapter.

2. ¶ In the declaracyon of a discent in a wytt of  
ryght

## **Lymptacyon.**

right none shall demaunde of the seysyn of his ancestors of longer tyme than of kyng. R. 1. and the wryttes of nouell disseysyn and of purpartyre called ouer obute shall haue the tyme after the passage of kyng. Henry the thyrde in to Gascoyne / and that the wryttes of mortdauncester Cosynage ayle and of entre and wryttes of wresse shall haue the terme of the coronacyon of the same Henry and not before. west. 1. cap. xxviii. Se the statute of Werton that speketh of the same mater. cap. vii.

3. **T**he same lymptacyon is gyuen of seysyn as auowry as in assise. ii. cap. ii.

4. **E**where any vsurpeth a comen whyle heynge be within age or whyle wyues were vnder the power of theyr husbandes / or where pasture is holden in dower for terme of lyfe or of yers or by fee taylor many were in the oppynyon yt suche comens ought to be sayde to parteyne to the free holde.

But from hens forth it is to be holden / that they haue suche entrees fro the tyme in the which a wyf of mortdauncester ronnethe. yf they had not comen afore they can not recover. 2c. m. ii. cap. xlii.

## **Lynen cloth.**

**T**oke therfore in the tyle of Dowlas & Tokers.

## **Lpuery.**

1. **I**f the eschetour seafe laudes in to the kyngs handes and after by inquisycion found before hym it is found not holden of the kyng / that than a writ shall go to the eschetour to take it oute of his handes and to deliuer it to hym to whom it shuld come with the issues & profettes yt he hath receyued.

By

## **Lyuary. fo. cxlviii.**

And yf it be after founde for the kynge of recorde in any court / than the shyriffe shall not yet lease the lande agayne tyll the tennaunt of the land be warned by seure factas. And yf he come not or come and can not destroy the kynges tyle the kyng shall thā lease it agayne and he shalbe answered of the profettes the meane whyle notwithstanding. *re. statuto Ryn. colū. de escaetoribus. B. xxix. E. i.*

2. ¶ If landes be seasyd in to the kynges handes and after of the kynges handes put out because he had no cause to seyse them the issues shalbe holy redred to hym to whom the lande abydyth and whiche had the damage. *articuli super cartas. cap. xix.*

3. ¶ Every eschetour and mynister which seysyth to the kynges vse any cyties / maners / borowes / townes / hundredys or fraunchyses / whereof profettes come as from tyme to tyme all tye yere long as mylles / herbage / toll / ples / profettes of courtes and othersuche shall answer to the kyng after the rate accordyng to the olde course of the eschequer. And that auntyent fermes and rentys to pay at certayne tymes wherof no profyte rysyth tyll the day of payement those fermes and rentys shalbe payed to them that haue lyuary therof before the daye of payment. *anno. xxviii. E. iii. cap. iiii.*

4. ¶ All woman beyng of the age of. xiiij. yere at the deth of theyr auncestour / whiche holde of the kynges shall haue lyuary of theyr landes out of the kynges handes mayntenaunt. *xxix. B. vi. cap. ii.*

¶ Take more for lyuary Lollardys. 2. and piores getyue of the kyng. 18.

### **¶ Lyuary of company.**

1. ¶ None shall greehattys or lyueres of a sute  
L. iij. for



## **Lyuary of company.**

for mayntenaunce vpon payne of imprisonment. And  
iustice of a lyse shall inquere of them any of traic-  
nytees by suche lyueres for mayntenaunce or con-  
teracy. 2c. **R. 1. R. 2. cap. vii.** And who that breketh  
this statute shall make fyne and ransome. **R. 2. R.  
3. cap. i. in fine.**

**2** ¶ None lesse than a esquier shall vse lyuary  
of company of any lord: except he be cōtynually se-  
myler dwellynge in the house with the same lord  
and iustice of peace shall punyssh the. **R. 2. R. 3. cap. i.**

**3** ¶ No lord shall vse nor gyue lyueres of cōpany  
to no knyght/esquier nor yoman/ save onely that the  
kyng shall gyue his honorable lyuere to his lordes  
temporall whiche shall please hym & to his knyghts  
and esquiers manuels/ and to his knyghts and  
esquiers takynge fee of hym for terme of lyfe/ and  
that suche knyghts and esquiers were not theyr ly-  
uere in the countrey but in the kynges preleis. And  
a lord that doth contrary shall make fyne to y<sup>e</sup> kyng  
and ransome/ and the knyghtes and esquiers shall  
lose theyr lyuere and theyr fee for ever. And that no  
yoman take lyuere of the kyng nor of none other  
vpon payne of imprisonment/ and to make fyne as  
a before sayd. It is prouyded that the constable &  
marshall of Englande for theyr retynow of knyghts  
and esquiers may gyue the sayd knyghts lyue-  
ry in the marches in the tyme of warre. Also no lord  
spirituall nor tēporall shall gyue any lyuery of cloth  
to none but to his manuell seruauents and officers  
and them of his counsell lerned of the lawe vpon  
payne to make fyne and ransome as before is sayd.  
**The. 1. Hen. vi. cap. vii.**

**4** ¶ The sayd statute of **R. 1. R. 2. cap. i.** is cōfyrmed  
ad ioynyng

## A livery of company. To .cxlir.

adjourning thereto that iustice of the one bench and the other iustice of assise & of peace: haue power to inquire here & determine in that case by recorde in thei presence or by inquiry of giuers and takers of livery. It semeth yf they may do so out of thei courtys. And that dukes/erlys/barons/and baronets may were the kynges livery in thei countrees but no knyghtys nor esquyers except they be gorged or comynge from the kyng. Also yf prynces may gve his livery in lyke maner as yf kyng. And the lordes may use them as the kynges livery. &c.  
*anno. ii. d. iii. cap. xii.*

**A** knyght & a lower person whiche giveth a livery of cloth or of hattys agaynst the foame of yf statute of kyng R. or of H. of the kyng that now is shall lese at every tyme .l. s. & the receyvoir .xl. s. the yf will sue for the kyng shall have the one halfe and the kyng shall not pardon the payn. And every one of any companye whiche at thei costys make such livery: shall lose .xl. s. except gyldes & craftys prouyded that in tyme of warre they may well gve such liveryes. And iustice of assise haue power to inquire therof in thei cellions and to certifie it into the kynges bench. The. vii. d. iii. capitulo. xii. And the sayd statuts be confirmed. Anno. xii. d. iii. capitulo. ii.

**I**ustice of assise and of the peace shall as warde attachement agaynst giuers and receyvoirs of liveryes vpon suggestyon without endytement and vpon that a Capias and a exigent and yf they appere they shall attach them by examynacyon as well of the liveryes of lordys and ladyes as other. And they shall take .l. s. of the giuer and .xl. s. of the taker

## Lyuerie of company.

as oft as they offende. And they shall haue a yere  
 prysonment. The. viii. Henric. vi. capitulo. quarto.  
 And that the iustice of Lancaster and Chester or his  
 leutenaut, and the iustices of the countie of Lanc-  
 aster: shall haue the same power. &c. The estatutes  
 shalbe entended of lyueries gyuen to them that be  
 not theyr manuell seruauntys and offycers et cetera.  
 Also yf any at his owne cost bye any lyuerie of any  
 lord/ladye or knyght for to haue supportacyon, he  
 shall ronne in the same payne/and further haue im-  
 prysonment of a yere without bayle. Also mayres  
 and shyriffes of London/seruauntys of the lawe  
 mensers in ynnershees: be except from this statute.  
 7. ¶ None maye geue lyuerie or other sygne nor  
 retayne any/ but onely his manuell seruaunt/officer  
 or a man/ of the one law or of the other/ by any tran-  
 script/ othe or promyse. And yf he do the contrary  
 the gyuer shall lose. L. s. for every moneth that there  
 is any with hym so retayned/ and the receyuer. L. s.  
 and he that wyll sue shall haue an accyon by byll of  
 informacyon agaynst as many offenders as he wyll  
 in every of y<sup>e</sup> kynges courtes before iustices of peas  
 of assyse and gayle deliyuere or countie palentyn  
 and in Duresme and in Examsyre: and theruppon  
 proces as in trespass/ except yf in countie palentyn  
 nor in Duresme no exigent shalbe awardeb. And yf  
 any of the offenders be present in courte/ the iu-  
 stice may comaunde hym to be brought so answers  
 and fyrst the informer shalbe examined vpon a boke  
 that his complaynt is true/ and after they maye con-  
 anyne that defendaunt and iudge hym conuylte by  
 theyr discrecyon/ as well as by tryall. And the infor-  
 mer shall recouer the one half: and the kyng the  
 other

## Ayuery of company. fo. cl.

other halfe yf it be not in cytie or towne that hath  
 like forfeyture by the kynges graunte. And that no  
 ellon nor proteccyon be allowed. And that the shy-  
 riffe or coroner may retorne no lesse issues at y<sup>e</sup> first  
 paye then. xx. s. At the secoude. xxx. s. and so at auery  
 paye. x. s. of increase. And yf the shyryffe or coroner  
 do the contrarye he shal forfeyt for euery tyme. xx.  
 s. And the mayre and gouernours of cytes and bor-  
 roughes that haue power to here & determine pleas  
 personels haue power to examine and to determine  
 the same as is before sayd / as well by examynacyon as by  
 tryall. And vpon that the kyng shall haue the one  
 halfe and the mayres & gouernours the other halfe  
 to be employed to the vse of the cyte or towne. The  
 viij. E. iiii. cap. ij. Prouyded that this acte extende  
 not to any graunte made or to be made by counsell  
 or lawfull seruyce: and for no other vnlawfull cause  
 nor to the lyueres gyuen at the coronacion of the  
 kyng / or creacyon of a bysshop or knyght of the  
 bathe / or mariage of any great lord or lady of estate  
 or at the commencement of the clerkes of the vni-  
 uersyte / or at the creacyon of the seriauntyes at the  
 lawe nor to the lyueres gyuen by mayres and shy-  
 riffs of townes / or in defence of the kyng. And so  
 the statute for these excepcons.

8. **T**he prynce Edward was except out of the  
 statuts of lyueres. An. xij. E. iiii. cap. iiii.

9. **T**he chauncellour / tresorer & y<sup>e</sup> pryuy seale  
 or iiij. of them with a bysshop and a temporall lord  
 of the kynges counsell or with the iiij. chiefe iustices  
 or iiij. other iustices in theyr absence / vppon byll or  
 information put to the chauncellour for the kyng or  
 to any other agaynst any person for mayntenance  
 or for

## Lyquery of company.

or for mysbehauynge in gyuyng of lyqueres or synes  
or for braseryes or discretyes of shryffys in making  
pannelles and returnys/or for ryottys and great as-  
sembles:haue auctoryte to make to come before the  
by wytt of pryvy seale the sayd mysdoers / & the to ex-  
amynne and punyshe yf they fynde them defectyue ac-  
cordinge to the statutyis therof made in lyke maner  
as they shulde haue be punyshe yf they had be ch-  
nycte after y<sup>e</sup> due order of the law. **A. ii. b. vii. ca. i.**  
**¶** Loke more for lyquery of company in the tytle of  
auctoryte gyuen to the presydent of the kynges col-  
sell with other. Also Loke more for reteynours Con-  
spyracy. 3. in the myddys and Forseiture. 5.

## Collardys.

**I** **¶** Ordynaryes may arest men defamyd or sus-  
pecte for heresy & kepe them in theyre prysons tyll  
they be purged therof or aburyd after the lawe of  
holy churche/so they make full determynacyon ther-  
of within. iij. monethes after suche arestys / excepte  
there be a lawfull impedymnt. And yf they be con-  
nycte/they shall kepe them in theyre prysons as they  
shall thynke best And yf the case requyre that they  
put them to fyne: than the ordynaryes shall sende  
that in to the eschequer vnder theyre seals to be ly-  
uied to the kynges vse. And yf suche heretyke con-  
nycte refuse to aburre/or after aburayon fall in to  
relapse so that they shulde be deliuered vnto the se-  
culer court:then the shryffe/mayre or bayliffys next  
shalbe attendant at the request of the ordynarye to  
take them & to brenne them in conuenient place be-  
fore the people in example of other. **¶ D. iiij. cap. xvi.**  
**¶** The chauncellour/tresorer / & all the iudges  
mayre

mayors/baylyffis and other offycers at the enterynge  
in to theyr offyces shall swere to do theyr payne to dy  
stroy heretyks/and to helpe to arest the at the cos  
tyes of the ordynary:and yf they be conuyct of here  
tye they shall lose theyr landis and goodes as in ses  
lonye / but the landis holden of the ordynaries or  
theyr commysysoners shalbe forset to the kyng and  
also theyr goodes. And that no suche heretyke con  
uyct:shall lese his lande but in case where he shall  
dye. And iustices of the kynges benche of assyse and  
of peace shall enquire of them and theyre fauerers.  
And this acte shalbe put in the cōmyssyon of the iu  
stices of peace:and they shall make proces by Lapi  
as/and deliuer them to the ordynary by indenture:  
and they shalbe redy to take them within .x. dayes.  
But the meane tyme the shryffe maye let theym to  
maympryse. And yf suche heretyke be endyte and  
in pryson/the cōmyssary shal come vpon reasonable  
warnyng to the gayle to receyue hym by endenture  
vt supra/and yf suche heretyke escape out of pryson  
the kyng shall haue his lande the whyle but yf he  
dye:his heyres may entre. ij. d. v. cap. viij. Loke more  
for heresye. Brechers. i.

**Lomberdys.**

**The** companye of Lomberdys shalbe chara  
ged by obligacion made by one of them. An. xrv. E.  
iii. de prodicionibus cap. ultimo. But it semyth that  
this is repellyd. B. xxvij of the same kyngs statuto  
Stapule cap. xij. And se the sayd statute of B. xxvij.  
in Marchauntes. ii.

**London.**

**If** one in London vouche a foreyne:he shall  
haue



## London.

have a som. ad warr. retort. in the kynges bench and  
a wytt to the mayre and baylyffes of London to sur  
cease/and whā it is determyned in y<sup>e</sup> kynges bench  
it shalbe commaunded to the warranter that he go  
in to London to answer the fyrst plee/and a wytt  
shall go from the iustice to the mayre. .zc. to procede  
And yf the demaundaunt recover the tenaunt shall  
have a wytt to the mayre to extende the lande res  
toornable before the iustice/and after that a wytt  
to the shryffe of the countrey where. .zc. to delivry  
the tenaunt as moche lande of his that dyd warrant  
it in value. Gloucester. cap. xij.

**¶** And se Doucher. x. where this statute is correct.  
2 **¶** If rent be behynde in London/and nothyng  
is founde wherupon the lord maye distreyn: the  
tenaunt shalbe impled by a wytt of gawelet to be  
consuetudinibus & servicijs. And yf the tenant deny  
the servyce. .zc. and the lord can proue his sute by .ii.  
wytnes of theyr syght & herpage: the tenaunt shall  
lese his fees. And yf the tenaunt knowlege: he shall  
double his areragys/and shall gyve to the shryffe.  
As yf he be worth it. And yf he make default: the  
tenementes shall remayne to the lord by a yere and  
a daye. And yf the tenant in the meane whyle make  
default: he shall satisfye the lord double / and the shry  
ffe vt supra. whiche yf he do: he shall have his te  
nementes; And yf not/they shall remayne to y<sup>e</sup> lord  
for ever. Statuto de gawelet.

3 **¶** The kyng hath grauntyd to the cytezens of  
London that where before these dayes they y<sup>e</sup> were  
seysyd of theyr frehold in the same cytye myght not  
reconer theyr damages before the comyng of the ius  
tyce to the towre: that fro hensforth they shall re  
cour

reouer theyr damages incontynent by reconysaunce  
of offyse: wherby they shall reouer theyr tenemens  
tes. And the disseysours shalbe amercyd before.ii.  
barons of the eschequer / whiche onys a yere shall  
come there to do it. It is prouyded also y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> mayre  
and bayly before the comynge of the sayd barons /  
shall make enquiry of wyne sold agayne y<sup>e</sup> assyse /  
and shall do it to be presented before them at theyr  
comynge: & thā they shalbe amercyd: wher they were  
mont to farre tyll the comynge of y<sup>e</sup> iustices. 2c. Glo.  
cap. xiiii. Inquere howe this statute is taken.

4 ¶ Because that the errors / misprysions and  
defaultys whiche be openly vsyd in the cytye of Lon  
don for default of good gouernaunce of y<sup>e</sup> mayre / shyr  
ryffys and aldermen / can not be inquired nor founde  
by folkes of the same cytye: it is ordeyned and sta  
blyshed that the sayde mayre / shyrffys and alder  
men whiche haue the gouernaunce of y<sup>e</sup> cytye / shal  
do to be redressyd & corrected the defaultys / errors  
and misprysions aboue named / & duely punysh them  
fro tyme to tyme: yppon a certeyne payne. s. at the  
first defaute. ii. markes to the kyng. At the second  
ii. markes. And at the thyrde that the fraunches  
of the sayde cytye shalbe taken in to the kynges han  
des. And that it be begonne to enquire of them at  
the feest of saynt Michaele nexte comynge / so that  
they make due redressynge as aboue is sayde. And  
it shalbe enquired of theyr defaultys by enquestes of  
foreyn countyes. s. Kent / Essex / Suffex / Hertforde /  
Bukyngham and Berksyre / as well at the kynges  
sute as at others whiche wyll complayne. And yf  
the sayde mayre / shyrffys and aldermen be by suche  
enquest / endyted / they shalbe causid to come by com  
pares before the iustices assigned therfore out of y<sup>e</sup>  
cytye /

## London.

cytye before whom they shall make theyre answer  
as well to the kynge as to the partye. And yf they  
be put in enquestys / those enquestys shalbe taken by  
folkes foreyn as aboue is sayd. And yf they be au  
sarynt: the sayd payne shall ronne and be leuyed of y  
sayd mayre / shyriffys and aldermen for defaute of  
theyr gouernaunce / and notwithstandinge the pley  
tyne shall recover his treble damagis against y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
mayre / shyriffys & aldermen. And because the sayd  
shyriffes of London be partye to this bysnes / the  
constable of the towre or his leutenant or minister  
shalbe in steede of the shyriffe to receyue the writ as  
well the orygmall of chauncerye / as the iudiciall  
ynder the iustices sealye / to make therof executyon  
in the sayd cytye. And proces shalbe made by att  
chement and distres and by exigent if nede be / so  
at the kynges sute the exigent shalbe awardec after  
the yst capias returned / & at the sute of y<sup>e</sup> party af  
ter the thyrd capias. And if the sayde mayre / shyr  
iffes / and aldermen haue landes or tenementes out  
of the sayd cytye / proces shalbe made agaynst them  
by attachement & distres in the same countie where  
the landes and tenementes be. And that euery of y  
sayd mayre / shyriffe and aldermen whiche come be  
fore iustices shall answer synghularly for hym self as  
well at the parell of other that be absent as of hym  
selfe. And this ordynaunce shalbe holden fyrm and  
stable / notwithstandinge franchysys / prynces / or  
customes what so ever. And this ordynaunce shal  
extende to other cities and borowes of the realme  
where suche defaultys or mysprysons be vsyd / and  
not ouely corrected and redressyd / sauinge that the  
enquestys shalbe taken of folkes of the same shyre

## London.

## To. clift.

where suche cyties, borowes or towne be: And yf  
the payne of them of cyties, borowes and towne  
which shalbe therof attaynt/shalbe audged by the  
discrecyon of the iustices whiche shalbe thereto as-  
signes. En. xxviii. E. iii. cap. x.

The sayd statute of, En. xxviii. E. iii. is reher-  
sed, and therupon is agreed that the payne as well  
of the money as of the seisure of the fraunchyse/  
shall not be from hensforth incerteine, but by the dis-  
crecyon of the iustices thereto assignyd, as other cy-  
ties and borows be within the realme: and that yf  
remnant of y<sup>e</sup> statut & the proces of the same shall  
stande in theyr force. En. i. h. iii. cap. xv.

Marchauntys of London shalbe as free to  
weare theyr clothes as other marchauntys and other  
strangers within the cytie or ellys where, notwithstanding  
standynge letters patentes made to the contrary. E.  
i. h. iii. cap. xvi.

Attaynte is gyuen of a false verdit gyuen in  
the cytie of London. Anno. xi. h. vii. cap. xxi. as ap-  
peryth Attaynte. 15.

Take more for London. Drapery. 17. Estrepas-  
ment. 1. Burrou. 3. 9. 1. 10. in Laborers, Marchaun-  
tes. 5. 18. 2. 3. 1. Repell. 2. Ryuers. 3. and. 8. wager of  
law. 2. Attaylers. 4. 7. 9. 11. 2. 13. and Toucher. 1.

## Lordys.

No fre man from hensforth shall gyue or sell  
more of his lande than he may of the resydet suffy-  
ciently do to his lord the dew seruyces whiche pertaine  
to that fee. M. carta. cap. xxxii. Inquere what  
remedy was to the lorde by this statute.

If the heyre at the tyme of the deeth of his  
auncester

## Lordys.

anccetter be of full age: the chese lord shall not put the heyre out of his land but onely shall take a simple seysyn that he may be known for his lord. *Marg.* lebyge. cap. xvi. Inquere the effecte of his statute.

3 ¶ None from hensforth may distreyn his free holders to answer of his free holde nor to make his free tenants to swere agaynste his wyll. *Marg.* lebyge. cap. xxi.

4 ¶ The chese lord shall not have power to distreyn whyle the tenaunt offeryth hym the demer and accustomyd seruyces. But it is sayd that this is vnderstand whan the mesne is foriudged: therefore enquere. *Marg.* ii. cap. ix.

5 ¶ Because the lordys of the courtys rather procure other to moue false complayntys agaynste theyr subiectes and to gyue a gage & to offer pledgys vntill they haue made fyne in theyr courtis: it is hablyshed that this from hensforth shall not be. And yf any be attached by any suche: he shall repleyn his distres and do the plaint to be put before the iustices. And yf the lord do auow the distres righte ouse because of suche playntys: the replycation of the other shalbe admittyd that the playntys were mouyd maliciously. And yf they be cast: they shall make fyne to the kynge and shall restore to the that be so greuyd treble damagis. *Marg.* ii. cap. xxxvi.

6 ¶ None shalbe compellyd to come before the counsell of any lord or lady to answer there of his frehold. And yf any be: the chauncellour shall do hym remedy. *Bin.* rv. *Marg.* ii. cap. xii.

7 ¶ Lordes and other that cōpell the people to answer before theyr counsell of any freholde or other thyng determinable at the comon lawe shall

lof

# **Lords. To, clint.**

lose, call. to the kynge. The. xvi. B. d. cap. ii. **¶** Take more for lordys contra for main feoffment  
 2. and. 3. He muste vexe. 1. Sute. 1. his  
 2. and. Leure. 1.

**¶** Waym prysse.

**¶** Because that many that be culpable of the  
 death of a man be by fauorable enquestys taken by  
 thes prysse and vpon a wryt of odio et rya let to  
 maympysent is prouyd that those enquestis shall  
 be from henceforth taken by wyse men / wherof the  
 the lest shalbe knyghtis / and by no assnyte touching  
 the prysone. w. 1. cap. xv.

**¶** Prisoners whiche be outlawed and they yt  
 haue abiured the realme / prouours they that be tak  
 en with the maner they that haue broken the kyn  
 ges prison / theues openly cryed & known / they yt  
 be appelles of prouours whyle yt prouer is almye  
 yt they be not of good fame / they that be taken for  
 brynnyng of housys felonously done / or for false mo  
 ney / or forgyng of the kynges seale / or excommuniys  
 cat taken by the prayer of the byllhop / or treason yt  
 touche the kyng hym selfe / be in no maner of wyse  
 rephuyfable by comen wyte nor without wyte / but  
 they that be endyted of felony by the shyriffys or  
 bayliffys inquestis / take by theyr offyce or for lyght  
 suspicious / or for petyt larcyn that amounteth not  
 aboue the some of. xii. s. yt he be not ret of felony be  
 fore / or rette of receyuyng of felons or comaundyng  
 to strength or eyde felony done / or other rette of tres  
 son wherfore a man shall not loie his lyfe / or mentie  
 appelles of prouours after the death of the prouour  
 yt they be not opē theues pclaymed / they shalbe reō



## Maymprise.

henforth lette to maymprise by sufficient pledge  
wherof yf shryffe wyl answere without any thyng  
taking of them. And yf the shryffe or any other let  
to maymprise any that is not repleuysable and ther  
of be attaynt he shall lose his fee and offyce for ever  
and if the vnder shryffe/constable or baylyffe other  
then he yf hath the fee for keepyng of the prissoners  
do it without the wyll of his maister or other baylyf  
hanyng no fee he shall haue prissonment of .iiij. yeres  
& make fyne at the kynges pleasure. And if any kepe  
suche prissoners repleuysable after that they haue  
offred sufficient suerte he shalbe mercyd and yf they  
take any thyng for theyr deliuerance he shall yeld  
to the partye the double value & be greuously amercy  
ed westm. i. cap. xv.

**C** And iustices of gyle deliuer shall punyssh the  
that lette to pleyn suche whichs be not repleuysa  
ble stat. de finibus cap. iij.

**C** If a man be condemned in any court & his  
body in execucion & after remoued by a corpus cum  
causa or cercioz are in to the chawcery he shall not  
there be let to bayle nor maymprise but remaunded  
to the prisson there to abyde after the law tyll that  
he hath satisfied the pleyntiffe. The. ii. d. v. cap. ii.

**C** Every iustice of peace hath power to lette  
prissoners arrested for suspicyous of felony to maym  
prise/as they may yf they were indyted before them  
of recorde. The. i. Richard. ii. ca. iij. Neuerthelesse  
loke within. 5.

**C** Two iustice of peace wherof one is of the  
Quorum may lette felons suspect or other persons  
maympernable to maymprise tyll the next general  
cessions or gyle deliuer & at whiche day the same  
iustice

## Maympryse.

f o. clb.

Iustice must certifie it vppon payne of forseynture to the kynge/for euery default vpon that recoyd. 2. li. Anno. iii. h. vii. cap. iii. And the statute of Richard that gyueth power to one iustyce of peace to take such maympryse/ is repellyd by this same statute.

6 ¶ He y<sup>e</sup> doyd the murder yf he be arested with in the yere at the sute of the kynge and be aquyttyd/ notwithstanding that he be pryncypall or accessory yet shall he be sent agayne to pryson/ or ellys the iustices may lette hym to bayle by theyre discrecyon vntyll the ende of the yere after the felony done. H. iii. Hen. vii. cap. i.

¶ Take more for maympryse. Gayle delyuere. 3. Justice of gayle delyuere. 3. Justice of peace. 2. Warshalle of the kynges benche. i. and shryffes. i. g. in y<sup>e</sup> maddys.

## ¶ Mayntenaunce.

1 ¶ No clerk of the iustice nor of y<sup>e</sup> shryffe mayn tene parties in quarells nor in besynes that is in the courte of the kynge/ nor do disceyt to delay or to disturbe the comen ryght. And yf any do so/ he shal be punyshed by the payne conteyned in this statute/ or by more greuouse yf the trespas demaunde it. w. i. cap. xxviii. Se the statute/ for the letter of the statute is very darke what the payne shalbe. 2. c. therefor the payne is not here expresse. Some conster the statute that he shall yelde the treble of that that he hath takē 2 y<sup>e</sup> he shall lese his sernyce for a yere.

2 ¶ No shryffe shall not suffer a barrettour to maynteyne cōpleyntys in countyes/ nor stewardis of great lordes nor of other. And yf any do it/ y<sup>e</sup> kyng shalbe greuously displeasyd with the shryffe and with hym. w. i. ca. xxxi. And the statute of Berwyke

A. iiij.

wyll

## Mayntenaunce.

Wyll that yf any be attaynt of suche mayntenaunce  
or champertye/he shall have.iii.yeres imprisonment  
and shall make fyne at the kynges wyll.

3. ¶ Wother great nor small by comaundement of  
letters or other wyse mayntayne no quarelles in the  
countreys in disturbaunce of the comen lawe. i. E. iii.  
stat. ii. cap. xiii.

4. ¶ The iustice of bothe the benches iustice of  
assise and nisi prius / shall here & determyne as well  
at the kynges lutes as of the parrys mayntenaunce  
champarty confederacy & conspiracy as well as in  
sice in heyre. And that that can not be determyned  
before the iustice of nisi prius shalbe adiourned into  
ther places. xx. E. iii. cap. xii. Se a lyke statut aroine  
mēt. 3. Also se a lyke mater / Articuli sup cartas. c. 7.

5. ¶ He that maynteneth any quarell shalbe at  
the kynges wyll body and landes xx. E. iii. cap. ii.

6. ¶ Every man is bounden to maynteyne pice of  
prouysyon. xxxviii. E. iii. de prouis cap. v.

7. ¶ Also se of lyuery gyuen by mayntenaunce  
of confederacyes and fraternities for mayntenaunce  
lyuery of company. i.

8. ¶ No counseylour nor great offycer of y<sup>e</sup> kyng  
maynteyne quarell in the countrey nor els wher  
vpon payne to be greuously punysed by the kyng  
nor vpon nother meane offycer vpon payne of losynge  
his offyce & to be fyned at the kynges pleasure / nor  
no nother person vpon payne of imprisonment and  
to be fyned at the kynges pleasure. i. 25. u. cap. iii.

¶ Toke more for mayntenaunce in the tytle of au  
toryte gyuen to the presydent of the kynges counsell  
in the tytle of champertye / Conspiracy. 3. Conclusi  
3. Excomungement. 3. Exigent. 2. and Xquery of com  
pany

## Maintenance. fo. clbi.

par. 9. Also se of feoffmentes made for maintenance  
of forceble entre. 7.

### Marchauntys.

**I** All marchauntys except they be before prohibited shall have saucondyte to come & to goe into Englande to bye and sell except it be in tyme of war. And yf they be of any land that is agaynst vs i war than yf that our marchauntis be safe in that countrey they shalbe safe in this lande. Magna carta. ca. xxx. And with in. ii. 7. 28. and Staple. i.

**I** All marchauntis. esttraungers and denyzens maye sell cornes wyne marchaundys & thynges vendable in euery place without disturbaunce as well to foreyns as to denyzens. And if they be troubled: he that hath the gouernaunce of the towne shall grue them remedy vpon copleyntes/or els the fraunches shalbe seysyd in to the kynges bandes & he as wel as the disturbour shall grue double damagis to the partye and yf it be in towne where no fraunchyse is the lord yf he be present/or his bayly or other wardeyn there in his absence shall make remedy as before or shall yelde double damages. And in both the casys the disturbers shall haue a yerres imprisonment and further shall make fyne at the kynges pleasure. And that alyens and denyzens maye bye frely where they will notwithstandinge charters of fraunches graunted to the contrarie sauynge that marchauntis strangers shall not cary wyne out of the realme. And yf the chauncelour/trefozer and iustices assigned shall enquire of suche disturbaunce and shall make punyshment after that that is before ordeyned. Anno. ix. Ed. iii. capit. i. and. ii. And also Anno. xxii. E. iii. Stat.

E. iii.

Staple

## Marchauntys.

Staple cap. xi. It is enacted that all aliyens and othen may sell. 2c. in all placys where they wyl without chalenge. 2c. Also se a lyke mater. Statylers. 4. 7. and. 12. But se within. 15. the contrary of these statutes in parte. 2c.

3. ¶ All marchauntys shall come in to England with theyre merchaundyse after, Magna carta except those that be of the kynges enemyes. An. rii. E. ii. stat. ii. capitulo. i.

4. ¶ The see shalbe open to all marchauntys to passe with theyr merchaundyse. A. xviii. E. ii. ca. ii.

5. ¶ Every marchaunt as well straunger as denizen may sell vitayles & other ware in London & elles where in gosse or by retayle to whom he wyl: & he that disturbeth the shalbe attached by his body by wryt out of the chauncery/and shall yelde double damages. And by this statute the statute of A. 12. E. ii. is confirmed: and that the kyng may assygne iustices whan it pleaseth hym to enquire of suche defaultys. An. xxv. E. ii. de pannis. cap. ii.

6. ¶ All marchauntis straungers except the kynges enemyes shall come freely in to England to sell theyr merchaundyse paynge the customes dew. And yf our purueyours or any other by coulo<sup>r</sup> take theyr goodes or any thyng agaynst theyr wyl/they shall be incontynent arested by the mayres or baylyffes/ & there shalbe proces made from daye to daye/ & from howre to howre after the law of the staple/and not by the comen lawe/and shall yelde double to the partye/and as myche to the kyng. The. xxvi. E. ii. stat. Stapule cap. ii. And this statute was made to gyue courage to marchantys aliyens to come into y<sup>e</sup> land

7. ¶ All marchauntes straungers may bye merchaundyse

## Marchauntys. Fo. clvii.

chaundyse of the staple where they wyl within Eng-  
lande, walye and Irland / without coun to abate  
the pryce / so that they bryng them to the staple. An.  
xxv. E. iii. stat. Stapule cap. iii.

8 ¶ No marchaunt Englysh / Frysh / nor welche /  
nor marchaunt straunger by theyr coun brynge no  
woll / sell / lether / nor lede out of the sayde land vpon  
payne of forseynture of lyfe and member and forsey-  
nture of the same marchaundyse & theyr goodes to the  
kyng / and theyr landes to the chiefe lord : whiche  
shall haue a wrytte of eschete in the case. And that  
euery marchaunt Englysh / Fryshe and welche : shall  
make theyr payment in the place where the cōtract  
was made / and not out of it vpon the payne before  
sayde. And euery englyshe marchaunte may sell .xc.  
to the staples without beyng compellyd to sell in y<sup>e</sup>  
countrey. And he that selleth his wollis to the fore  
sayde staples / shalbe bound to warrant y<sup>e</sup> pakkynge  
of the same wollis / eodem anno cap. iiii. But yet as  
concernynge the warranty for the pakkynge. Se  
Staple. 20. Also se within. 17. where the sayd payn-  
of lyfe and member is put oute.

9 ¶ None shall brynge woll / sell / nor lether to  
Bermyke vpon Twede nor Scotlande / to sell them  
to no man of Scotland / nor to none other to cary in  
to Scotland / vpon payne of forseynture his landes to  
the lord / the same yere. cap. xii.

10 ¶ Marchauntes denyzens or straungers robs  
be : yf the goodes come in to the lande : they shall  
haue them agayne by proues of marchantes and by  
signes and cokkettes that they shall shew withoute  
other proces of law / and lyke maner yf the shyp be  
broken comyng to land yf it be no wike. The same  
yere

A. y.



## Marchauntys.

Yere. capit. xii. And se wreke. 2.

**11.** ¶ No marchaunt straunger be impledged or im-  
peched for a nothers dette wherof he is not pledge  
nor mainpernour sauyng onely the letter of marke  
and the takynge agayne as hath bene vsyd without  
fraude therof to be done. And in case that debate  
growe betwene vs & lordes of straunge landes / yet  
for that we wyl not that marchauntis of those lan-  
des beyng here be sodenly greued / but they shall ha-  
ue .xl. dayes space by proclamacyon to remoue theyr  
goodes & lenger yf nede requyre the same cap. xii.

**12.** ¶ Marchauntys shall not lose theyre goodes  
for trespass of theyr seruautis / excepte they mysuse  
theyr offyce wherin theyr mayster hath put them on  
where y<sup>e</sup> master is bound to answer for his seruaut  
after the lawe marchaunt. The same yere. cap. xii.

**13.** ¶ Also for as moch as we haue takē into our  
proteccyon all marchanntes straungers : it is ordey-  
ned yf any greuaunce be made to them out of the sta-  
ple / that the iustice where y<sup>e</sup> greuaunce is made shall  
do hasty remedy after the law of the staple fro daye  
to daye and howre to howre without sewyng to the  
comon law. And he that is conuicted shall yelde dou-  
ble damage to the marchaunt straunger and as moch  
to vs. This same yere. cap. xx.

**14.** ¶ Rotherynge shalbe taken of marchauntys  
straungers except. iij. s. of the li. aff. y<sup>e</sup> charter of our  
graundfather made to them. And credence shalbe  
gyuen to theym vpon the value of theyr goodes by  
letters of theyr lordes or felows yf they haue such  
& yf not by theyr othe. And yf none take any thyng  
of them aboue the sayde. iij. s. vpon payne of impry-  
sonnēt / and to yelde quatreble damages. And there  
vpon

## Marchauntys. To. clviit.

Upon shalleght be done in the chauncery at every  
mannys compleynt eodem anno. cap. xxvij.

15. ¶ Shypers y<sup>e</sup> be fraught towarde England  
or ellys where shall not be compellyd to come to no  
parte of Englande agaynst the wyll of y<sup>e</sup> marchan  
tis whose y<sup>e</sup> goodys be. And yf a shyp y<sup>e</sup> is freght  
come by tempest to any parte of England / they may  
freely sell parte of theyr marchaundyse though y<sup>e</sup>  
marchaundyse be not put to sale on the lande. And  
that none make disturbaunce to any shyppe to come  
to what port he wyll nor medyll with y<sup>e</sup> sale of such  
marchaundyse. And whan they haue solde part and  
payed the customys : they may departe with the res  
menaunt without custome yf they wyll. An. xxvij. E.  
ii. cap. xiiij. And this statute is confyrmed. Anno. xx.  
R. ii. cap. iij.

16. ¶ Where it was ordered at the last parlyam<sup>nt</sup>  
ment that no marchaunt Englysh shuld vse but one  
marchaundyse. 2c. It is agreed that al people be as  
free as they were in the tyme of the graundesfather  
of our souerayne lord that now is and of his good  
progenytours. And that all marchauntys as well  
straungers as denyzens may cary all marchaundyse  
out of the cealine / but that denyzens may carre no  
moll nor shepe / sell nor golde nor syluer out. The  
xxvij. E. ii. ca. ij. Because of this repell I have not  
wrytten y<sup>e</sup> statutes that be repelled. It semeth that  
this statute repellyth dyuers statutis for the letter  
is very generall.

17. ¶ The payne of lyfe and member ordeyned  
in the statute of the Staple shalbe put out / and the  
forseiture of landes and goodes shall stonde. Anno  
xxvij. E. ii. cap. vi.

¶ An

## Marchauntys.

**18** ¶ All marchauntys alyens of the kynges ampte may come in to Englande without fauour and abyde as well within franchises as without/ and they may sell come / flesh / fysh / and all other vitayles / kerchyes / spyceryes and all small wares .zc. in grose and by retayle without disturbaunce / as well in London as in other cyties. But they shall sell al maner wyues in grose by hole vessels and not by retayle. And all marchauntys as well straungers as denizens / shall sell grose marchaundes in grose in every place of England vpon payne of forseynture / not by retayle / except cytezens and burgeys in theyr owne townys. And marchauntes straungers and denizens shall bye and sell wares .zc. not withstanding the franchises to the contrary / and that as well straungers as denizens may bye woll / sell and other thynges in sayres and marketys as they were wonte to do / and yf they be disturbed to sell .zc. that the mayre and baylyffes and other hauynge keepynge of y<sup>e</sup> sayd franchises at the request of the marchauntes or other in theyr name / shall gyue them remedy. And yf they do not and therof be attaynt / the franchises to be forseynt in the kynges handes / and the disturber shal yelde double damages. And yf the lorde or constable be therto requyred & gyue them not remedy / they shal yelde double damages / and the disturbers in bothe casys shall haue a yerys p<sup>r</sup>ysonment and make fyne at the kynges wyll. the .ii. R. .ii. cap. i.

**19** ¶ All marchauntes of Seane / Venis / Cateloy / Dragon / and other landes towarde the weste of the kynges ampte may brynge to Hapton or els where in Englande / carykkes / shyppes .zc. and freely sell theyr marchaundysse to whom they please / & charge

## Marchauntys. Fo. clx.

they vessel agayne with marchaundysse of the staple then bryng to theyr costreys towarde the west paynge the customes and other money of caleys / & to fynde suerte that they shall brynge them towarde the west & not to the este except to the staple of Calles vpon payne of forseynture vsyd before this tyme The .i. R. .ii. cap. .ii. & cap. .iii. And se Staple. 31.

10 ¶ All marchauntys strangers of y<sup>e</sup> kynges awye may safely come in to the lande to bye and sel and be conuersaunte and retorne in to his countrey when he wyll without disturbaunce. And the kyng taketh them in to his specyall proteccyon. An. v. R. .i. stat. .i. cap. .i.

11 ¶ The statutes of. An. ix. & xxy. E. .iii. whiche be within. 2. 2. 5. shalbe holden in all poyntys / not withstanding any statut or graunt or iudgemēt made to the contrarye. An. xi. R. .ii. cap. viii. And se Attaylers. 4. 7. and. 12.

12 ¶ Every alyen that bryngeth marchaundysse into Englande / shall fynde suerte to the customers of the porte where y<sup>e</sup> marchaundysse shalbe brought to bye other marchaundysse therfore / as wolles / sell lether / lede / tynne / butter / chese / cloth and other commodities of the lande. The. xiii. R. .ii. cap. .i.

13 ¶ Also for every eschaunge that shalbe made at the court of Rome or ellys where that the sayde marchauntys shalbe sworne and be suerly bounde in the chauncery to bye within thre monethes after y<sup>e</sup> sayde eschaunge of the sayde marchaundysse here to the same so eschaunged vpon payne of forseynture of the same. An. xiii. R. .ii. cap. .ii. Wyne monethes were givē in this case to endure tyll the nexte parliament An. x. Hen. v. stat. .ii. cap. .ix.

¶ All

## Marchauntys.

24. **C** All marchauntis and other of the realme freyght theyr marchaundys in the kynges shippes and not in straunge shippes so that the owners take reasonably for the freyght. The same yere of. An. xiii. B. ii. cap. vi.

25. **C** It is agreed notwithstanding the statutes of. Anno. x. and of. An. xv. E. iii. and of. An. xi. R. ii. that marchauntis straungers shall not bye nor sell with a nother marchaunt straunger marchaundys for to sell agayne within the sayde realme. Nor they shall not sell by retayle but onely vytayles. But they shall sell wynea by hole vesselles / and spycery by hole vesselles and hole balys. And that no spycery that is brought in to y<sup>e</sup> realme shalbe carryed out. And by the nor by denyzens vpo payne of forfeyture of y<sup>e</sup> same. Anno. xvi. B. ii. cap. i. Se the statutes within. xi. and. 21. and. xiv. q. ii. c. 1.

26. **C** Marchauntys of London shalbe as freyde pak theyr clothyng and quyte of the same pakkynge as other marchauntis and straungers within the sayde cytye and other cytyes and borowes. Anno. i. B. iii. capitulo. xvi.

27. **C** Marchauntis alyens and denyzens whiche bring marchaundys into England and receyue englyshe money for them / shall employe the money for other marchaundys without carryenge golde or syluer in plate. or other wyse out of the realme vpon payne of forfeyture / sayng theyr reasonable cost. An. iii. B. iii. cap. xv. And this statute is moche enlarged after and made more freyght for alyens and forschers to endure to the nexte parliament. Anno. xix. B. vi. cap. i. And se a lyke matter within. 2. 29. 30. and. 4. 2. and money. 12.

**C** W

## Marchauntys. fo. clx.

28 ¶ Marchauntys straungers shall demeane them here as denyzens beyond y<sup>e</sup> see be trefyde there upon payne of forseyture of theyr goodys and imprisonment. Anno. v. h. iii. cap. vii. And this statut is confyrmid Anno. iii. h. v. cap. v.

29 ¶ Marchauntis alyens shall sell theyr marchaundys within a quarter of a yere after comyng And the money receyued thereof shalbe imployed vpon commodytees within the same quarter vpon payne of forseyture of the same money. And that no marchaunt alyen sell no marchaundys to a nother marchaunt alyen vpon payne of forseyture. And customers and controullers shal first take suerty of the to do it. And suche marchauntes shalbe assygned to theyr hostys by y<sup>e</sup> mayres & baylyffs of portys. &c. and they shall not be hostyd ellys where. And that the same hostis take of the for theyr labour as hath be vsyd of auncyent tyme. An. v. h. iii. cap. ix.

30 ¶ where in the last parlyamēt. s. A. v. h. iii. it was ordeyned amonge other that marchauntys straungers shall sell theyr marchaundyses within a quarter of a yere after theyr comyng into Englande it is agreed that the sayd ordynauce shalbe voyde in all and that they maye sell as they myght before the sayde ordynauce. Prouyded that they cary not out of the realme any marchaundys brought with in this realme. An. vi. h. iii. cap. viii. But yet as to the other article that marchātes shalbe assygned to an host the sayde statute is confyrmid. An. iii. h. v. cap. v. And note well that the sayd statute of. An. v. h. iii. cap. ix. is receyved as a statute not repelled. An. i. h. iii. cap. vi. and. Anno. xvi. s. i. cap. i. And yet it was repelled before as appereth above.

And



## Marchauntys.

And the cause was because they sawe not the sayde  
Statute of Anno. vi. Hen. iii.

31. ¶ Diapers and other marchauntes shall sell  
in London freely theyr clothe, wyne, oyle, hony, waxe  
and other marchaundise and thynges in grose or by  
retayle as wyll to every one of the kynges lege peo-  
ple as to the cytezens of London. The. vii. Hen. iii.  
capitulo. ix.

32. ¶ Every company of marchauntys straun-  
gers shall fynde suerte in the chauncery, that they  
shall conuey no golde nor syluer out of the realme.  
The. ii. H. vi. cap. vii.

33. ¶ Marchauntys alyes shall not refuse theyr  
payment in syluer nor withstandynge any agreement  
or collenaunt to be payed in golde. viii. Hen. vi. capi-  
tulo. xiiii.

34. ¶ Also that no englyshe marchant sell wth  
in this realme to no marchaunt alien no maner mar-  
chaundyle but onely for redy payment in money or  
els in marchaundysse to be content in hande / vppon  
payne of forseyture of the same / the same yere the  
same chapter.

35. ¶ Marchauntys Englyshe maye sell theyr  
clothe to marchauntys aliens for redy payment to  
be made in money or marchaundysse or within. vi. we-  
kes after the same bargayne withoute more longer  
day gyuynge / vpon payne of forseyture of the same.  
And this ordynance to endure as longe as it pleas-  
eth the kyng. The. ix. H. vi. cap. ii.

36. ¶ A good ordynance was made that mar-  
chauntys straungers shall not sell theyr marchaun-  
dysse to other marchauntys straungers / and that  
they shalbe lodged wth hostis which shalbe payed  
to the

## Marchauntys.      To. clxi.

to all theyr marchaundyses. And buyers paynys be  
lymytted as well vpon the mayres and baylyffys or  
other rulers yf they execute not the sayd statute/as  
vpon the alyens yf they refuse to be hostys: and al-  
so vpon the hostys yf they refuse to be hostys. &c. to  
endure for. viij. yeres. Anno. xvij. lb. vi. cap. iij.

27. ¶ Marchaundyses of frendes alyens found  
and taken by the kynges subiects in vesselles of the  
kynges ennemyes not hauyng safe condytes with-  
in the boorde nor enrolled in the chauncery: shall not be  
restored. Anno. xvij. Henric. vi. capit. viij. And se  
Safecondyte. 2.

28. ¶ Marchauntis of Gascoyne/ Guyon/ Irland  
Sernesey/ and Jersey/ goynge and comynge by the  
portes of Fowey/ Plymmouth/ Weymouth/ and  
Dole/ or els where: be not greued by the officers of  
the sayd places with such charges as they were wont  
to be/ that is to say/ takynge for every pece of crosse  
clothe foure. s. & so of other as appereth in the sta-  
tute. And every one that greueth them contrary to  
this statute/ shall forfeite. xl. li. wherof the marchan-  
tis greued shall haue theyr recoverye by wytte of  
trepsas yf they take theyr sute within two monethes  
et cetera / or elles it shalbe lawfull to every one to  
sue that wyll/ and shall recouer the one halfe to hym  
selfe/ and the other halfe to the kyng the. xvij. lb.  
vi. cap. v. And this imposycion was put vpon the  
sayde marchauntys by baylyffys of wolles/ serche-  
ours and controllers of y<sup>c</sup> serche/ as by collectours  
and surveyours of the custome and pakkers: & ther-  
fore agaynst them and theyr seruauents this puny-  
shement lyeth. &c.

29. ¶ Marchauntis strangers which be of the

Æt.

amyt

## Maintenance.

anyte of the kynge and be robbed vpon the see / the  
chauncellours hath power to redresse it / the xxii. b.  
vi. cap. iii. 35 apperyth Straungers. 2.

40 ¶ Marchauntis of Italy shall sell theyr wa-  
ris in grose and not be retayle / and that within viii.  
monethes vpon payne of forfeyture of the value / &  
shall employ the money vpon the commodytees of  
this realme without makynge eschaunge vppon the  
sayd payne. And yf they sell not within the sayd viii.  
monethes / that they carry them out of the realme w<sup>th</sup>  
in ii. monethes after without sellynge them / vpo payn  
of forfeythng the waris and as mych in money. And  
that no alyen lodge with any alyen of any other na-  
cyon vpon payne of euery of the of .xl. li. Also mar-  
chauntis of Italy not made denyzens maye not sell  
wollys / cloth or other marchaundyse of this realme  
which they bye in the same realme / nor shall make no  
cloth within the realme / vpo payne of forfeyture .xc.  
Also no straüger not denyzen which is artificer / shal  
occupy no house nor chamber nor soiozne with a no-  
ther straüger nor exercise nor occupy any manuel oc-  
cupacyon or handy craft / but shall departe to theyr  
costrey / or be seruauntis to the kynges subiectis of  
the same craft / vpon payne of forfeyture of all theyr  
goodes. And no alyen which is artificer or handy  
craft man shall make cloth within the realme vpon  
payne of forfeyture the clothys. And yf alyens arti-  
fycers which vse marchaundises .xc. shal sell by grose  
& not by retayle in y<sup>e</sup> same place where they be dwel-  
lynge or shall forfeyt the value. And no alyen shall  
take apperitysa but of y<sup>e</sup> kynges subiectis / except  
his sonne or doughter vpo payne of forfeyture of .xl.  
li. the one halfe of all these forfeytures to be to the  
kyng

## Marchauntys. Fo. clxiij.

kynges & f<sup>r</sup> other to hym y<sup>t</sup> seasyth or sueth for the  
prouided y<sup>t</sup> this acte be not prejudicial to y<sup>e</sup> prynters  
& sellers of booke. &c. An. i. R. iii. cap. ix. But all  
these sayd forfeitures be adnullyd agaynst al persons  
saue agayns the kyng. Also the kyng may graunt let-  
ters of safecondyte in this case. An. i. D. vii. cap. x.

41. ¶ Marchauntis straungers may not bynge  
in to this realme dyuers maner of wares lymyttyd  
in the same statute as sylk wrought. & rybandys/las-  
ces/callys nor dyuers other there rehersyd vppon  
payne of forfeiture the one halfe to the kyng & the  
other halfe to hym that wyl sue by accyon of dette/  
wherin nother wayer of lawe/esson nor proteccyon  
lyeth. The. i. R. iii. cap. x. and. xii.

¶ And se a statute of such effecte. An. iii. E. iii. cap.  
iii. and. A. xii. E. iii. cap. iii. But note well that all  
the sayd statutes be onely to endure for certain tyme  
which is now past and therfore they be not wrytten  
here at large. And se more therof Sylk. i.

42. ¶ All marchauntis alyens v<sup>t</sup> tayler & other  
straungers not denyzens byngfng marchaundys in  
to this realme or walys/shall employ the money vpon  
the commodytees of Englande or make pay-  
ment without fraude within f<sup>r</sup> realme & that proued  
before his departyng before f<sup>r</sup> mayre or gouernour  
of the port where. &c. vpon payne of forfeiture & to  
haue a yerrympysonment sauynge theyr reasonable  
costis. &c. to endure for. vii. yeres. An. xvii. E. iii. cap. i.

And after the sayd statute is made perpetual. An.  
v. h. vii. cap. viii. And forther it is enacted that the  
same law shalbe of marchauntys of Irland/ Ber-  
nesey and Bernesey vpon payne of forfeiture of all  
theyr goodes w<sup>h</sup>in this realme and theyr body to

x. ii.

pryson

## Marchauntys.

pyson for a yere. Also y<sup>e</sup> customer or cōtroller shall take suerty of every marchaunt before sayd. that he shall employe his money for y<sup>e</sup> goodes of this land sauynge reasonable expenses/ vt supra/ An. iij. b. vij. cap. viij. Se a lyke mater/ Eschaunge. 5.

4.3 ¶ Every Englysheman beyng the kynges trowe lyege man / shall haue free passage & recourse with theyr marchaundyses into Flaundres/ Holand Zelande/ and Brabande/ and other places nygh to ioyninge vnder the duke of Burgon and to the markettes there to bye and sell and make theyr eschaunge freely without exaccyon/ fyne or contrybucyon to be takē by any English pson to theyr owne vse or to the vse of y<sup>e</sup> fraternite or seloshypp of saint Thomas of Canterbury kept there by y<sup>e</sup> marchauntys of London but onely .x. markes ypon payne to forseyt to the kynges. xx. li. and to the partye greued. x. tymes as myche as contrarye to this acte is taken. An. xij. Hen. vij. cap. vi.

4.4 ¶ No act nor ordynaunce before tyme made of marchauntys marchaundyses or other wares extendende not to the hurte of the marchauntes of Hanse in Almayne hauynge the house in London cōmonly called Suthwark tenonicozum contrarye to theire auncyent lybertyes graunted to them by the kynges progenitours and confyrmed by the kyng/ but such the actes & ordynaunce to be vterly voyde.

¶ Prouyded that this acte be not hurtefull to the mayre/ shryffes/ or cōmynalte of London. An. xx. Hen. vij. cap. xxij.

¶ Take more for marchauntys in y<sup>e</sup> tittle of Lrykkes Marches.

¶ No offycer of the courtes called warden courtes

## Marches. Fo. clxiii.

courtes of the este marches/oz west marches/ from  
hens forth attache any person by his body oz goos  
ys out of the courtes of Northomber. Lumberlāo/  
westmerland oz in y<sup>e</sup> towne of Hew castell/ by colo<sup>r</sup>  
of any presentement in theyr courtes. &c. and yf they  
do/ it shalbe lawfull to suche person to make resiste  
ce. And yf he be greued by such attachemēt he shal  
haue a wryt of trespass/ oz false imprysonmēt/ where  
in he shal recover treble damagys and ouer that the  
defendaunt shal haue. ii. yerres prysonement / & shal  
paye to the kynge. L. s. And the iustice of peace in  
theyr countyes / shyriffe and lordes of leetys haue  
power to enquire of suche attachementys. And to  
procede as they may against a thyrng done agaynst  
the peace. An. xxxi. Hen. vi. cap. iii.

¶ Take more for marches/ Marke. i.

### ¶ Waryners.

¶ Take therfore/ Admyrall. i.

### ¶ Marke.

i ¶ Letters of marke shalbe there where the  
kynge's enemyes haue attemptyd agaynst any trewce  
made before these days vpo any of his legys in En  
gland/ Irland/ oz walyes where no mencyon is made  
that markes and takynge agayne shal sease: and  
that they shal haue fyrst in suche case letters of re  
quest vnder the pryuy seale & after letters of marke  
vnder the greate seale.

¶ Also commissyons shalbe made to the wardens of  
the estmarche and westmarche and to euery of them  
to here compleyntys of brekyng of trewce of them  
of Scotlande and the marches adioynynge/ & there  
vpon they shal make letters of request to hym that

F. ii.

hath



## Marke.

hath done the wronge or to the keeper of the marches / or to the conseruatour of the trewece for Scotlande / or els they shall make proclamacyon in open places vpo the marches / that he that hath done contrarye to the trewece shall make restitution within tyme conuenient / or ellys to make letters of marke vnder the sealyes of the sayd keepers or one of the to whom complaynt was made. *22. An. iij. W. v. ca. vij.*

2 ¶ The keeper of the pryuy scale may make a letter of request to the kynge of Denmarke. And yf he do not remedy it / the kynge shall do it. *Anno. 2. Hen. vi. cap. iij.*

¶ Take more for marke i<sup>c</sup> tittle of letter of marke

## ¶ Marshall of the kynges benche.

1 ¶ The marshall of the kynges benche shall kepe them that be indyted of felonye / and them that haue yelded them selfe at the exigent in appele of felonye. And yf they lette them go at large by bayle or by baston : they shal haue half a perrye p<sup>r</sup>sonmet / & make fyne at the kynges pleasure. And the iustices shall inquere therof when they se tyme / and yet they shalbe punysshed therfore of escape accordynge to the order of the comon lawe. *The. v. E. iij. cap. vij.*

## ¶ Marshallre.

1 ¶ The stewart & marshall shall holde no plee of frehold nor of trespass / but onely of trespass within the kynges house / or other trespass done within the verge / and of contracte & couenants that any of the kynges house hath made to a nother of the same house and in the same house & not ellys where. And ples of trespass shall not be pledyd but in the attachyng

## Marshall. Fo. clxiii.

attachyd by them before that the kynge go oute of the verge where the trespass shalbe done. And they shall procede hastely from day to day so that it may be endyd before that the kynge go out of the bondis of the verge where the trespass was. And yf they can not be endyd the plee shall cease & shalbe at the comon lawe. And the stewarde shal haue knowlege of no dettes nor other thynges but of them of the kynges house nor shall holde none other plee by obligacyon made by y<sup>e</sup> distresse of the steward or marshall. And yf the stewarde or marshall do contrary to this ordynance it shalbe voyde articuli super cartis. cap. ii.

2. ¶ Of manslaughter done within the verge y<sup>e</sup> coroner of the countrey with the coroner of the kynges house shall do the offyce belongynge to the coroner and that that can not be before the stewarde determynyd as bycause y<sup>e</sup> felons cā not be attachyd or for other cause: it shall go to the comon lawe: so that exigent vtлары & presentementis shalbe thereof made at the cyte by the coroner of the countrey as well as of other felonys done out of the verge. But yet it shall not lette but that attachementys shalbe made vpon the felonys done. Articuli super cartis cap. iii. Inquere how it shalbe enteryd.

3. ¶ Men of the kynges house shall not be sworn in the marshally but vpon contractys/couenauntys or trespass made betwene folkys of the same house of both parties and that in the same house. But the enquestys shalbe taken of men of the countrey about. An. v. E. iii. cap. ii. and. An. x. E. iii. cap. ii.

4. ¶ Errour before the stewarde and marshall of the kynges house shalbe reuerfyd in the kynges bench.

## Marshallys.

benche. v. E. ii. cap. iii. and. r. E. ii. cap. ii.

5 ¶ Priestys and other men of holy churche imprisoned in the marshallsye / shall paye lyke fees as lay men and no more. r. R. ii. cap. ultimo.

6 ¶ The courte of the marshallsye nor the iurys dyccyon thereof / shall not excede. xii. myle to be accounted from the kynges lodgyng. xii. R. ii. cap. ii.

7 ¶ Also for as moche as the marshall of the marshallsye of the kynges house in the tyme of kyng Edward graundfather to the kyng that nowe is before haue be wont to take these fees y<sup>e</sup> folowynge. of every one that commyth to the same court by capias. iij. s. and yf he be let to maympryse at his day ii. s. more / and of every one that is implede of trespass and fyndeth. ii. mainpernours to kepe his days tyll the ende of the ple to take of the defendant. i. s. Of every one comytted to pryson by iudgement of the steward. iij. s. and of every one delueryd of felonye. iij. s. of every felon lette to maympryse by the courte. iij. s. whiche fees shalbe taken in open court therfore the kyng hath ordeyned that yf the marshall or his ministers take any other fees thā be here above declared / that they shall lose theyre offices / shall pay treble damage to the partye greuyd / and that the partye shall sue before the steward for that tyme beyng. Also it is ordeyned that no seruatur of byllys that beryth any staffe of the same courte shall not take for every myle vnto the place where he shall do his office more than. i. s. and also for. xii. myle. xii. s. and for seruyng of a venire facias of. xii. men or a distress from y<sup>e</sup> same court the double. And yf any of the seruatur of the byllys do the contrary / he shalbe punished by imprisonment & shall make

## Marshallſy. Fo. clrb.

make fyne and raunſome to the kynge by the diſcrecyon of the ſtewarde and ſhalbe foriudged the court And the ſtewarde ſhall haue power to make procla-  
macyon at every courte of all theſe articles. ii. Den.  
iii. cap. xxiij.

8 ¶ He that hath dwelled at the ſtewes ſhal not be ſworne in the marſhalſy and yf he be retournyd he may be chalenged as well for the kynge as for y<sup>e</sup> partye. xi. Den. vi. cap. i.

9 ¶ A man may haue an auerment agaynſte the recorde of the marſhalſy that the pleyntiffe or de-  
fendaunte was not of the kynges houſe at the tyme. xi. Den. vi. cap. i.

10 ¶ The ſtewarde and treſorer of the kynges houſe haue power to call before them all maner of officers within the verge whiche haue power to ex-  
ecute the ſtatute of beggars and vacabondys and they that be founde defectiue to haue lyke punyſhes-  
ment as they were conuylt by courſe of the comon  
lawe. xix. Den. vii. cap. iij.

¶ Loke more for marſhalſy in y<sup>e</sup> tytle of ſeneſhall and marſhall.

### ¶ Martyſ.

¶ Loke therfore, Marchauntys. 4. 3.

### ¶ Maſons.

1. ¶ Chapters and congregacyons of maſons ſhall not be from henceforth holden: and they that do to aſſemble ſuche chapters and congregacyons ſhalbe punyſhed as felons. And other maſons com-  
myng to the ſame ſhalbe impryſonyd and make fyne and raunſome at the kynges wyll. An. iij. b. vi. cap. i.

### ¶ Mayſter and ſeruaunt.

¶ Loke therfore, Marchauntys. 1. 2.

¶ F. y.

¶ Deſhe

## Mesne.

**I** If the mesne hauing landys in the same countrey abyde vntyll the graunde distres there shalbe gyven to the pleyntiffe in his wytte of great distres suche a day before the comyng wherof.ij. countreyes may be holden and it shalbe comaundyd to the shyriffe yf he distreyne the mesne by the graunde distres as is conteyned in the wytt. And neuerthelesse the shyriffe in.ij. full countreyes shal do to proclayme that the same mesne come at the day conteyned in y<sup>e</sup> writ to answer to his tenaunt. .xc. At which day yf he come the plee shal procede after y<sup>e</sup> accustomed manner. And yf he come not the same mesne shal lese y<sup>e</sup> seruyces of his tenaunt and from hens forth the tenaunt shal not answer to hym in any thyng but as mistyng the mesne he shal answer to y<sup>e</sup> chefe lord of the same customes & seruyces whiche the mesne ought to do before. Nor the chefe lord shal nor haue power to distreyne whyle the tenat offeryth hym the seruyces dew. But this is vnderstande after the foriudgement. And yf the chefe lord exaete more than the mesne ought to do: the tenaunt shal haue the same answer agaynste his lord as the mesne shulde haue. .xc. And yf the mesne haue nothyng in the power of the kynge: neuerthelesse the tenaunt shal purchase his wytte of mesne to the shyriffe in whiche the distres is made. And yf the shyriffe retorne yf he hath nothyng. .xc. neuerthelesse the writ of attachement shal go out: & after a wytt of graunde distres & the proclamacyon shalbe made in the form before sayd. And yf the mesne haue no lande in the countrey where the distres is made but in a nother than vpon the retorne of y<sup>e</sup> shyriffe testifyng yf a writ shal go out to s<sup>o</sup>mon the mesne to the shyriffe when

# Mesne. 12 To. clxvii.

where it is testified that he hath ought: & sate shal  
 be made in the same county tyll it come to the graue  
 distress and proclamacyon vt supra. And neuer the  
 lesse sate shalbe made in the same countye in the whi  
 che he hath nothyng vntyll the graund distress & pro  
 clamacyon vt supra. And so after the proclamacyon  
 made in bothe the countyes the mesne shalbe foru  
 gred of his fee & seruyce: and the tenaunt omittinge  
 the mesne shal do to the chiefe lorde the same seruy  
 ces whiche the mesne was wont to do before. And  
 yf the mesne knowlege yf he ought to acquyte hym  
 or be iudged to acquyte hym / and yet after wyll not  
 acquyte hym: than a writ of iudgemēt shal go out  
 that the shryffe distreyn the mesne to acquyte the  
 tenaunt. And whan he is come by the distress / & the  
 pleyntiffe may veresfy that the mesne hath not ac  
 quytte hym: he shal satisfie the damagys / and he  
 tenaunt by iudgement shal go quyte of his mesne.  
 And yf he come not at the friste distress / there shal  
 go out a writ of a nother distress / and proclamacyon  
 shalbe made. And whan the proclamacyon is testif  
 ied. &c. they shal procede to iudgemēt as before is  
 sayd. For by this the tenauntis shal not lese there  
 warranty / nor also shal not be excludyd / but yf they  
 may sue agarnst there mesnes after the custome vsyd  
 before. And by this statute remedy is not prouided  
 to every mesne / but onely where there is but one  
 mesne betwene the lorde that distreyneth and the te  
 nant / & where the same mesne is of full age & in case  
 whan the tenāt without preiudice of any other thā  
 the mesne may attorne hym selfe to the chiefe lorde  
 for women holdyng in dower / by the curtesye of Eng  
 land or elles for terme of lyfe / or by fee tayle / to the



## Melne.

For some causys no remedy is yet puided: but by god  
his grace a nother tyme it shalbe puyded. w. ii. ca. ix.

## Messengers.

1 ¶ No messengers of the kynge nor other for a  
ny besynes of the kynge take any horse or other best  
agaynst the wyll of the owner excepte he sue a suffy  
cyent auctorite of the kynge. And yf he do he shalbe  
imprysoned tyll he haue greyd with the partye. xx.  
B. ii. cap. v.

## Measure.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of weyghtys and mea  
sures.

## Myddelsex.

¶ Take therfore. Assyse. 8. Turrou. 7. Justice of  
assyse. 2. and Justice of peace. 26.

## Mynt.

1 ¶ They that corne at any mynt within this  
realme shall make of every. L. li. of golde as many  
halfe aungelles as amount to the value of. xx. li. and  
of every L. li. of syluer / plate or bullyon / grotes to  
the value of .l. pounde / and halfe grotes to the  
value of. xx. li. pens to the value of. xx. li. halfepens  
to the value of. x. marke / and ferthinges to the value  
v. marke whiche ferthynges shall haue vpon y<sup>e</sup> one  
syde the prynt of the portcolyce / and vpon the other  
syde a rose with a crosse: and yf any do the contras  
rye / the mayster of the mynt shall forseyt. x. li. y<sup>e</sup> half  
therof to the kynge the other to hym that wyll sue  
where wager of lawe & proteccyon shalbe put out.

2 ¶ Item they that resorte to the mynt with bul  
lyon or plate vnder the value aforesayde / shall recei  
ue the. x. parte therof in halfe pens. p<sup>r</sup>ouyded that  
this acte be not p<sup>r</sup>eiudycal to the mynt maysters of  
york.

**Mynt.**

**fo. clxxii.**

poike/Canterbury & Durram. xv. h. viii. cap. xii.

**¶** Take more of mynt in the tytle of money.

**¶** Mysp:ryson.

**¶** Take therfore in the tytle of Recordys.

**¶** Money.

**¶** It shalbe cryed that none vpon greuous for-  
feiture be so hardy to spende/send: or receyue mo-  
ney of a nother coyne than of Englande/Irlande or  
Scotlande: and that none brynge money in to this  
countrey but for his expence: nor to aryue in Englad  
(yf it be not by force of tempest) at any other porte  
than at Sandwich/London/saynt Botolfe/Wapton  
or other knowen portys: and there well and truely  
to shew his money to hym that shalbe assygned by  
the kynge without conseyllynge vpon payne of for-  
feiture of body and money: and that the money be  
there viewyd and examyned. And that none vnder  
the same payne put no money betwene the cloth/sar-  
dels or balye or in any maner whereof suspeccon  
may be of any counseyllynge. And the fynder to haue  
iii. s. of the li. and the kynge the rest. And that the  
body of hym in whose handes false money or clyp-  
pyd shalbe founde/shalbe arestyd tyll he haue found  
his warrant yf it be suspecuous. And because vy-  
uers pore men can not knowe the lyght money of y<sup>e</sup>  
kynge: they shall receyue it or pay it by weyght of  
v. s. by tumberell deliueryd by the keper of the ex-  
change/and marked with the kynges marke as me-  
tury. Statuto de moneta. And se the statute for ma-  
ny shrynges be here omittyd.

**¶** None shall brynge in to this realme clyppyd  
money of this realme or of any other realme: and  
who

## Money.

who y<sup>e</sup> both if at y<sup>e</sup> fyrrt tyme he shall lese y<sup>e</sup> money the seconde tyme he shall lese the money & the other goodes founde with hym / and the thyrð tyme his body and his goodes shalbe forfet to the kyng. And other that be not marchants and haue cryppyn money / they shall breke it incontinēt and sende it to the eschaunge or ellys it shalbe forfeyt. Statuto de moneta paruo.

3 **C** Dyuersse falseheddes of money be declared aswell of falsheb within the realme as without / to the intent they may be the better knowen & the more auoyded. Stat. vocato articuli de moneta: se there.

4 **C** Money cōfiterret to the sterlyng brought in to y<sup>e</sup> realme shalbe forfet. An. ix. E. iii. ca. iii. apud Eborum But bullion & good syluer may be brought to the eschaunge.

5 **C** Sterlyng halfpenny nor ferthynge shal not be mole for vessel nor to do no nother thyng vpo pain of forfeyture / and to be put in pryson. And he that wyl sue for the kyng shal haue the fourth part not withstandynge charter or vse to the contrarye. An. ix. E. iii. cap. iii. apud Eborum.

6 **C** Money shalbe made at yorke & ellys where where the kyng wyl. An. xviii. E. iii. cap. vi.

7 **C** The mynysters of the money shall receyue plate of gold and syluer by weyght and also shal be lyuer money by weyght and not by nomber. An. xv. E. iii. de proditionibus. cap. xix.

8 **C** Marchauntis straungers may brynge plate of gold and syluer & all maner of gold & syluer to our eschaunge / takynge there money of our coyne to the value. And that no marchaunt carye no more out of the realme then he bryngeth in to the realme: and that

## Money. Fo. clxxviii.

that good serche be made therof. Anno. xxvij. E. iii. Stat. Stapule. cap. xiii. And he that wyll may receyue money of a nother lande / but he shall not be compelled thereto / eodem capitulo.

9 **C** The money of .iii. s. of Scotlande shall runne for .iii. s. and of lesse money after the quantyte And yf it be empayred it shalbe put to lesse pryce. An. xvii. E. iii. cap. ii.

10 **C** The Scottyshe grote shall runne for .ii. s. 2 the .ii. s. for .i. s. and the .i. s. for a halspeny / and the halspeny for a fertyng. And yf the scottyshe money be empayred / the value shalbe abryged after the quantite. And that comyssions shalbe made to enquire of them whiche carye or sende any Englyshe money in to Scotlande for to make bullyon in Scottyshe money inpreiudice of the kynge and his realm An. xiii. R. ii. cap. vltimo.

11 **C** No grote nor peny of .ii. s. shalbe molte to make vessell nor other thyng / vpon payne of forfeyt sure / and the meltor shalbe imprysoned tyll he haue payd the kyng the halse of that that is molte / 7 that no money of golde nor syluer of Scotlande nor of othel landes beyonde the see shall renne in any payemēt within this realme / but it shalbe brought in bullyon to the mynte to be turned in Englysh coyne on payne of forfeyture thereof 7 imprysonmēt / and to make fyne 7 raunfom. And that none bryng Englysh money in to Scotland to eichaunge for Scottyshe money / vpon the same payne. The. xvii. R. ii. cap. i.

12 **C** If golde or syluer in coyne or in masse be found by the sercher in any shyp or vessell to go out of any port / haven or kryk of the realme without reynes lycence / it is all forfeyt excepte reasonable expensys

## Money.

expensys whiche he shalbe bounde to confesse incontinent after he shalbe charged by the sercheour vpon payne of forseyture. Wherbynt that no marchaunt strangers shal sell theyr marchaundysse w<sup>th</sup>in y<sup>e</sup> realme and the halfe of the halfe therof receyued employed vpon marchaundysse w<sup>th</sup>in the realme / that they may carry the other halfe by y<sup>e</sup> kynges lycence. The ii. Den. iiii. cap. v.

**E** And se Marchauntes. 27. a statute more harde in this case.

**13.** **E** The kyng hath done to be made new money of golde of auncyent prync and value as it was before / and also new money of syluer .s. a money shalbe called a grose of the value of .iii. sterlynges / and a halfe grose of .ii. sterlynges / the whiche shall ronne from hens forth with our money of sterlyng halfpenny and ferthyng therof as well of new money as of olde. And that none vpon greuous forseyture refuse none of the sayde money of golde nor syluer for the pryce .s. the noble for a halfe marke / and half noble at .iii. s. and .iii. d. and ferthyng at .xv. d. in no payment. And that no eschaunge nor sale of money shalbe in no place but where the kyng shall assygn vpon payne of forseyture of the same money / and of imprisonment of the body of the sellers / chaungours or byers without maymprise at the kyngs will. And that none carry out of this realme no golde nor syluer in plate nor in money / but the money of golde and syluer newly made vpon payne of forseyture of the same golde and syluer / and imprisonment of theyr bodies at the kynges will. An. xxv. E. iii. de moneta apud turrim London.

**14.** **E** Marchauntes and other whiche fro hens

# Money.

fo. clxix.

With bringe any gold or syluer of the coyne of Fla-  
nders Scotlande or other lande in to Englande: shal  
forseye the same money to the kynge. And that good  
lawe shalbe made therupon. An. ii. W. iii. ca. vi.

15. ¶ For increasynge of charyte of almyte it is  
ordyned that the thyrde partye of all the money of  
finer that shalbe brought to the bullion, shalbe  
made in halspens and terthynges: that is to say, the  
one halfe therof in halspens and the other halfe in  
terthynges: and no gold smyth melt no halspeny nor  
terthyng of syluer vpon payne of forseyture of iii.  
times as myche as shalbe molten. Anno. iii. W. iii.  
capitulo. x.

16. ¶ Saly halspens shal not runne from hens  
forth in payment nor in other maner vpon payne of  
forseyture. An. xi. W. iii. cap. v. And this statute &  
also all other statutes of money of Scotlande and  
of beyonde the see be confyrmid: and that Saly half  
pens be forseyt in whose handes so ever they be. An.  
xii. W. iii. cap. vi.

17. ¶ Justices of assyse haue power by commissiō  
to inquire here and determyne of counterfeyters &  
porters of false money in the lande: and of clyppynge  
wallynge and fyllinge and of all falsches of money.  
And iustices of peace haue power by commissiō to  
inquire of all this: and yf any be endytid before the  
of the premissis: to make proces agayns hym by a  
captas onely. An. iii. W. v. stat. ii. cap. vii. Inquire yf  
they shal arreigne them. &c.

18. ¶ Saly halspens / soshens / dookens / & all mo-  
ney of Scotlande shalbe put out all: and who that  
maketh / byeth / coyneth or bringeth in to this realm  
of Saly halspens / soshens and dookens shalbe pu-

Y. i.

nythes



## Money.

arrested as a felon. And he y<sup>e</sup> taketh or payeth such money shall lose. *L. s.* wherof the kyng shall have one halfe and he that wyll sue the other halfe. And that the iustice of peace maye baylyffe and steward of ierps shall inquire. *zc.* and the sayde mayors baylyffes and stewards shall sende theyr presentment before the iustice of peace and shall make proces of vylary and the sayd matters here and there myne. *The.iii. D. v. stat. per se.*

19 ¶ None of the kynges legys shall receyue any money of gold but by weyght. *H. ix. D. v. cap. xi.*

20 ¶ Certeyne ordynauncis were made of money and of eschaungys of money to endure for certane tyme past. *H. ix. D. v. sta. ii. in plurib<sup>9</sup> capitulis.*

21 ¶ The lordys of the kynges counsell may assigne workmen to make money and to holde the eschaunges in Yoike and Bryskowe and other places as they shall thinke necessary. *H. i. D. vi. cap. i.*

22 ¶ None carry money out of y<sup>e</sup> realm agaynst the statuts therof made vpon payne of forseynture except payment for souldiers and excepte certayne causes except as in the statute. *zc.* And yet he ought to have licence of the kyng. And every compert of marchants strangers shall fynde suerty for their felosshyp in the chauncery / that they shall not carry vt supra vpon the same payne. *H. ii. D. vi. cap. vi.*

23 ¶ Blankes be voydyd out of the realme / that they shall not be takē in paymēt vpo the same payne that is reherfys of. *Salp. halfpens. ii. D. v. cap. ii.*

24 ¶ The master of the mynte shall receyue of every one that buyngeth syluer to the mynte after the value vpon payne of double damage to the buyer and that the controller & the assayer of y<sup>e</sup> mynte

## Money. To. clxx.

be present. And every of them shalbe sworne to so indifferently without rewarde vpo payne of double damages/and they shalbe also haaving the science of the crafts of goldefmythry and of the mynt. And that the mayster nor changeour shall not sell gold nor sylver or bullion brought to the mynt vpo pain conteyned in the indenture betwene the kynge and hym. An. d. l. vi. cap. xii.

¶ Also because that great skarpyte of whyte money is withyn the realme / because that sylver is bought and solde not coyned at the pryce of xxx. s. the. li. of Troy / where the same poind is not of more value at the corne than xxx. s. abating for the charge. And it is ordeyned and establyshyd for the encreas of the sayd money / that none dye nor sell no sylver in place nor pece nor masse being of as good clay as the sterlyng above xxx. s. the. li. of Troy as above the fastyon / vpon pain of forfeiture yf double value of as moche so bought or solde agaynste this indyauce and that the one halfe be forfeit to the kynge vs and the other halfe to his vs ther wyl he therfore and proue the forfeiture. And ordeyned alwaye that they that go to the coynage may have and take of the maysters of yf same coyne after that as is lawfully conteyned in the indentures betwene the kynge and the mayster therof made / and also the mayster of the sayd mynt for the tyme beyng may take & deliuer as is conteyned in yf sayd indentures without more takyng for the ease and profyte of the common people. The. d. l. vi. cap. xiii.

¶ It is accorded that the statute of H. xv. c. ii. which wyl that every one that conuertyth any money of this realme or of any other realme or

## Money.

any gold or bullion / plate or syluer beyond the see  
 shalbe punished as a felon yf he haue not licence of  
 the kynge / whiche statute was not made to endure  
 but for .ii. yeres: shalbe a good and an effectuell esta-  
 blisshment to begyn at the feste of the purificacyon of our  
 lady in the yere of oure lordes. M.C.C.C. lxxxii. to  
 endure for .xx. yeres. 2c. An. iij. l. viij. cap. xxiij. And  
 loke for lyke matter. An. i. l. viij. cap. xiiij. and An. iij.  
 l. viij. cap. i. but because that it is expyred it is not  
 here wrytten. And further it is accorded by the sayd  
 statute of. An. iij. l. viij. that no pson dwelling within  
 this realme pay or deliuer by way of eschaunge or  
 otherwys any such money / bullion or gold wrought  
 to any marchaunt / straunger / vpon payne of forfey-  
 ture the double. 2c. the one halfe to hym which will  
 lease or buyng accyon of: oer by wryt / bill / playne or  
 informacyon in the eschequer / in whiche accyon or in-  
 formacyon no esson nor proteccyon lyeth: and the o-  
 ther halfe to the kynge. 2c. 27. **¶** All soueraynes / halfe soueraynes / royals /  
 halfe royals / and the fourth parte of a royall / the  
 sungell / and halfe sungell / beyng golde hole and of  
 weyght and all grotes now currant within this re-  
 alme for. iij. s. beyng syluer & not clippyd / mynyshyd  
 or empayred except reasonable weyng though they  
 be crackyd / and all pens of .ii. s. now currant within  
 this realme for. ii. s. beyng syluer and not clippyd or  
 empayred / vt supra / though they be broken / and all  
 pens beyng syluer haupnge the prynt of the kynges  
 coyne: shalbe currant aswell to y<sup>e</sup> kynges receyvers  
 as to other without refusell / excepte pens beyng  
 spurrys or moletttes betwixt the barrators and they  
 go for s. ob. and he that refusyth such money shalbe  
 compelled

## Money. Jo. clxxi.

compelled to take it by the mayor, bayly, constable,  
or other head officer there: & also to be imprisonyd or  
otherwys punysshyd by thei' discrecyon. And if any  
mayor or other head officer refuse suche money. &c.  
they to be compellyd to accepte it & to be punysshyd  
ye supary by the iustices of peace. &c. and that grotes  
and halfe grotes that be clyppyd or otherwys em-  
poynd excepte reasonable weryage shall not from  
hensforth be currant but they may be brought to ye  
kynge mynt thereto be chaunged or the owner may  
convert them in to bullyon or plate. &c. and in exch-  
ange and clyppynge in tyme to come: the kynge hath  
orderned a new coyne of grotes and halfe grotes yf  
shall have a cyrcle about the vnter part and all gold  
shall have the hole scripture that it may be knowen  
if they be clyppyd and that the warden and control-  
ler of the mynt duely serche the coyne that it be of  
supariod it passe the mynt upon payne to lese thei' re-  
dyce & make fyne at the kynge's wyl. And that no  
person carrie out of the realme into Irland any bul-  
lyon plate or coyne above xlii. s. viii. d. nor bring any  
coyne of gold or syluer of the coyne of Irlande into  
this realme above iij. s. iiii. d. vpon payne of forsey-  
nynge to have imprisonment & to make fyne and  
ransom at the kynge's wyl: and that suche money  
of Irlande above the sayd somme of iij. s. iiii. d. may  
be seasyd: and he that seasyth it to bringe it to the  
kynge's mynt & to have the value of the halfe they  
of deliuered hym by the master of y<sup>e</sup> mynte to his  
owne use. Anno. xix. Henric. vi. capitulo. v.

¶ Toke more for money in cunage / Eschange 4.  
in golde and syluer / Justice of assise. 14. Treason  
14. and 9. Also se of what weyght a peny shalbe  
y. iij. weyghtys

**Weyghts and measures.**

**1** **C** Mordauncester. The recognyssaunce of assise of mordauncester shalbe alwaye taken in theyr countres. Magna carta cap. xi. And se Bournement. 2.

**2** **C** If the gardern holde the lande above the full age of the heyre / the heyre shall have assise of mordauncester agayns hym and recover his damages from the tyme he was of full age. Westm. cap. vii. Enquere ff it be tyled lande.

**3** **C** If a man dye and have many heyres where of one is a son or daughter / broder or sister / nephew or nece / the other be of a more lenger degre / the these forsaids heyres shall have a writ of mordauncester Gloucest. cap. vi.

**4** **C** If a woman recover her dower agayns a gardene and he confessyth the accyon or losyth by default / or plederth a fayne plee by the whiche he recovereth the heyre when he cometh to full age shall have an accyon agayns the woman of the value of his dower so that the excepcon shalbe shewyd to the woman to shewe that she hath ryght in his dower. 2c. West. 2. cap. iii.

**5** **C** Take more of mordauncester / Damages. 3. Elin. 12. and Justice of assise. 1.

**6** **C** Mortemayn.

**1** **C** It shalbe lawfull to none to sell nor to give lande to any house of religyon / and yf suche gift in sale be made it is voyde / and the lande is forseynt to the chefe lord. Magna carta. cap. lxxvi.

**2** **C** No religyous person shall entre vpon any mannys fee / without the lycence of the chefe lord of the

## Mortemayn. fo. clxxii.

of the fee of whom it is immediately holden. *Warte  
buge. cap. xxxy.*

**I**f any religious or spiritual persones im-  
pleade any pt maketh default wherby the lande shoulde  
be lost yet it shalbe inquryd by the countrey if the de-  
mandant haue ryght or no: and yf he haue then  
iudgemēt shalbe gyuen for hym. And yf he haue no  
ryght then the next lord above yf he aske it within  
the yere and yf not than the next lord above yf he  
aske it within halfe a yere and so every lord to haue  
his halfe yere tyll it come to the kynge. And every  
one of the these lordes / or any other for the kynge /  
may challenge the iurye. And the land shal remayne  
after the iudgemēt be clere in y<sup>e</sup> knges handes tyll  
the demaunt by the demandant or some of these lordes  
be disprouyd. And the shyriffys shalbe charged to  
answere to the elchequer of the issues. *W. 1. cap. xxv.*

**N**o religious presume to receyue or to ap-  
propriate to hym by craft or tynge / or by the con-  
sent of gys terme or other wyse any landes or tenes  
or tenements whiche by any meanes shuld be mortemayn  
And yf they do it shalbe lawfull to the lord imme-  
diatlye within a yere after to entre and to holde the  
same landes in fee. And yf the lord entre not within  
the yere than it shalbe lawfull to y<sup>e</sup> next lord above  
within halfe a yere after to entre. *cc.* And so every  
lord shal haue his halfe yere. And yf all the lordes  
be negligent & be of full age and within the realme /  
and out of prison: then the kynge shal sease y<sup>e</sup> land  
and in to his handes and shal inesse other there of  
yeldyng to hym certayne seruyce for the defence of  
the realme sauynge to the lordes warden / releue /  
distress and other seruyce / & unto be religious.

*y. 11.*

**CB**



**¶** In the firste grous man that had before this statute purchased land with y<sup>e</sup> kynges lycence though he cannot shew that he is entred by some process he shalbe put to reasonable fyne. An. xvij. Ed. iii. cap. iij.

**¶** Landes whiche be made churyardes & allowed & made sepulture by the apostolyke bull without the kynges lycence & these lordes be in case of statute or religion. And forther in all cases where any be in possession by feoffment other wyse of any landes, tenementes, howsons, fees or other possessions to the vse of men of religion or other for the all persones to the intent to mortyse them, wherof suche persones take the profytes: it shalbe doner them as of landes alienyd against the statute of religion. And the same law shalbe of such possession purchasyd to the vse of gildys or brotherhodes.

And that mayres, baylyffes & commons of any town whiche have comynalte perpetuall or of others that have offyce perpetuall shal not purchase to the use or other to thyr vse: for they take the profytes upon the same payne. An. xv. Ed. iii. cap. v.

**¶** Where as by reason of feoffmentes, fines, wylles, recoveryes, and other estatys & assurances made of trust of any hereditamentys to the vse of parischurches, chapelles, churchwardens, colleges, fraternities, comynalties, compaynes, or brotherhodes, or to have obytes perpetuall, or continuall seruyce of a prestre for ever or for iiij. or an score yeres founden of thissues and profytes of such hereditamentis there growyth muche hurte in the realme: It is ordeyned that all suche uses, rentes and purposes to be deuysyd or ordeyned by any

## Mortemayn. Fo. clxxiii.

like recoverer or conyse or other to whose vse they  
 haue after the first day of Marche in the xxiiij.  
 yere of kynge Henry the. viij. shalbe vterly voyde in  
 the lawe. Wherby that every person hauing any  
 hereditamentis in possession or vse may ordeyn any  
 of the vses or the ententes aforesaid as they myght  
 haue done before this statute: so that it be not made  
 to endure by any craft or colour above the terme of  
 xx. yeres next after the makinge of suche vse. This  
 statute shalbe interpreted as beneficially as may be  
 to the utter destruction of such vses. And if any do  
 brede there heries vpon paynes or any other craft  
 or colour contrary to the meaning herof: such pay-  
 nes craftes and colour shalbe voyde. This acte  
 shall not be prejudiciall to the ancient customes of  
 cyties boroughes and townes corporate for deuyse  
 to be made into mortemayn. xxiiij. lb. viij. cap. x.  
 Toke more for mortemayn in y<sup>e</sup> tytle of ad quod  
 dampnum.

### Mortuaries.

If any person spirituall nor theyre fermers hay-  
 tynges nor leases shall call any person before any iu-  
 ge spirituall for y<sup>e</sup> recouere of any mortuaries more  
 then is here after mencyned vpon payne to forfeit  
 for every tyme so myche in value as they shall take  
 above the somme lymyted in this acte: and ouer y<sup>e</sup>  
 to the partye greued for the whiche he shall  
 haue an accyon of det by wryt bpll or informacyon  
 wherein no wager of lame ession nor proteccyon shal  
 be allowed.  
 First no mortuarye shalbe taken of any whiche  
 at his deeth hath in mouable goodes under the va-  
 lue of x. markes.

## Mortuaries

**¶** Also no mortuare shalbe taken but onely wher mortuaries haue ben vsyd to be payed / & there after the forme here after mencyoned. For in no mo place but one .s. there where his moste habitacyon is and there but one. For no pson shall take for a mortuare of any person beyng at his deeth of the value of .x. markes aboue his dettis payed / and vnder .xl. s. iiij. d. And of the value of .xxi. s. iiij. d. vnder .xl. s. iiij. d. not aboue .vi. s. viij. d. And of the value of .xl. s. iiij. d. or aboue to any some what so euer it be not aboue .x. s. Prouyded y<sup>e</sup> no mortuary shalbe asked nor payed for any woman couert / baron / or chyld / or any person not keepyng house / or for any wayfaryng manne / but the mortuaries of suche wayfaryng men be answerable in that place where they hadde theyr most habitacyon at the tyme of theyr deeth.

**¶** Prouyded that any suche spirituall person may take any thyng which shalbe disposed or bequeathed to them or to the hygh altier of y<sup>e</sup> churche. Also no thyng shalbe taken for mortuaries in wals / nor marches of the same / nor in Calye or Berwyke or the marches of the same / but onely in such places of the same where mortuaries haue be accustomed to be payed / and there but onely after the forme abovespecyfied.

**¶** Prouyded that the bysshopper of Bangoure / Landaffe / saynt Davys and saynte Bils and that the archdeken of Chester may take such mortuaries of the prestes within theyr diocesses and thair dioccyons as here tofore haue bene accustomed. Prouyded also that in such places where mortuaries haue bene accustomed to be taken of lesse value none shalbe compelled to paye any other mortuare or more for any mortuary than hath ben accustomed.

## Mortuaries. fo. clxxiii.

no mortuary there shalbe demaunded of any per  
son exempte by this acte / ypon paye afore sayd.  
Gloucester. cap. vi.

### Murder.

Murder is made felony. Anno. v. Hen.  
cap. iiii.

### Murage.

Citizens and burghs whom the kyng or his  
father hath grauntyd murage for the inclosynge of  
their townes and for that murage takynge others  
wherthan is to them grauntyd: they shall lose that  
grace for ever and shalbe in the kynges mercy. West.  
cap. iiii.

### Murder.

Murder shall not be aduynge where onely  
an infortune is aduynge. But murder shall hang  
pace ypon them that be slayne by felony and not of  
chance. Darlebyge. cap. xxi.

No wytt shalbe grauntyd out of the chancery  
to enquire yf a man slewe another by mysaduen  
ture or in defendynge hym selfe / or in other maner  
by felony. But yf such one be in pryson and put hym  
upon the contray / and it is founde that he dyd it in  
defendynge hym selfe or by mysadventure / the kyng  
shall shew hym grace yf he wyll. Gloucester. cap. ii.  
This wytt was not the wytte of odio et amicitia as ap  
peareth by the register.

Toke more for murder. Bopell. S. Justice of peace  
in Brookes. 5. and in the tytle of Robberyes. 6. in yf  
before of Wyndchester.

Rest

**Stat in partibus transmarinis.**

**I****t** was declared in the parlyament that the lawe that the kynges chyldren borne in Englands or without shalbe inheritable. And this lawe was fyrmed by this statute. *xc.* And in ryght of other borne out of the realme out of the allegiance of Englande it is agreed that John of Beumont, eldest beth the doughter of Guy of Brian and John the son of Raffe Daubeney and other whom the kyng wolde name yf they come to his memory which be borne beyande the see out of the allegiance of Englande shalbe from hence forth able to have & enjoye their heritages after the deith of thers suerlows of all parties within the allegiance of Englande in fforth as they that be borne within the same allegiance. And all chyldren whiche from hence forth shalbe borne out of the allegiance of the kyng of whom the father & mother at the tyme of the birth be of the sayd and allegiance of the kyng of Englander shal have and enjoye the same benefites and advantage to have inheritauce within the same allegiance as other heres before sayde in tyme come so that the mothers of the same infantes gover the see by the assent and wyll of thers husbandes. And yf it be aleged agaynste any such borne beynde the see that he is bastarde in cas where the byshop shulde have knowlege of the bastardye shalbe commaunded to the byshop to certifye to the kynges court as it hath be of olde tyme & sed in case of bastardye agaynste them whiche be borne in Englande. *xxv. E. iii. Statuto per se de natis in partibus transmarinis.*

**27** **I****t** was declared in the parlyament that the lawe that the kynges chyldren borne beyande the see at Calles and ellys where within the kynges forthe shal be is agreed

**Stat i p<sup>ti</sup>b<sup>9</sup> transmarinis. fo. clxxv.**  
Agreed that the comen law and the statute there  
upon before this tyme made shalbe holden. **En. xlii.**  
**Enl. cap. x.**

**Take for the landes of Normans, prerogative  
of the kynge. 17.**

**Wauey.**

**Take therfore in the tyle of Shyppys.**

**He muste vexe.**

**None shalbe dystreyned to do more seruyce  
of a knyghtes see nor no other freholde than is des-  
tyrol. Magna carta cap. x.**

**Nettyes.**

**No maner of person spirituall nor temporal  
not having any park/chace or forest of theyr owne  
kepe any nettyes called verchays or bukstallys vpon  
payne to forfait for every moneth yf he kepeth them  
to hym that wyl sue and also. 4. iustices of peas  
have power at theyr celsyons to examyne and to con-  
vynce the offender to prysen tyll he have sold suerty  
to paye the sayde forfeiture and that those iustices  
that so examyneth. 2c. shal have the x. part for theyr  
labour. **En. xii. D. vii. cap. xi.****

**Take more for nettyes/ Hunters. I. and in Ryvers**

**Newcastell vpon tyne.**

**No person shall lode nor unlode any goodys  
to be solde within the realme or ellys where within  
the river and haven of Tyne betwene yf sparhauke  
and bedwynstreimes but onely at Newcastle vpon  
payne of forfeiture of all suche goodes and it shall  
be full to the maye burgesses & compnyls of the  
saye**



## Newcastell vpon tyne.

sayd towne and the kynges officers there to see the same and the value therof to be answered to the kyng in his eschequer.

**¶** And prouyden that this acte be not preiudiciall to ny of the kynges subiectes for lodynge or vnlodyng of any salte or fysh within the sayd ryuer or to them or any other persone repayyng to the sayde port with shypps and other marchaundyses for selling or byenge of any warrys nedefull for the vitayll and amending of theyr sayde shyppes at that tyme Anno. xxi. D. viii. cap. xviii. Take more for Newcastle vpon Tyne Shyppinge. 4. 5. and 6.

### ¶ This pntis.

**¶** Two iustices shalbe assygned before whom and none other the assyse of nouell disseysyn / moouaunces and attaynt shalbe taken. And they shal be iocates to them. 2c. And before those iustices shalbe determined inquestis of trespass plects before iustices of both the benches / in the whiche there is a lyght examynacyon: as when the entre or disseysyn is made / or in case where it must be inquired of one article. But inquestes of vyuers articles whiche are great examynacyon shalbe taken in y<sup>e</sup> bench / except both the parties desyre y<sup>e</sup> the inquest may be taken before 4. of y<sup>e</sup> felosshyp or before one or some knyght of the shyre. And a certayne day and place shalbe set in the countie in the presence of the parties: and they shal haue a wryt that they doo to come before the iustices at West. 22. 2c. except before such and suche a day and place there come 22. 2c. And when y<sup>e</sup> enquiry be taken / they shalbe returned in the bench / and there shal iudgement be given. And yf contynuing the same

(sayd forme) the inquestes be taken: they shalbe as  
 wyde except that assyse of Warreyn presentment &  
 an inquest of a Quare impedit shalbe determined in  
 theyr proper countyes before one iustice in y<sup>e</sup> bench  
 and one knyght at a certayne day & place / wherther  
 the defendaunt agree or not / and there iudgement  
 shalbe gyuen incontynent. *W. 1. cap. xxx.*

¶ It is agreed that inquestys and reconysaun-  
 ces before the iustices of bothe the benches shalbe  
 taken in y<sup>e</sup> tyme of vacacyon before one of the same  
 iustices before whom the plee was adioynynge with  
 hym a knyght of the countye where. *zc.* excepte the  
 inquest nede great examinacyon. And in such inquest  
 from henceforth it shalbe done as the iustices shal  
 seme best to be done to the profyte of our realme not  
 withstandynge the statute of. *W. 1. fo. y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>* the forme  
 conteyned in the sayd statute be omittyd in the tak-  
 ynge of any inquestes / then they shalbe taken as  
 wyde. *Statuto de finibus cap. ultimo.*

¶ Nisi prius of lande whiche nedyth no great  
 examinacyon shalbe taken in the countrey before. *ii.*  
 iustices or one iustice & a sad man / so there be a cer-  
 tayne day gyuen in the benche and a certayne day in  
 the countrey / yf the demaundaunt desire it. And in  
 quetes in plee of lande that aske great examynacy-  
 on shalbe taken in the countrey / *vt supra* before. *ii.*  
 iustices of the benche / and they shall haue power to  
 recorde nonsurys and defautys and make reporte in  
 the benche / and there vpon iugement shalbe gyuen.  
 And that this statute extende not to graund assyls.  
 And also a iustice adioynynge to hym a sad man at  
 the request of the plerntiffes / shall take inquestes  
 of ples mouys by attachement and of strelle and

## Nisi prius.

And shall recorde nonsutis and take the enquest in default. And ypon theyr recorde iudgement shalbe gyven in the benche. And as to assyse of Darern presentement and Quare impedit it shalbe done in the statute of p. d. and it shalbe recordyd in the benche that that they have done them/ and there shalbe enrollyd. And yf the iustices come not in the countrey at the day. .xc. the parties with the men of the enquest shal kepe theyr day in the bench statuto. Ebo. edito. An. rr. E. ii.

4. **N**isi prius shalbe grauntyd in a ple of law aswell at the prayer of the tenaunt as at the demandant/ and it shalbe taken after the forme lymyted by the statute of Yorke. An. i. E. iii. cap. xv.

5. **N**isi prius shalbe in attaynt. v. E. iii. cap. vi.

6. **E**ppon an issue tryed in the kynges benche yf none of that benche maye come/ the nisi prius shalbe than grauntyd before the iustice of the comon place and reconverso. .xc. and yf none of them maye come/ than before the chefe baron yf he be lerdyn in the lawe or before the iustice of assyse/ so that alway one of them shalbe a iustice or serrauant at the lawe sworne/ and that they may recorde nonsutis and fautis accordyng to the statute of Yorke. .xc. and the tenure of the recorde shalbe deluyeryd to either partye yf it be askyd/ so that there be no fraud to the nor to the wrrye. And they shall haue power to geue iudgement in assyse of darern presentement and in quare impedit as apperyth in the statuto of Yorke. Anno. rui. E. iii. cap. xv.

7. **N**o enquest but assyse and deluyeraunce of geyns be taken by nisi prius nor in other maner in the suite of none before that the hantys of all them

**Nisi prius.****fo. clxxvii.**

that shall passe in the inquest be retornyd. xlii. E. iii. capitulo. xi.

8. ¶ A man shall pay for the comysions of nisi prius in the eschequer. ii. s. and for the wrytte and the recorde. ii. s. v. R. ii. cap. xvi.

9. ¶ Nisi prius shalbe grauntyd at the prayer of the surroure or any of them at the graunde distresse retornyd / & yf aswell at the eschequer as ellys where if the parties refuse to pray it. vii. R. ii. cap. vii.

10. ¶ Justice of nisi prius in all cases of felony & treason haue power to gyue iudgement incontynent aswell where they be acquytte as attaynt / & to warde execution by and by. xlii. E. vi. cap. i.

¶ Toke more of iustice of nisi prius. Viournement & Conspyracy. 4. and maintenaunce. 4.

¶ Nonclayme ¶ If a fyne be leured vpon suche landes / that is to say / saylys : by the same ryght it shalbe of none effect nor the heyres nor they to whom the reuercyō belongeth though they be of full age in Englonde and out of pryson haue no nede to put theyr clayme west. ii. capitulo. i. This statute is vnderstande of saylys lande.

¶ Nonclayme of fynes is put oute. Anno. rxx. E. iii. capitulo. xvi.

¶ But note well that there is an other nonclayme of fynes by the statute of. R. the. iiij. and W. the. vii. de appereth. Fynes. 6. and. 7.

¶ Non omittas. ¶ Toke therfore. Retorde of Shyppes. 2.

¶ Non pleuyn. ¶ Non pleuyn of lande is put out. Bar. E. iii. ca. ii.

## Non residence.

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of pluralitee.

### Nonfute.

**I**n **C** It is establishe that yf a verdict passe agost  
the pleyntiffe that the same pleyntiffe shall not be  
nonfute. An. d. h. uij. cap. xij.

### Montenure.

**I**n **C** Montenure or percell shall not abate yf  
but for the poeison wherof it is pledyd. Anno. r.  
L. iij. stat. de peditiombus. capit. xv.

### North and south Tyndale.

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of Tyndale.

### Northumberlande.

**I**n **C** Whospyrre of Northumberlande make col  
leccyon of hed pens vpon payue of. L. ii. wherof be  
that wyl sue shall haue the one halfe. xij. Henrici  
seru. capitulo septimo. For it is extorcyon and bry  
bery et cetera.

### Horwyche.

**I**n **C** It is accordyd that the cytezens of Hor  
wyche may take to be thei pientysas as well yf son  
or doughter of hym that can not spende. xx. s. by re  
re as of hym which may notwithstandinge the  
tute of. An. v. Hen. iij. made to the contrarye. But  
also it is accordyd yf no man there any worschman  
mell within the sayd cytye. but yf he haue ben app  
tyse at the same occupacyon by. vii. yeres or that he  
be receyued to the same by the maysters of the oc  
pacyon with the assent of the mayre there: & that be  
that doth the contrary this maynteners shall  
for euery tyme. xx. s. the one halfe to the kynge and  
the other to the mayre and to y<sup>e</sup> maysters of the oc  
cupacyon

## **Rodwyche. To. clxxviii.**

occupacion. And that no person that is no sherman  
take in his house any sherman vpon payne of for  
feiture. *Et. s. to the vse before sayd.* And this shalbe  
forchyd by the maysters of the occupacion. *promy*  
dyd that the maysters of the occupacion make non  
ordynance among them selfe but such as the mayre  
and aldermen of the sayd cytye shall thynke necessa  
rye for the kynges subiectis. *An. xi. Den. vii. cap. xi.*  
And after this statute is repelled as touchynge the  
sayd article of worsted sherynge. *An. xix. Den. vii.*  
*capitulo. xvii.*

**¶** Makers of worsteddis/sars/and flamis in  
Rodwyche/whiche by. iiij. wardens be enabled to  
haue prentyses may haue prentyses so they passe not  
two at onys/any were to the contrary nor withstand  
yng. *An. xii. D. vii. cap. i.*

### **¶ Nuisance.**

**¶** A wyte shalbe made as before. *Questus est*  
*nobis A. quod. B. leuauit domum in eam/et alia q*  
*sunt ad nocumentu. &c.* And yf it passe from one pers  
on to a nother: than the wyte shalbe made thus.  
*Quod B. et. C. leuauit. &c. w. ii. cap. xiiii.*

**¶** All wytes of nuisance called vicountillis  
shalbe made from hens forth at the eleccyon of the  
pleynesse in the nature before vsed or in the nature  
of assyse determinable before the kynges iustices of  
tyder of the benches or before y<sup>e</sup> iustices assigned  
to take the assyses in the countye. *An. vii. R. ii. ca. vii.*  
Toke more for nuisance for yll ordures in y<sup>e</sup> tytle  
of Inseccyons.

### **¶ Obligacyon.**

**¶** If a man myse a womā sole to make an ob  
ligacyon or statute marchaunte/promysynge hit  
Z. ii. farth



## Obligacyon.

sayth/loue or affyaunce or other lyke by dissymulacyon/or ellys w<sup>th</sup> them into they<sup>r</sup> possessyon / & than wyll not suffer them to goo at large tyll theye haue made such an obligacyon or statute or promyse the maryage. &c. If after the woman wyll not be gouerned by hym/and yf he do sue the sayd bonde: then the woman shall haue a w<sup>ryt</sup> oute of the chauncery direct to the shryffe where. &c. returnable before the chauncellour. And than if the partye appere not before them whiche the chauncellour assygnyd to examyne it / or yf he appere and yf it be found before them: than the obligacyon and all the proces there of shalbe voyde/and yf the shryffe retorne not the w<sup>ryt</sup>te he shall lose. *E. li. xxxi. D. vi. cap. ix. De felon. 4.* Take more of obligacyon/Conspyracy and Shryffes. 19.

## ¶odio & am.

¶Take therfore Appell. 5. Fynes forfettes to the kynge. 1. Maympryse. 1. and Murder. 2.

## ¶Officers.

1 ¶No shryffe/coroner or other minister of the kynge take wages to do his offyce. And yf he do he shall paye double damages. *west. 1. cap. xxx.*

2 ¶The chauncellour/tresorer/keper of the privie seal / stewarde and chamberlayne of the kynges house/ the clerke of the rollys / the iustice of both benches/ the barons of the elchequer and other that shalbe called to ordeyne/name or to make the iustice of peace/shryffes/exchetours/customers/controlers/or other the kynges officers shalbe sworn they shall name them without any effeccyon / & that he that sueth for any offyce by hym selfe or by a nother/shal not be put in y<sup>e</sup> same offyce. *E. xi. R. 1. c. 1.*

¶No

## Officers. Fo. clxxix.

3. **¶** No eschetour / gaugeour of wyne / aulnes  
geour / sercher or weyer of wollys or other marchas  
ysse / collectour of custome & subsidyes what so ever  
they be / or controllers : shall haue no estate in his  
offyce for terme of lyfe or of yeres / but shall abyde  
in the kynges handes vpon the gouernaunce of the  
tresorer with the assent of the counsell whan nede  
shalbe. And a patent made to the contrary shalbe  
voyde. *An. xvij. B. ii. cap. v.* And se the statute of. *An.*  
*xxi. B. vi. cap. v.* that no patent of any of the sayde  
offices shalbe sealed in the chauncery excepte vnder  
the warrant of the tresorer. *xc.* And yf it be it shalbe  
voyde. *An. xxxi. B. vi. cap. v.* And se suche a mater.  
*Wynage. i. and patentes. 8. and Serchours. 3.*

4. **¶** Officers by patent in euery of the kynges  
courtes / which haue power by vertue of theyr office  
to make clerkes in the sayd courtes : shalbe chargyd  
and sworne to make suche clerkes vnder the for wh<sup>ch</sup>  
they wyll answere. *An. ii. B. vi. cap. xiiij.*

5. **¶** No fyllyer / exigenter / nor other officers  
shall make an entre in the comen benche or kynges  
benche that the demaundaunt offeryth hym selfe in  
proper person / If the sayde person be not fyrst exa  
mined and sworne before the iustices that he is the  
same person / or a nother suffycient for hym vpo payn  
of forfeiture. *xl. s.* to the kyng for every default. *A. 2.*  
*Ben. vi. cap. iij.* to endure tyll the next parlyament.  
And after the same statute was made perpetual. *A.*  
*xvij. Ben. vi. cap. ix.*

6. **¶** Take how offices of the kynges graut shal  
be forseyt by ouers ways in the tytle of forfeiture.

**¶** Take more for officers / *Assyse. 2. Exorcyon. 1. &*  
*2. Bozellers. 3. Mayntenaunce. 8. & Shryffes. 19.*

## Oyer and termynner.

1. **¶** A writte of oyer and termynner shall not be graunted but before the iustice of the one bench or other, or the iustice in eyre, but for greute trespass where hasty remedy is requyrd. m. ii. cap. xxi.

2. **¶** Iustices of oyer and termynner were assygned by auctorite of the parlyament to here & petyner all playntys, quarellys and trespassys done within certeyne tyme there expressed in the statute, and all that that is agaynst statutes aswell y<sup>e</sup> toucheth the kyng as y<sup>e</sup> people. Statuto vocato Raggeman.

3. **¶** The oyers and termynners be not graunted but before iustices of both benches or iustices i eyre and that for horryble trespass after the statute made in the tyme of our graundfather. 1c. and not other wyse. An. ii. E. iii. cap. ii. in fine.

4. **¶** Iustice of oyer and termynner shall make writtes into foreyn counties to take them that be convicted of felony. v. E. iii. cap. xi.

5. **¶** If a mā be outlawed before iustices of oyer and termynner and hath the kynges charter and they be vp: than he shall remoue the recorde into y<sup>e</sup> kynges bench, and shall have a scire factas agaynst the pleyntiffe and there plede vpon the furst writte. 1c. And than his charter shalbe alowyd. An. v. E. iii. capitulo. xii.

6. **¶** Iustice of oyer and termynner shalbe sworn in the chauncery before that the commissyon be to them deluyeryd. 1c. E. iii. cap. xi.

7. **¶** Writtyes of oyer and termynner shalbe graunted after the statutes therof made. But the iustices whiche shalbe thereto assygnyd shalbe named by y<sup>e</sup> court and not by the partye. An. xxxiii. E. iii. cap.

**¶** Take note for oyer and termynner comysyon

## Oyer and terminer. fo. clxxx.

comptrollyners. 4. and Proces. 5.

### Oyle.

**T**he mayre of London with the mayster & wardens of talowe chaundelers haue auctorite to seiche all oyles brought into London to be solde in whose handes so euer they be found and to dampne and vterly cast away all oyles that be found defectiue or falsely or disseuably myrte fro thei right hande and also to comyt suche persones as shalbe founde defectiue in vsyng suche craft to prisson and to punyshe them by thei discrecyons accordyng to the customes of the cyte. And the mayre of euery othre cyte/borough or towne where mayre is or gouernour or ruler there: haue lyke power in othre cytes/boroughes and townes throughe the towne. In. ii. h. viii. cap. xiiii.

**T**oke more for oyle. Sawgyng of wyne. 3. 6. 7. Sand weyghtes and Measures. 29. and. 33.

### Ordynaries.

**W**hen the goodes of any deed man dyeng in testate beyng in det to any other and bounde there fore come to the handes of the ordynary to dispose: the ordynaries be bounde to answere the dette as farre as the goodes of the deed man wyl suffice in the same maner as the executours be bounde if he had made a testament. w. ii. cap. xix.

**T**he kynge shall cause the extorcions of ordynaries to be harde and to be determyned for taryng of proues of testamentys. xxxi. E. iii. cap. iii.

**I**t shalbe lawfull to all ordynaries hauyng episcopall iurysdiccion to punyshe all prestes/clercs and relygious persones within thei iurysdiccion

Z. iii.

diccion

## Ordynaryes.

diccyon whiche shalbe conuylte before them by ex-  
amynacyon and other lawfull prose accordynge to  
the lawe of holy churche of aduouty/fornicacyon/  
ceste or other flesly incontynence/by such impry-  
sonment as shall seme to them couenient after the qua-  
lyte and quantyte of theyr trespas/of which impry-  
sonment they shalbe dischargyd in an accion of false  
imprysonement. *2. l. 11. vii. cap. iiii.*

**4.** ¶ No man shalbe cytyd or called to appere  
before any spirituall iudge out of y<sup>e</sup> diocese or pe-  
culiar iurisdiccyon where he inhabityth at the tyme  
of the cytacyon or other calling awardy/except it  
be in speccyall cases as hereafter folowyth / that is  
to say/for any spirituall offence contrary to ryght or  
dutyte by any hauyng spirituall iurisdiccyon or beyng  
a spirituall iudge or any other person within the di-  
cese or other peculiar iurisdiction wherunto he shal  
be called to appere and answer / and excepte suche  
causys wherin any party shall fynde hym greuyd by  
any spiritull iudge of the dyocese or of his substitu-  
tis or mynisters after the fyrst cause begonne / to be  
shewyd to the archebysshop or bysshop or other ha-  
uyng pryuat iurisdiccyon within whose prouynce y<sup>e</sup>  
dyocese or the place peculiar is / or in case that the  
spirituall iudge wyll not conuent the partye to be  
suyd before hym/or in case the bysshop or other spi-  
rituall iudge be in any maner partye to the cause of  
the same sute. And in case that suche iudge spirituall  
make instauns to the superiour ordinary or iudge/to  
treate and determyne the mater before hym. And  
that to be done onely where the lawe cryyle or ca-  
non doth affyrme the execucyon of suche instauns of  
iurisdiccyon to be lawfull ypo payne to yelde to the  
party

## **Ordynaryes. Fo. clxxi.**

partye his double damages with his costs to be recovered by accyon of det or accyon vpon the case in any court of recorde by wytt byll or pleynt agayns suche spirituall iudge that awardeth such proces or procure to do contrarye to this acte. And besydes that to forfeyt for suche offence. x. li. the one halfe to the kyng and the other to hym that wyll sue. This acte shall not be preiudycall to the archebysshop of Canterbury for calling any persone out of an other dyocese for probate of testamentys. And that every archebysshop in this realme may call people out of other dyocessys for causys of heresy by consent of y<sup>e</sup> byllshop or yf he do not his dutye in punysshment of the same and that from ester next comynge there be no more taken for the seale of any cytacyon thā one shilling. 6. sterlyng vpon lyke forseture as afore is sayd. This acte shall not be preiudycall to the prerogatyue of the archebysshop of yorke concernyng probate of testamentis. xxiij. h. viij. cap. ix.

**T**ake more for ordynarye, Damagys. 4. Encumbent. 1. Enditementis. 5. Excommengement. 1. Hospitallys. 1. and in lybertye and Rollardys. 1. and. 2. Prerogatyue of the kyng. 15. in the ende and Purgacyon. 2. Disgradyng. 1. and Felony. 7.

**T** Ordynauncys of bodyes incorporate.

**T**ake therefore in the tytle of gyllys and frater nities.

**T**he of the kyng.

**T**ake therefore in the tytle of sacramentis regie.

**T**he of the iustices.

**T**ake therefore in the tytle of sacramentum iustitiariorum.

**I. y.**

**Dulle**



## Duste le mayn.

**T**ake therefore in the tyele of *Lyvere* & in the tyele of *Trauers*.

**T**akker of wollys.

**T**ake therefore wollys. 12.

**T**anell.

**1** **T**he shyriffe shall put in the panell y<sup>e</sup> moost suffycient/merite. and lest suspecte: and if he do othe wyse he shall yelde to the pleyntyffe his double *damagra*. *Articulis super cartas cap. ix.*

**2** **T**he shyriffes & other ministers shall aray theyr panellys in every enquest of them that be ney nor suspecte nor labored: and yf the shyriffe. coroners or other mynysters do to the cōtrary they shal be punyshed before the iustice where suche enquest shalbe taken/as well agaynst the kynge as the partye and shall yelde *damagys* after the trespas. *The xxxiii. E. iii. cap. iii.*

**3** **T**he shyriffes shall aray the panelles in assyse at the lest. iiii. dayes before the cellyons vpon payne of. x. li. so that the party may haue the syght of the panell yf he aske it. And the baylyffes of the franchises shall make theyr retourne to the shyriffe at the lest. vi. dayes before the cellyons vpon y<sup>e</sup> same payne. And yet in all panellys they shalbe put that be ney and moost suffycient and not suspecte. *The. xlii. E. iii. cap. xi.* and se a lyke matter for especyall assyse. *Assyse. 17.*

**4** **T**he especyall assyse shalbe arayed/and the panell therof deliuered to y<sup>e</sup> parties. vi. dayes before the cellyons yf the parties aske it. And baylyffes of the franchises shall make theyr retourne to the shyriffe. vi. dayes before y<sup>e</sup> cellyons as before and that vpon payne of forseyture of euery of the parties to the

## Panell. fo. clxxxii.

to the kynge. The. vi. Den. vi. cap. ii.

**E**nquestes taken before the eschetour or commissyoner shalbe returned by the shryffe / or ellys the escheter or commissyoner shall lose. xl. li. as well by examynacyon as by enquiry. viii. li. vi. cap. xvi.

**W**arlyffys / offycers / nor theyre seruauntes shall not be impanelled vpon payne of forfeyture to the party greuyd his treble damagys and ouer yt. li. wherof the one halfe shalbe to the kynge & the other half to hym that wyll sue therfore. The. xx. li. vi. cap. x.

**A**ll panellys retournyd before iustices of gayle delyuere or iustices of peace in theyr cessyons for to enquire for the kynge / shalbe by them reformed in addycyons. xc. and by takyng out the names and further they shall comaunde the shryffe or his deputy in his absence to put in other by theyr discrecyon / and such panelles to be strō hēssor:th good and lawfull / to endure to the next parlyament. A. xi. li. vi. cap. xxii. in fine / and after it was enactyd yt this statute shall cōrynew vnto the next parlyamēt. A. xii. li. vi. cap. ii. & lyke wyse. A. xix. li. vi. cap. iii.

**I**ustices of peace in any enqueste before they be taken / shall not admytte any panell to be returned before that the panell be vemyd before them & by theyr discrecyon reformed yf nede be / and that every enquest other wyse taken shalbe voyde. xc. to enure vntyll. xc. An. xi. li. vi. ca. xxv. and after it was continued as in the nexte chapiter before.

**I**ustices of gayle delyuere and of peas wherof one to be of the quorum : haue power in theyr cessyons to reforme panelles retourned before they be not at the sute of y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>te</sup> / and the panell so reformed

## Panel.

so reformed by the iustices to be good and lawfull  
than the shyryffe to returne the same panell so refo  
med vpon payne of xx.li. halfe to the kynge / or halfe  
to hym that wyll sue. An. iiij. b. viij. cap. xiiij.

¶ Take more for panell in Furroure / and lyuere of  
company. 9. and shyryffes. 19.

## Pardon.

¶ Take for pardon in the tytle of Charter of pdon

## Periurye.

1 ¶ Punysheiment of periury was ordeined vpon  
a certayne forme by examynacyon before the  
chauncellour callinge to hym the tresorer / the cheefe  
iustices / of the one benche and the other / but by such  
examynacyon the iudgement shall not be reuerysed  
this ordynauce to endure vntill the nexte parlyam  
ent. E. i. b. viij. cap. xxvi.

## Parkes.

¶ Take therfore / Arrests. 2. and Trespas. 2. 1. 5.

## Parliament.

1 ¶ It is agreed that parlyament shalbe holden  
every yere ones yf nede requyre. iij. E. iij. capit. xiiij.  
and An. xxvi. E. iij. cap. x.

2 ¶ All that be sommonyd / shall come to the par  
lyament or shalbe amerced or ellys punysched as of  
auncyent tyme hath be vsed / yf they can not reason  
nable excuse them selfe. And yf the shyryffe be negli  
gent in retorninge his wyttyes of parlyament / or  
omyt some cyties or borowes that of auncyent tyme  
were wont to come to the parlyament he shalbe pu  
nyshed as before. An. v. R. ij. sta. ij. cap. iij.

3 ¶ None shalbe put to answer in the parlyam  
ent nor ellys where / of matters determyued by iud  
gement

Parlyament.      Fo. clxxxiii.

gement but they: iudgementys shalbe in force vntill they be reuersyd by error or attaynt. An. iiij. B. iiij. capitulo. xiiij.

4. ¶ At the next countye after y<sup>e</sup> deliuey of the wryt proclamacyon shalbe made in the hole countye of the day and place of the parlyament and the names of them chosen wrytten in an indenture and annexed to the wryt vnder the seales of the chosers and this clause shalbe in y<sup>e</sup> wryt. Et electionē tuam in pleno comitatu tuo factam distincte et aperte sub sigillo tuo et sigillis eorum qui electioni illi interfuerunt nobis in cancellaria nostra ad diem et locum, &c. certifices indilate. B. viij. B. iiij. cap. xv.

5. ¶ The iustice haue power to inquire at the assizes yt the shyriffe make retorne contrarye to the sayd eleccyon. And yf it be so founde by enquest or by dew examinacyon: the shyriffe shall renne in the payne of .L. li. to be payd to the kynge / & the knyghts shall lose theyr wages. The. xi. B. iiij. cap. i.

6. ¶ None shalbe chosen knyghtis in the parlyament except they be dwellinge in the same countyes the day of the date of the wryt of sommons of the parlyament. And that in cities and borowes / there be cytezens & burghers chosen that be dwellinge and free in the same cyties and borowes and none other in no maner. The. i. B. v. cap. i.

7. ¶ A parlyament sommoned by the leuetenant when the kynge is ouer the see / shall not be discontinued though the kynge come agayne duryng the parlyament. But the kynge may procede in y<sup>e</sup> same without any new sommons. B. viij. B. v. cap. i.

8. ¶ The knyghtys and the shyriffys maye traue the enquestes / whereby it is founde before the iustice of assize that the knyghtys were euyl retorne  
ned

## Parlyament.

ued to the parlyament. And the knyghtis nor shyriffes shall not be endamaged agaynst the kynge by suche enquestis / yll they be duely comycte by the forme of the lawe. An. vi. d. vi. cap. ii.

9 ¶ The chosers of the knyghtes of the parlyament shalbe of the same shyre / which may dispende xl.s. by yere besyde all the charges. And also he shalbe chosen shalbe dwellinge and resydent in the same countye. And the shyriffe shall retourne hym that hath moost voyces by endenture ensealyd betwene hym & the chosers. And every shyriffe shall haue power to examine vpon the holy Euangelys every choser how mych he may dispende. And iustices of assise shall enquire therof. And yf it be founde that the shyriffe haue retournyd to the contrary / & he be therof attaynt / he shall lese. l. s. to the kynge / and also he shall haue the imprisonment of a yere / and mencyon shalbe made of this ordynance in y<sup>e</sup> writ for the chosynge of them. An. viii. d. vi. cap. vi.

10 ¶ The sayd statute of. An. viii. d. vi. is in one point more playnly declared. s. that y<sup>e</sup> knyghtes of parlyament shalbe chosen by folkes in the same countyes wherof every choser shall haue freholde of the value of. xl. s. a yere within the same shyre. An. viii. d. vi. capitulo. ii.

11 ¶ If any assent or affray be made vpon y<sup>e</sup> knyghtes of the countye / citesyns or burghers come to the parlyament or to the kynges counsell / his commaundement / or there beyng attendaunt / there shalbe proclamacyd made by. iii. senerall wayes in the most open places of the towne where the assaut or affray is made / that he come & reder hym before the kynge in his bench within a quarter of a yere.

# Parlyament . . . . . fo . clxxxiii.

here after the proclamacyon if it be in the terme tyme  
or ellys at the next daye of y<sup>e</sup> terme ensuyng y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
quarter. And yf he come not he shalbe attaynt/and  
shall gyne double damagis/and shall make fyne and  
ransom at the kynges pleasure. And yf he come &  
be founde culpable by examynacyon or otherwys  
he shall gyue demagys / vt supra. A. xi. D. vi. cap. xi.  
And se a lyke statute. A. v. D. iii. cap. vi.

12. ¶ The shyriffes of every counte for the tyme  
being at the next countye after y<sup>e</sup> the writ comyth  
vnto them for to leuey expensys of the knyghtes:  
shall make open proclamacyon that the coroners &  
every chiefe constable of the countrey of the sayd coun-  
ties and the bayliffys of every hundred or wapen-  
take/and all other that wyl be at sessynge of theyre  
magys/ yf he be at the nexte countye to assesse theyre  
sayd magys. And that the shyriffe vnder shyriffe/co-  
rners or bayliffes for the tyme being shalbe there  
in the same tyme vpon the payne of .xl. s. And that  
then the shyriffe or vnder shyriffe in the p<sup>r</sup>esens of  
one of the iurers of the counte shall sesse every hun-  
dred that is to be assessed by hym selfe: so that the  
summe that shalbe sesst shall not excede the sum-  
me that shalbe payed vnto the knyghtes. And after  
that they shall sesse every towne in the same hundred  
whether it be a towne within y<sup>e</sup> sayd hundred excede not  
the sum. .xc. And yf they sesse any hundred or towne  
otherwys/ or do leuey any money contrarye to this:  
they shall forfet for every default. xx. li. to the kyng &  
every one that wyl sue in that case. x. li.

¶ And that the shyriffe well & duely leuey the sayd  
sumys as hastily as he well may / & deliuer them  
vnto the knyghtes accordynge vnto the written  
for



## Parlyament.

for that made vpon the same payne. And yf he the  
 myll sue in that case / shall haue for his accyon a sen-  
 facias agaynst hym that offendyth. And yf the  
 sendaunt duely warne make defaute or appere  
 is conuycyte / that the pleyntyffe shall recover. x. li.  
 his vsfe besyde the xx. li. with treble damagys in  
 the costys of the sute. And that the iustices of the  
 one bench and of the other iustice of assyse / may  
 deliuer and iustices of peace / may inquire / here  
 determyne the premysys aswell at the sute of kyng  
 as of the partye. And that in euery wytte to leue  
 the wages of the knyghtes this acte shalbe expound  
 An. xxiiij. b. vi. cap. xi.

13. ¶ The statutes of An. i. b. v. and of An. vi.  
 Hen. vi. of the chosynge of the knyghtys / citezys  
 burgeysys to the parlyament be confirmed. And  
 further because that sometyme the shyriffes returne  
 citezys and burgeysys without makinge precept  
 to chose them / and sometyme returne not the wryt  
 of the chosynge of knyghtis. etc. it is agreed that eu-  
 ry shyriffe after the deliuerie of any suche wryt  
 hym made / shall make & deliuer without any fraule  
 a sufficient precept vnder his seale to euery mayre  
 baylyffe / or to the baylyffe where no mayre is / of the  
 cytes and boroughes in his counte receyvinge the  
 wrytte commaundynge them by the sayd precept  
 it be a cyte to chose by the cytesys of the sayd  
 cytesys. And in lyke maner yf it be a borough  
 the burgeysys to chose burgeysys to come to the pa-  
 rlyament / and that the sayd mayres and baylyffes  
 baylyffe where no mayre is / shall returne trothly  
 sayde precept to the sayd shyriffe by indenture be-  
 twene the sayd shyriffe and them / and the ngman

# Parliament. Fo. clxxxv.

the sayde cytyzens and burghers by them chosen.  
 And vppon that that euery shyriffe make good and  
 rightfull retorne of such writ and of euery retorne  
 made to hym by ye mayre/bailiff or bailiffe wher  
 no mayre is. And that euery shyriffe at euery tyme  
 shal doo the contrary of this statute or of any  
 other statute for the eleccon of the knyghts cytes-  
 yns or burghers comynge to the parlyament before  
 this day made shal ronne in the payne in the statute  
 made the. viii. yere of the kynge that now is and be  
 fyne that shal pay to euery person that after this  
 shal be chosen knyght / cytyzen or burghers in his  
 tyme to come to any parlyament / and to not ouely  
 returned or to any other person that in the defaut  
 of any suche knyght / cytyzen or burghers wyl sue. *¶*  
 And the executours or administratours shal haue  
 that accyon agaynst the sayd shyriffe to demaunde  
 and to haue the sayd. *¶* li. with theyr costs in that  
 the shyriffe. and that in such accyon taken the de-  
 fendunt shal not wage his law of the forsaide deb-  
 t in manner and that no defendunt in suche accyon  
 shal haue any esson. And lykewyse at euery tyme  
 of the mayre and bailiffes or bailiffe wher no  
 mayre is to be retorne other than the which be chosen  
 by the cytyzens and burghers of the cyties and bo-  
 roughes where suche elections be they shal ronne in  
 the payne and forsaide to ye kynges. xl. li. and forther  
 they shal forsaide and paye to euery one whiche is  
 chosen by cytyzens and burghers to come to the pa-  
 rlyament and not by the mayres and bailiffes retor-  
 ned by other person which in the defaut of suche  
 cytyzen or burghers so chosen wyl sue. *¶* And wherof  
 any of the cytyzens and burghers so greyns seu-  
 rally

## Parlyament

rally or any other person which in thert default  
 sue shall haue his accyon of dette agayns every  
 the sayd mayres and baylyffes or baylyffe wher  
 mayres or agaynst the p<sup>r</sup> executours & admini-  
 strours to ake & to haue of every of them. R<sup>th</sup> in  
 his costs in that case susteyned. And that in such  
 cyon of det taken by force of the sayd estatute no  
 tendant shall wage his lawe of the sayd dette  
 shall haue no maner of essoyne. And that every  
 ryff which maketh nor deueleccyon of the sayd  
 to come to the plyamēt i tyme cōuenyēt. & every  
 shryffe in playne countre betwene y<sup>e</sup> hōme of  
 and the hōme of. x. before none withoute colu-  
 in this partye and every shryffe which maketh  
 good and trew retorne of suche eleccyons of kny-  
 tye to come to the parlyament in tyme to come  
 to them perteyneth in maner and forme before  
 shall forseye to the kynge. &. li. and shall rōngem  
 paye of &. li. to paye to hym that wyl sue agayn  
 hym his executours or admystratours or for the  
 cause by way of accyon of dette with his colles  
 that partye dispendyng without waginge of his  
 of y<sup>e</sup> sayd dette or haue any essoyne as before is sayd  
 It is purueyd alway that every knyght / cytyzen  
 burgesse to come to the parlyamēt in tyme to come  
 to be holden in dew forme chosen and not retorne  
 as before is sayd and begynneth his accyon at  
 afore sayd within. iij. monethes after the sayd par-  
 lyament begonne to procede in the sayd iudiciale  
 ally without fraude. And yf he do not so / that  
 other which wyl sue the sayd accyon of dette  
 before sayd to haue it and to recouen the same  
 and costs in that partye susteyned in p<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> before

## Parliament. To. clxxxvi.

before sayd / so that no defendaut in such accyon shal  
 not wage his law nor there shalbe no esson in no  
 matter as is before rehercyd. And yf any knyght / cy-  
 tezen or burgeyse in tyme to come retourned by the  
 shryffe to come to the parlyament in maner before  
 sayd after such retourne made be put out by any per-  
 son and a nother put in his place whiche both take  
 upon hyis to be knyght / cytezen or burgeyse at any  
 parlyament in tyme to come / he shal forfeit to the  
 king .x. li. and .x. li. to the knyght / cytezen or bur-  
 geyse that is so retourned by the shryffe and after  
 that as is before sayde / and he so putte out shal  
 have an accyon of dette of the sayde .x. li. agaynst  
 these persones so put in his place or agaynst his ex-  
 ecutors or administratours. Prouded alwaye  
 that he shal begynne his sure within .iiij. monethes  
 after the parlyament begon / and yf he do not / he that  
 will sue shal haue the accyon of det of the sayd .x.  
 li. And that no defendaut in suche case shal wage  
 his law nor shal haue no esson. And that such pro-  
 cess shalbe in those accyons afore sayd as in a writ  
 of trespass done agayns the peace of the comen law  
 for those knyghtis of the shyre for y<sup>e</sup> parlyament  
 here after to be chosen shalbe notable knyghtis of  
 the same countreys or els notable esquyers or gentyl-  
 men of the sayd countreys as be able to be knyghts /  
 and so want to be suche knyghtis which is vnder y<sup>e</sup>  
 age of a yeman. In. xxvi. Di. vi. cap. xv.

¶ It is enacted that all sures / accusementes /  
 condempnacions / fynes / amercyamentys / punish-  
 ements and correccions / putte or hereafter to be  
 putte upon any person that nowe is or hereafter shal  
 be of this parlyament or of any other parlyament

## Parliament.

for any byll. speakyng. reasonyng. or declaryng. any matter concernyng the parlyamente to be com-  
monyd and treatyd of. That he vterly vowe/ and be  
that is verp'd or troubl'd agaynst this estatut to be  
ue an accyon vpon the case wherun he shall recover  
treble damagys and no esson. proteccyon nor waver  
of lawe to lye. An. iij. b. viij. cap. viij.

15. ¶ That no knight of the shyre/ cytyzens bur-  
gers/ or barons of the cynke portes/ departe from  
the parlyamēt nor absent hym fro it tyll it be ended  
or prorog'd without lycence of the speaker/ and of  
the comons. &c. and that that lycence be entryd  
of recorde with the clerke of the parlyamēt therev-  
pon payne to lese his magis. B. vi. b. viij. capit. ciii.  
¶ Take more for parlyament/ Appell. 6. and iudg-  
gement. 2.

### ¶ Passage and arryngage.

1. ¶ There shall no more be payed for passage at  
Douer nor at portes than was wont/ and the iustice  
of assyse shall punyssh them that do the contrary  
as well at the sute of the kyng as of the partye/ the  
constables and baylyffes may redresse such defaultes  
as euery mannes sute that cōplayneth. the. iij. E. 1.  
cap. viij. And the statute reherseyth that a mā with  
a horse was not wont to pay at Douer but. ii. s. and  
a footeman but. vi. d.

2. ¶ Passage for a pylgrym shall not be but at  
Douer on payne of imprysonment of a yer. E. 1.  
capitula. viij. apud Eborum.

3. ¶ Lycence shall be graunt for passage oute of  
the realme at the portes of London/ Sandwich/  
Southampton. Plymouth/ Dartmouth/ Dover/  
Birksturt/ Vermonth/ Saynt Botulfe/ Kyngston vpon  
Thames.

## Passage and arryuage. fo. clxxxviii.

Dall. Newcastle vppon Tyne / and other portes  
and passagys towarde Irlande and the ples parcy  
lyng to the realme onely. And he that passyth with  
our lyceunce / shall forseyt all his goodys and y<sup>e</sup> shyp  
to be forset wher he passyth. But lordes known  
marchauntis and the kynges soudears be except by  
by this statute. The. v. R. ii. cap. ii.

4. ¶ Passage of pylgrymes and other / save one  
ly marchauntis known / soudears / and men of ar  
mys : shalbe at Plymynouth and Dover onely : but  
a man may passe in to Irlande where hym lyst. The  
xii. R. ii. cap. ultimo.

5. ¶ Passage of tyn out of the realme / shalbe at  
Dorrmouth & not ellys where. An. xii. R. ii. cap. vii.  
But this statute is adnullyd. An. xv. R. ii. cap. viii.

6. ¶ No pylgrym / merchaunt / best or horse / may  
passe in Kent nor to Lales / nor fro Lales but onely  
at Dover / except soudears and merchauntes with  
thyr merchaundyse. excepte by soden tempest. And  
he that doth the contrary shall forset. v. marke : and  
that every free mā of the same towne or castell shal  
have an accyon of det agaynst the offender vpo this  
act and proces of vtlary. And also he may have an  
accyon of det agaynst the master of the shyp and  
proces of vtlary. The. iii. E. iii. cap. x.

7. ¶ Where by the olde custome he y<sup>e</sup> wyll passe  
from London to Grauelende by water or the cōtra  
ry way shal haue a barge of y<sup>e</sup> owners to passe hym  
hys wife with his male or fardellys for. iiij. s. or ellys es  
any person to pay. ij. s. for hym and his male or fars  
well. so that the hote somme amounte to. iiij. s. and to  
have a whery boate betwene the sayd places for. ij. s.  
And from London to Eryth / Brenthyth / Grayford  
2. iiij. roke



### Passage and arryuaage

roke / or pourlet / vel eontra / for the tye bote at  
whery bote to paye. xij. s. with fardells / or ellys  
uery person to paye. i. d. with his males or fardells  
that all amounte to. xij. s.

**I**tem from London to wolwych in the tye bote  
or whery bote / vel eontra. viij. d. or ellys euery man  
with male and fardell. ob. yf it amounte to viij. d. It  
from London to Grenwyche vel eontra. iij. d. or  
euery man to paye with fardell vt supra / yf it amounte  
to. iij. d. Item from London bydge / the olde wharfe  
the crane in the vyntre / paules wharf / or salt wharfe  
rye oueres to westmyster / or Lambeth / vel eontra  
to paye. iij. d. or a. ob. a pece so it amounte to. iij. d.  
Item from the blak freys / Byrdwell / or the temple  
to westmyster / or Lambeth to paye. ii. d. or euery  
man. ob. vt supra / yf it amounte to. ii. d. Item from  
westmyster to Lambeth or Stangate. ob. vel eontra  
to paye. xij. s. or euery man. ii. d. vt supra / yf it  
amounte to. xij. s. as hath ben vsyd the tyme paffe / the  
sayd vsage to be obserued in euery poynt. It is that  
watermen rowynge in great bargys with any lord  
or any other person / take no more wagys by y<sup>e</sup> barge  
but. vi. s. with meat and drynke / excepte he rowe to  
Mortlake or Grenwyche / and then to take. viij. s.  
without meat and drynke. And vpon a requeste the  
owners & occuppers of suche bargys or botes to go  
for the wagys before lymytte vpon payne to forswere  
the treble value of the fare halfe to the kyng & half  
to hym that wyl sue by accyon of det. informacyon  
or presentement. And that baylyffes constables and  
the kynges offycers nexte adioynng to such terryte  
vpon complaynt to them made / arreste y<sup>e</sup> offenders

## Passage and arryuge. To. clxxxviii.

and comyte them to warde / 2 there to make a fyne  
and iustices of peace. 2c. the mayre and shyrifes of  
London and stewarde in leetys to enquire as well  
of the sayd offenders as of the sayd officers not pur  
uysing them as is afore sayd. E. iii. D. viii. ca. viii.  
Toke more for passage and arryuge / Ports. I.  
and Mouey. i.

### Patentmakers.

1. Patentmakers shall make no patens nor clog  
ges of alpe vpon payne of. l. s. for every tyme. And  
he that will sue for the kyng shall haue y<sup>e</sup> one halfe  
that thereby the fletcherers may sell theyre arrows at  
more reasonable pryce than they were wonte. Anno  
iii. Hen. v. cap. iii.

2. Patentmakers notwithstanding the statute  
of An. iii. Hen. v. may make patens of that parte of  
the alpe wherof not shastyss ca be made but yf they  
do the contrarye they shall lose. xl. s. the one halfe to  
the kyng and the other halfe to hym that will sue  
therfore. The. iii. E. iii. cap. ix.

### Patentes.

1. Patent by the kyng of landes 2 tenemens  
rentes / offyces annuities 2 other profytes what  
so ever where there is no expresse mencyon made in  
ther petticion of the value of y<sup>e</sup> thyng. 2c. 2 also  
of that that they haue of the kynges gyfte or of his  
progenytours be voyde. The. i. D. iii. cap. vi.

2. They shall make no mencyon but of that y<sup>e</sup>  
they haue of the gyft of the kyng or of. E. his graunt  
either of kyng. R. or. E. late prynce of walys or  
of late duke of Lancaller. And as to the profytes  
of goodes and catelles they shall make no mencyon  
except

1. iii.

except

**Patentes.**

except it amount to the somme of .L. li. excepte w<sup>th</sup> des. 2c. And as to confirmations with lycence to be made of any graunte of the kynges progenyours that now is it is nede to make suche mencyon and semyll by the statute. The .ii. li. iii. cap. ii.

3 **C** Who so despyth any thyng of the kynges his corone or warde marryage or other p<sup>er</sup>son with out desert: he shall not haue the thyng demaundd but he shalbe punysshed by the aduise of the kynges counsell. An. iii. li. iii. cap. iii.

4 **C** The quene and the kynges chyldern be except in the sayd statutes. An. vi. li. iii. cap. ii. Some say that these iii. statutes before were not of effect but onely duryng the lyfe of the sayd kyng Hen. the iii. But inquere well therof.

5 **C** Patentes of y<sup>e</sup> elder date shalbe first payed but the proferres of the kyng shalbe preferred the vii. li. iii. cap. xvi.

6 **C** Patentes shall bere date the daye that the warrant is deliuered to the chauncelour and not before and the day of the deliuer of the warrant shal be entred in the chauncery of recorde and if it bere date other wyse it is voyde. The. xviii. li. vi. cap. i.

7 **C** Patentes of landes or tenementes before the kynges tytle be found by inq<sup>u</sup>irycon in y<sup>e</sup> chancery or eschequer retourned of recorde and patents made within a moneth after the same retournement be not to hym or them that tendeth the traueys and offereth to take it to ferme after the statute of the viii. li. vi. be voyde the. xviii. li. vi. cap. vi. The statute of An. viii. speaketh not but of patents of mines and therefore this statute speaketh of all maner patents generally. 2c. But. ii. monethes becom

gen

## Patentes. Fo. clxxxix.

in this case by the statute of. An. i. h. vii. cap. 8.  
as apperyth. Trauers. 3.

8. **N**o patent shalbe made to customers / con-  
trollers / serchours / synders / and weyars / for terme  
of lyfe. An. xii. R. ii. cap. 2. And the same lawe ys it  
befor terme of yeres. Anno. xvi. R. ii. capit. v. and  
se. Offycers. 3.

9. **P**atentes made by the kynge or his prede-  
cessours / to any person to be dischargyd of collecto-  
r of dysmys or of payment of dysmys shalbe voyde.  
An. iii. h. vii. cap. v.

10. **P**atentes made to forsters of Englewode  
be voyd / because the dere be destroyed : so that the  
offycers requyre no actuall exercyse / excepte the pas-  
sentes of the mayster forster whiche be made to the  
lorde Bares and this estatute shall not be prejudi-  
ciall to Wenerle of Northumberland. An. iii. Hen-  
ry. capitulo. vi.

11. **P**atentes made and to be made to yemen  
of the crown and yemen of the kynges chamber /  
whiche attende not vpon the kyng accordyng to the  
ordynaunce of his chamber : be at the kynges will.  
An. iii. h. vii. cap. vi.

12. **N**one shall have other allowaunce nor bee  
redeyem vpon any graunt to be dischargyd of dysmys  
or quinzemes / quotes or other taxes or tallages / but  
as it hath ben allowed and pedyctyd by force of the  
graunt. prouydyd that acte be not prejudiciall to  
the kynges patentes made to the baylyffes and bur-  
goys of Salop. An. vii. h. vii. cap. v. and se a lyke  
water. Collectours. 3.

13. **T**hat the patent not makynge mencyon of  
the former patent made at the kynges pleasure / and  
that

## Patentes.

except it amount to the somme of .L. li. excepte warr  
des. 2c. And as to confirmations with licence to be  
made of any graunte of the kynges progenytours  
that now is it is nede to make suche mencyon and  
senyff by the statute. The .ii. B. iii. cap. ii.

3. ¶ Who so despyth any thyng of the kynges  
his corone/or warde marryage or other pesson with  
out desert: he shall not haue the thyng demaund  
but he shalbe punyshed by the aduise of the kynges  
counsell. An. iii. B. iii. cap. iii.

4. ¶ The quene and the kynges chyldern be ex  
cept in the sayd statutes. An. vi. B. iii. cap. ii. Some  
say that these iii. statutes before were not of effect  
but onely duryng the lyfe of the sayd kyng Hen. the  
iii. But inquere well therof.

5. ¶ Patentys of y<sup>e</sup> elder date shalbe fyist payed  
but the proferres of the kyng shalbe preferred. The  
vii. B. iii. cap. xvi.

6. ¶ Patentcs shall bere date the daye that the  
warrant is deliuered to the chauncelour and not be  
fore/and the day of the deliuer of the warrant shal  
be entred in the chauncery of recorde/and if it bere  
date otherwys it is voyde. The. xviii. B. vi. cap. i.

7. ¶ Patentcs of landes or tenementes before  
the kynges tytle be found by inquisycion in y<sup>e</sup> chancery  
or eschequer retourned of recorde/and patentcs  
made within a moneth after the same retournment  
be not to hym or them that tendeth the traucers  
offereth to take it to ferme after the statute of the  
viii. B. vi. be voyde the. xviii. B. vi. cap. vi. The sta  
tute of An. viii. speaketh not but of patentcs of fer  
mes/and therfore this statute speaketh of all maner  
patentes generally. 2c. But. ii. monethes becom  
gen ii

## Patentes. Fo. clxxxix.

in such case by the statute of. An. i. h. vii. cap. 2.  
as apperyth. Travers. 3.

¶ No patent shalbe made to customers / con-  
trollers / serchours / synders / and weyars / for terme  
of lyfe. An. iiii. R. ii. cap. 2. And the same lawe yf it  
be for terme of yeres. Anno. xvii. R. ii. capit. v. and  
se. Officers. 3.

9 ¶ Patentes made by the kynge or his prede-  
cessours / to any person to be dischargyd of collecto-  
r of dysmys or of payment of dysmys shalbe voyde.  
An. iiii. h. vii. cap. v.

10 ¶ Patentes made to foistens of Englewood  
be voyd / because the dere be destroyed : so that the  
officers requyre no actuall exercyse / excepte the pay-  
mentes of the mayster foister which be made to the  
lorde Wares and this estatute shall not be prejudi-  
ciall to Wenerle of Northumberland. An. iiii. Hen-  
vi. capitulo. vi.

11 ¶ Patentes made and to be made to remen  
of the crown and pemen of the kynges chamber /  
which attende not vpon the kyng accordyng to the  
ordynaunce of his chamber : be at the kynges myll.  
An. iiii. h. vii. cap. vii.

12 ¶ None shall have other allowaunce nor bee  
redeemd vpon any grant to be dischargyd of dysmys  
or quinzemes / quotes or other taxes or tallages / but  
as it hath ben allowed and pedyctyd by force of the  
grant. Provided that acte be not prejudiciall to  
the kynges patentes made to the baylyffes and bur-  
gers of Salop. An. vii. h. vii. cap. v. and se a lyke  
mater. Collectours. 3.

¶ That the patent not makynge mencyon of  
the former patent made at the kynges pleasure / and  
that





**T**ake therfore in Corodye.

**T**hereimpioy.

**T**ake therfore warranty.

**T**ernour of profytes.

**T**ake therfore in Takers of profytes.

**T**ewterers and Brasers.

**W**herein the .xix. yere of kynge Henry the. vii.  
it was enacted that no person vsynge the crafte of  
brasers and tewterers shulde sell or chaunge any  
tewter or bras but onely in open fayre or market  
or in theyr owne dwellinge house but they be despo  
red by the byers vpon payn of forseture to the kyng  
also that no persone caste or worke any tewter  
or sell or bras but it be as good and tyme mettall as  
the tewter and bras wrought in London by the sta  
tutes of the same ought to be vpon payne of forsey  
ure halfe to the kyng and halfe to the fynder: pro  
vided that this forseytute extende not to any bras  
or tewter in the possessyon of any person but of the  
workes of the same and that be of the same craftis  
and that no person make no holow wares as saltes  
and pottes of tewter called ley mettall but it be af  
ter the assyse of ley mettall wrought in London / and  
the maker of suche wares shall marke y<sup>e</sup> same with  
his owne mark of the kyng. And al such wares  
so sufficiencyly wrought or not markyd. y<sup>e</sup>. 2. beyng in  
the possessyon of y<sup>e</sup> maker or seller to be forset. And  
if he be sold y<sup>e</sup> maker to forset y<sup>e</sup> value halfe to the  
kyng 7 halfe to y<sup>e</sup> fynder. Also y<sup>e</sup> none vsyng to bye  
or sell tewter or bras occupie any false measure or  
weights of the sayd wares vpon payne to forseyt  
the same halfe to the kyng / and halfe to hym that will  
sue and also the partye to forseyt his beame. And if  
they

## **Pewterers and brasiers.**

they be not able to pay the sayd forseynture / shal be  
to be put in the stokkes by y<sup>e</sup> hed officers there at  
the next market days to be set on the pillory all the  
market tyme. And that the wardens of y<sup>e</sup> sayd cit-  
tes where wardens be and ellys the hed officers of  
euery cytye and borough shall appoynt certayne per-  
sones experie. .zc. to make serche and in lyke wyse  
tyce of peace at the cessyons after Michelmass shal  
appoynt two to serche out of cytyes & boroughes  
that pewter and brasle that shalbe founde vnlawful  
shalbe forseyt to the kynge and the serchours / and  
for default of the wardens not serchyng. .zc. euery  
man expert may serche vt supra and the sayd estatute  
to endure vnto the next parlyamet. It is enacted  
the sayd estatute shall endure for ever. Also in Lon-  
don and in other towrys where wardens of y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
crafts be / the mayre or hed officers with the war-  
dens there and where no wardens be certayne per-  
sones expert to be assygnyd by the hed officers shal  
pouer to serch if there be dysceit in metall or wro-  
manshypp of tynne & pewter founden in platens / ch-  
gers / dyshys / sawcers / pottys / bottels. .zc. or such  
ware made within this realme & brought to be sold.  
And if dysceit be founden at beyng in the possession  
of the sellers / the same seller to forseyt it / halfe to  
the kynge and halfe to the serchour or synder. Wher-  
by that yf any persone haue suche forseyntours  
of the kynges graunt they to enjoy it. An. m. Den. viii.  
capitulo. vii.

## **Physycyons and surgyons.**

**C**hat no person within the cytye of London  
nor. vi. myles of the same / occupye as physycyon or  
surgyon

## Phyſycyons and ſurgions. Fo .ccxi.

ſurgion excepte he be approbate for phyſyk by the biſhop of London or deane of Dowles calling to hym .iii. doctours of phyſyk and for ſurgery other expert perſons in that facultie vpon payne of forſeynure for every moneth .v. li. the one halfe therof to the kinge the other halfe to hym that will ſue by accreſſion of det. wherein nother wager of law nor proteſſion ſhalbe allowed. And that no perſon in any other place occupye as phyſycyon or ſurgion excepte he be approbate by the biſhop of the diocleſe or by his next generall callinge to hym ſuch expert perſons ſuch as he ſhall thinke cōuenient and gyurige let his teſtimony all to hym that they ſhall ſo approve ſuch like payn to be leuied as is before ſayd. Pro- uided that this acte be not preiudiciall to Oxforde or Cambridge or to any priuileges graſted to them. In .ii. li. viii. cap. xi.

¶ That all that be of the ſeloſhypp & myſterye of ſurgions in London: ſhalbe diſcharged of watch and of all maner offyces beryng armo<sup>r</sup> & of enque- ſtes and turyes in London: and alſo that this acte ſhoulde not barbour ſurgions admittes ſo y<sup>t</sup> they ſhoulde not be not at one tyme aboue the number of .xii. perſones. v. li. viii. cap. vi.

¶ The letter patentes of the corporacyon of phyſycyons made to Johan Chamber Thomas de ſacre. Germande de Victoria Nicholas Halsewell Johan Grounchours and Robert Farley the .x. yere of the kyng that now is be conſyrm<sup>d</sup> & the ſayde .vi. perſones as pryncipalys cheuſyng to them two other of therie comynalte from hence forwarde be called elects and that they ſhally ſhall chuſe one of them to be preſydent of the ſayd comynalte. And the

## Physycyons and surgyons.

the seruyours of the electes within .xl. dayes after the deeth of any of the shall chosse a nother able person expert in the faculte to supply the same and not more of .viij. persons so y<sup>t</sup> he be by the sayd superiours examyned & approuyd. Nor none be suffer to exercise or practise physike in Englonde / except he be examyned at London by the sayde president in of the sayd electes / and to haue letters testimoniallys therof: except he be a graduat of Oxforde or Lambryge which hath accōplishyd his forme of studie grace. Anno .xy. Hen. viij. cap. v.

## Piers of the realme.

1. **C** Countres and barons shall not be amerced but by theyre piers / and not but after the manner theyr fant. Mag. carta. cap. xiii.

2. **C** No fre man shalbe taken / imprisonyd or distressyd of his freholde nor he shall not go nor putte vpon hym but by the lawfull iudgement of his piers. Mag. carta. cap. xxi.

3. **C** women of estate whether they be wedded or sole shalbe iudgyd as piers of the realme / so y<sup>t</sup> they be endytyd of felony or treason they shalbe put to answer as piers. 2c. An. xx. l. vi. cap. vi.

## Pylgryms.

**C** Take therfore in passage and in vacabondes.

## Pylory.

**C** Take therfore weyghtys and measuris. 2. c. 2.

## Powders.

1. **C** No accyon shalbe brought in court of powders but onely of actes that begyn within the sayre and at the tyme of the sayre and also within the iurisdiction and vpon y<sup>t</sup> the offenders may be taken. Shall

## Bypowders. Fo. cccii.

shall out the pleyntiffe to spere vpon a boke wher  
the thyng began within. xc. y<sup>r</sup> sup. and after y<sup>e</sup>  
defendant may plede in abatement of the pleynt: &  
make the issue that the same contract/trespas or  
other acte conteyned in suche declaracyon was not  
done nor done within the tyme of the saye & with  
in the iurisdiccyon but without the tyme or at other  
places out of the iurisdiccyon. And yf it be so found/  
or yf the pleyntiffe refuse to make suche othe: then  
the defendaunt shalbe discharged and the pleyntiff  
shall take his sute at the comen law yf he will. And  
yf any stewart or gouerner of courtes do the con-  
trary he shall lose. l. s. the one halfe to the kyng &  
the other halfe to hym yf he will sue by accyon of oet,  
prouyded that this acte be not prejudiciall to the  
bysshop of Durham and his successours. The. xvi.  
Edm cap. ii. to endure to the next parliament. This  
statute is made perpetual. The. i. B. iii. cap. vi.

## Playes and gamys.

**L**abourers and seruantes that vse dyse and  
other such gamys shall haue imprisonment of vi.  
monethes: and the shryffe mayres/bailiffes and con-  
table have power to execute it from tyme to tyme.  
And yf they do not the shryffe mayre and bailiffes  
shall forfeyt to the kyng for euery default xx. s. and  
the countable. vi. s. viii. d. And the iustices of assise  
have power to enquire of theyr defaultys and to cer-  
tifye it in to the chauncerye. The. xi. B. iii. cap. iii.

**N**o gouernour of house/tenemente or gar-  
den suffer willingly any person to occupye to play  
in his house/tenement or garden at the clabb/keggs  
in halfe boyle/bandin hadout/ or quekbourd/ vnder  
payne



## Playes and gamys.

paye of Imprysonment by.iii. yerre or to forseyt to the kynge or to the lord of the fee that hath cause felon & fugit. x. li. the one halfe thereof to the kynge or to the lord before sayd/ and the other halfe to hym that will sue by accyon of dette where proces of lary shall lye. And the partye that playeth shall be Imprysonment of.ii. yerre/ and shall forseyt to the one halfe to the kynge or lord/ and the other to hym that will sue therfore by accyon of dette. u. The. xvi. E. iii. cap. ii.

**C** No apprentice nor seruant of husbandry laborer nor seruante artifycer playe at the table nor only for meate and drynke nor at kynse/ nor yardys/ bowys/ nor at none other vnlawfull game one of the tyme of Chyrlmas/ and in Chyrlmas to playe only in the dwelling house of his master or in the presence of his master/ and he that dothe otherwysse shalbe put in y<sup>e</sup> stocks openly by a daye/ and that the householde where such vnlawfull gamys be y<sup>e</sup>do/ be presented before the iustice of peace and the mayre or thyriffe in his tyme of his wardes of tete/ and no lesse fine be sette then. vii. s. and lyke proces shalbe made agaynst hym to in an inditement of trespass. And the iustices of peace wherof one shalbe of the quorum/ to reue and put away all vnlawfull ale houses by theyr execution. The. xvi. E. iii. cap. ii.

**C** In the. xii. yere of kynge Henry the. viii. a lyke statute to the sayd statute of. 2. of Hen. viii. in manner worde for worde/ except that in. xii. to mention made that the persones that be there put byrtyed to play at tables may playe for meate and drynke as in. xii. Also l. xii. to further make a lawe that

## Playes and gamys. fo. ccciii.

that iustices of peace in theyr shyre or .ii. of them at the leys and mayres, shyryffes and baylyffes in theyr townys, haue power to make a secret serche euery quarter of the yere onys, and offer if they thynke necessaie. And yf they fynde any suche mysruled persones, to punyssh the as before appereth. An. xix. b. vii. cap. xli. in fine.

**I**ustices of peace, mayres, baylyffes, constables and other hed officers: haue power to comys suche offenders as well the players as theym that suffereth them to play in theyr house to warde, ther to remayne without bayle or marmyng vntyll they be bounde by oblygacion to the kynges vse after ye discrecion of the sayd iustices and hed officers, that they shall not fro hens forth vse any vnlawfull games. An. vi. b. vii. cap. ij.

### **P**late.

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of money.

### **P**ledgys.

**I** we nor our baylyffes shall not seyse any land or rent for any det. whyle the castellys of the dettor whiche be present be sufficient to felde to det, and the dettour redy to satisfye therewith: nor the pledgys of the dettour shall not be distreyned, whyle ye chiefe dettour is sufferet. .xc. And if the chiefe dettour faile in payment, not hauynge wherewith to satisfye or wyl not satisfye when he myght: ye pledges shall answere. And yf they wyl they shall haue the landes of the dettour vntyll. .xc. And se how the statute is repugnaunt in it selfe, and therefore it is not put in yre. .xc. But it semeth that the pledgys shall haue remedy agaynst the pryncypall by this statute

**A. A.**

that

## **Pledgys.**

that is to say of the lande of the pryncypall and they shall haue a scire factas agaynst them. *xx. lib. carta capitulo. viii.*

2 **C** Take how pledges shalbe taken in a repleyn. *Repleyn. 3.* And se statute Marchaunt. *i. in the ende.* how the pledgys in a statute marchaunt shalbe charged yf the pryncypall be not suffycient.

**C** Take more for pledgys. *Extreys. 3.* fynes for to the kyng. *5.* Forcyn. *1.* forest. *2.* & Marchaunt. *1.*

## **Plees.**

1 **C** All plees in euery court of Englonde shalbe pleded / suyd / defendyd / answered / debatyd / and wrogyd in the Englyshe : and that they shalbe entred and wrolyd in latyne. And that the lawes and customs of the sayd realme termys and proces : shalbe holden and kepte as they be & haue ben before these dayes. *An. xxvi. E. iii. cap. ultimo.*

## **Pleneriye.**

1 **C** Take therfore auowson *1.* encumbent. *2.* pryorogatyue of the kyng. *14.* and presentement. *4.* & *1.*

## **Playntys in countys and courts barons.**

**C** Take therfore Lordes. *5.* shyriffes. *2.* & *2.* and wenger of law. *4.*

## **Plumstede marthe.**

1 **C** Where as for the mending & repayryng of breche of Plumstede marthe besyde Eryth / by whiche tarys haue ben set by the comyslyon on the owners of landes tenementes / and profyte takers / which haue not bene payed at the dayes lymytted / so that the barly of the same marthe hath payed the same tares for saluacyon of the sayd marth / and hath remed

# Plumstede marthe. To. cxciii.

remedy to recover it agayne: it is enacted that the  
 barly shall make proclamacyon at any sonday at y<sup>e</sup>  
 purysh church of Plumstede / of all suche cessys /  
 scotts / and tarys beyng behynd vnpayd to be payd  
 in a certayne place within the sayd proclamacyon le  
 within xx. dayes aft the sayd proclamacyon.  
 And he that so payth / shalbe discharged of all bow  
 here to fore dewe. And if the sayd taxes be not  
 payd within the sayd xx. dayes to y<sup>e</sup> sayd barly his  
 executours & assignes that than they which ought  
 to pay the same taxes shall forfeit the double of the  
 same. And yf the sayd cessys / scotts / taxes & theyr  
 doubles be not payd by Michaelmas now next com  
 ing: that than any other person or persones that  
 will paye to the sayd barly his executours or assign  
 es the sayd taxes so dew & vnpayd by any other /  
 may enter into all the sayd landes and tenementes  
 within the sayd marsh and lenell so cessyd / scotted /  
 and taxed / and they to have to them & theyr heyres  
 forever any state / tyle / vse / or interest by reason of  
 any intayle / gyfte / or graunte / or any other tyle not  
 withstandyng. And the same lawe to be for any  
 scotts / tax / or cesse / to be made and cessyd before  
 the nativite of saynt John baptyst next comynge by  
 vertue of any comysnyons. And p<sup>r</sup>ovyd that every  
 person and his heyres that so shall ronne in y<sup>e</sup> bows  
 ble / whiche w<sup>ill</sup> within .iiij. yers nexte folowynge  
 the tyme lymyttyd paye the sayde tarys with the se  
 doubles / to them that shall have those landes / to  
 his heyres or assignes / by reason of this acte: they  
 shall then intoye theyr lande agayne / or ellys they  
 therof to be clerely barred. And p<sup>r</sup>ovyd also that  
 if any holde any landys in ryght of his wyfe or ho

A. A.

remaung

## Plumstedemarshhe.

tenaunt by the curtesy/tenant in dower/or for terme  
of lyfe/tenaunt for terme of yers/or by elegit/or in  
rite marchaunt/gardeyn in socage/or in chenealry  
or any other hauyng any perncular estate of enheri-  
taunce which shall pay any suche taxys for defence  
of the same marshhe: that it shalbe lefull to theyr  
theyr executours and assygnys to retayne the sayde  
landes tyll they haue leuyed & taken all such sōmme  
of money as they haue leyd out for y<sup>e</sup> defence of the  
sayd marshhe. xxij. W. viij. cap. iij.

## ¶ Powdyke.

I **¶** Who that doth hereafter cut downe or coke  
downe any pte of y<sup>e</sup> dyke called the newe powdyke  
in marshland in the countye of Horf. or of the biokys  
dyke called the oldefeld dyke by marshlād in the pt  
of Ely in the countye of Lambryge/or of any other  
banke beyng parcell of the rynde & yttermost parte  
of the sayd marshlande/made for the defence of the  
same countrey / otherwyle than in workyng on the  
sayd bankys and dykys for the fortifyeng and mē-  
dyng of the same: it shalbe taken and iudged for fe-  
lony. And the iustices of peace of the sayde shyre  
within the sayde ple/haue power at theyr cessyon to  
enquere of every suche offence hereafter to be made  
and to awarde lyke processe agaynst such offenders  
with lyke iudgement and execucion yf they be sold  
gyltye/as they haue vsyd to do on other felonyes be-  
yng felonyes at the comyn lawe. xxij. W. viij. ca. iij.

## ¶ Pluralytees.

I **¶** No spirituall person seculer or regater shall  
take to ferme to hym selfe ne to none other to be

## Pluralytees.      fo. cxcv.

vs any maners/landes/tenementes or other hereditamentes for terme of lyfe / terme of yerys or at wyll vpon payne of forfeyture. x. li. for every moneth that he or any to his vse occupye any suche ferme.

¶ Also that every suche spirituall person or any to theyr vse whiche occupye in ferme any such hereditamentes / or that haue any annuell aduantage by colour of any suche lease or ferme: shall gyue or graunt away y<sup>e</sup> same on this syde Michaelmas next to some lay person that they wyll / so that in no wyse any suche spirituall person or any to theyr vse after thesame feste by any fraude / shall occupye in ferme any suche landes / or take any annuell aduantage by colour of any such lease or ferme / vpon payne of forfeyture for euery moneth. x. li. & ten tymes as mych as he shall take or haue aduantage thereby. The one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that wyll sue as is afore sayde.

¶ Also that all suche leases made to any such spirituall persones and not bargayned and sold away be fore the sayd fest of mychelmas / shal fro thens forth be voyde and of none effecte / as well agaynst the lessour his heyres and assyngnes / as agaynst the lessee his heyres and assyngnes and euery of them.

¶ Provided that this acte extende nat to any spirituall persones for takyng to ferme any temporalytees during the vacacyon of any archebysshop / bishop / abbeys / priours / or collegeall cathedrall / or conuentuall / churches / nor to any spirituall persone that shall tende any trauers vpon any offyce concernynge his freholde.

¶ Also that no spirituall person nor none to his vse shall bargayne and bye to sell agayne for any gayne

A. A. ij.

in no



## Pluralities.

In no place any goodes or cattelles vitayle or maner chaundyse vpon payne of forfeyture treble the value the one halfe to the kyng the other to hym that wyll for as above is said. Prouyded that they may bye horses mares or mules / and other goodes and cattelles for theyr owne occupyeng and thereto auantes & for the onely tyllage of theyr owne glebe and demene landes. & yf they myllyke suche thynges that they be not conuentient for them than they may bargayne and sell them away agayne not withstandinge this acte.

¶ Prouyded that all spirituall gouernours of any house of relygion college or hospitall hauing landes and hereditamentes to the yerely value of vii. l. marks and vnder and not above maye occupye theyr owne landes / see fermes and fermes to the most auantage for y<sup>e</sup> onely mayntenaunce of theyr householdes and hospitalites lyke as they or theyr predecessours within this. l. yere haue vsed and occupied. And yf they haue not suffycient glebe or demene landes in theyr owne handes for pasturage tyllage for the expences of theyr householdes they may than take in ferme other landes and bye & sell corne and cattell for the manuraunce and pasturage of suche fermes so that the increase therof be employed for the onely expences of theyr householdes.

¶ Also yf any pson hauing one benefyce with cure of soule worth vii. l. yerely or above accepte any other with cure of soule y<sup>e</sup> first benefyce shalbe void and the patron may present a nother & the present to haue the benefyte of the same as though the first had dyed or resigned notwithstanding any licence vnyon or dispensacyon hereafter obteyned.

## Pluralytees. Fo. cxcvi.

the contrary / and that any lycence or dispensacyon hereafter obtayned to the contrary to be voyde. And if any person obteyne any where any lycence to the contrary / or put in execution any suche lycence, they shall forfeite for every default xx. li. and lese the profits of every suche benefyce as he taketh by the same lycence.

It is provided that this forsayd acte of mo benefices than one extend not to any pson whiche before the first daye of Apryll nexte coming shalbereally entyled or possessyd of any suche benefices with cure of soule under the nombre of iiii. and not above. And if any such person so entyled or possessyd with mo suche benefices than iiii. do not by the sayd first daye of Apryll give up or resygne withoute perely person the resyden / than the patron therof may present a nother as before is sayd. And this cause of presentacyon to be taken of such benefices with cure of soule as were gyven after the iiii. benefices with cure of soule furnished and fulfilled.

It is provided that all spirituall persons of the kynge's counsell may purchase lycence for iiii. personages or benefices with cure of soule / that y<sup>e</sup> chapleyns of the kynge / quene / pryncce / prynces / or any of the kynges chyldren / brethern / sisters / vncles / or auncles may purchase lycence for iij. personages or benefices with cure of soule.

And every archbysshop may have viii. chapleyns and every duke .vi. chapleyns / every marques & erle .v. chapleyns / every viscount .iiij. chapleyns / and every byshop .vi. chapleyns / the chauncellour of England and every baron & knyght of y<sup>e</sup> garter .iii. chapleyns / every duchesse / marques / countesse / and baronesse beyng

## Pluralytees.

beyng wydowes or after though they take husbandes vnder the degre of a baron / tresorzer and controller of the kynges house / the kynges secretaire and deane of his chappell / the kynges almoner / and the mayster of the rollys / maye haue .ii. chapleyne. And the chiefe iustice of the kynges benche / the warden of the .v. portes .i. chapleyne / wherof every one of these chapleyne before sayd maye purchase licence and kepe .ii. benefyces with cure of soule. And the brethern & sonnes of all temporall lordes and of every knyght borne in wedlocke / maye purchase licence and haue two personages or benefyces with cure of soule.

**P**rouyded that all suche chapleyne purchasyng such benefyces / shalbe bounde to haue and exhibite where nede shalbe letters vnder the sygne & seale of the kyng or theyr maysters testifyenge whose chapleyne they be / or els not to enioy no such pluralyte.

**B**e it also prouyded that any that shalbe admitted by any of the vniuersytees of Englande to any degre of doctour & bacheler of deuinite / doctour of the lawe / and bacheler of law Canon / may purchase licence for two personages or benefyces with cure of soule / so yt the sayd lyberte by any of the prouysons aforesayd extende to no mo benefyces with cure of soule than is aboue lymitted / accompted as parcel therof such benefyces as they shall haue in realtye or in theyr possession at y<sup>e</sup> fyrst day of Aprill.

**P**rouyded also that yf any spirituall person by colour be auansyd to kepe any mo benefyces with cure of soule that is afoze lymitted by any person to whome any nombre of chapleyne be lymitted aboue the nombre to them lymitted / than y<sup>e</sup> sayd spirituall person

## Pluralytees. Fo. cxcvii.

person so answere to incurre y<sup>e</sup> penalte of this acte. Also every spirituall person after Michaelmas nexte shalbe personally resydent vpon theyr dygnyte/ presbende/ or benefyce/ or at one of them at the lest / & yf they absent them selfe by the space of a moneth together/ or two monethes/ to be accounted at several tymes in one yere he shall forseyt for every default. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that wyll sue. And yf any person obteyne any where any licence to the contrarye/ or put it in execution/ they shall forseyt for every defaute. xx. li. to be recovered as is aboue sayde.

¶ Prouyded y<sup>e</sup> this acte of non resydence extende not to any spirituall person beyng in the kynges seruice beyonde the see/ nor to any goynge on pylgrymage beyonde the see/ nor to any scoller abydyng for study at any vniuersyte as long as they shall so be in the kynges seruice/ or in theyr pylgrymage goynge or comynge/ nor to any of theyr chapleyns to whom the certeyne nombre of chapleyns be lyf mytted by this acte afore sayd as long as they shall be daily attendyng in any of theyr householdes/ nor to the mayster of the rollys or deane of the arches. Nor to any chauncelour or commissarye of any archbishop or bishoppe/ nor to as many of the. xlii. masters of the chancery/ and. xlii. aduocatis of the arches as be spirituall men/ or hereafter shalbe as long as they occupyre theyr offyces/ nor to any spirituall person as shall happen by intancyon of the chiefe chauncellour or the kyngea counsell to be bound to daily apperaunce and attendaunce to answer to the lawe.

¶ Prouyded that it shalbe lesfull to y<sup>e</sup> kynges chapleyns

A. B.

## Pluralities.

pleyns to whom he shall grue any benefyce or p  
moryns to what so ever number to take the same  
without incurringe y<sup>e</sup> penalte in this acte and that  
the kyng may grue lycence to every of his owne co  
pleyns for non-resydence.

**¶** Also that no spiritual person benefycyd with  
cure of soule as is afore sayde after Wychaelmas  
nexte by lycence dispensacon or otherwys shall  
take any particular stypende or salarye to synge for  
any soule / nor haue by hym selfe or by any other to  
his vse any vicarage or personage in ferme nor take  
any profyte or rent out of the same / ypon paine of  
forfeiture. xl. s. for every weke that he or any to his  
vse shall occupye and also ten tymes y<sup>e</sup> value of such  
profyte or rente.

**¶** Prouyded that no Deanry archdeacons / cha  
cellours / hyppetres / forsters / hypp / chaunter / hypp / or pre  
bende nor personage that hath a vicare indued with  
any benefyce perpetually appropriate be taken vnder  
the name of benefyce with cure of soule in any  
article afore sayde.

**¶** Prouyded also that no spiritual person by them  
selfe or by any to his vse fro the sayd fyrst day of A  
pryll shall kepe any ranhouse for his owne vse / nor  
shall kepe any brewhouse other thā to be spent in his  
owne house ypon forfeiture for every moneth. x. s.

**¶** Prouyded also that every spiritual person be  
nyng landes or other possessyons in the right of  
theyr housys about the yerely value of viii. l. may  
kepe may occupye and manure as myche of the same  
as shalbe necessarye and sufficient for pasturage of  
theyr catell and for tyllage of corne to be imployed  
for the onely mayntenaunce of theyr housholdes

## Pluralyttes. Jo. cxcviii.

and hospitalys without fraude or couen.

**C** Provyded also that every spiritual person may take in ferme any mesys manfions or dwelling houses hauynge but onely orchardes or gardeynes for theyr owne habitacyon or dwellinge. so that they haue no lyberte of none residence by colour of this prouyso. the one halfe of all suche forseyntures be fore sayde to be to the kynge our souerayne lord and the other to hym that wyl sue by accyon of det. byll or informacyon wher in no wagger of law. esson nor proteccion shalbe allowed. Bu. xxi. d. viii. cap. xii.

## **C** Pope.

**C** The pope Urban was adjudged in the plysment for to be dewly chosen pope. B. xii. B. d. ca. vii.

**C** He that payeth to the pope for the first frutes more than is wont to be payed: shall forseynt to the kynge all that ever he may forseynt. The. vi. Hen. iii. cap. i.

## **C** Portys.

**C** Take therfore in fyue portys/Money. i. on in passage and wyne. i.

## **C** Pore men.

**C** It is agreed that pore men that haue cause to sue by the discretyon of the chauncellour: shall haue wryttes origynall and sub pena out of y<sup>e</sup> chancery without any thyng payeng. And a clerke shal be assigned by y<sup>e</sup> chancellour to wryt such wryttes/ and also he shall assigne counsell & attorneys to the re. And whan suche a wrytte is retorned before y<sup>e</sup> king in his bench/the iustice there shal assigne the counsell/attorneys/and other offycers necessary that shall do all thynges for them requeste without any charge



**Pluralytees.**

pleyna to whom he shall give any benefices or  
 any one to what so ever number to take the same  
 without incurringe of penalte in this acte and in  
 the kyng may give licence to every of his own  
 pleyna for non-resydence.

**A**lso that no spirituall persone benefycyd with  
cure of soule as is afore sayde after Wycheolme  
nexte by lycence, dispensacon or otherwys shall  
take any particuler styppende or salarye to synge for  
any soule, nor haue by hym selfe or by any other to  
his vsr any vicarage or personage in ferme nor take  
any profyte or rent out of the same, ypon paine of  
forfeiture. xli.s. for every weke that he or any to his  
vsr shall occupie and also ten tymes y<sup>e</sup> value of such  
profyte or rente.

It is ordeined that no Deanry archdeacons/chal-  
cellours/hyppe/treasoers/hyp/chauinter/hyp/o: p:  
bende nor personage that hath a vicare indued w:  
any benefyce perpetually appropriate be taken w:  
der the name of benefyce with cure of soule in any  
article afore sayde.

¶ Proud also that no spirituall person by then  
 tithie or by any to his vse fro the sayd fyft day of  
 pryll shall kepe any ranhouse for his owne vse, nor  
 shall kepe any brewhouse other thā to be spent in  
 his owne house vpon forfeyture for euery moneth x li.

**T**he fourth also that every spiritual person be  
single landes or other possessions in the right  
of the house about the verely value of viij. l. may  
may occupy and manure as much of the same  
as shalbe necessarye and sufficient for pasturage of  
theire cattell and for tyllage of corne to be imployed  
for the onely maintenance of the householder

## Pluralytees. To. cxcviii.

and hospitalite without fraude or couen.

**C** Provyded also that every spirituall person may take in ferme any mesys manysions or dwelling houses hauringe but onely orchardes or gardynes for theyr owne habitacyon or dwellinge: so that they have no lyberte of none residence by colour of this prouyso. the one halfe of all suche forseyntures be fore sayde to be to the kynge our souerayne lord and the other to hym that wyll sue by accyon of detyll or informacyon wher in no wager of law. asson nor proteccion shalbe allowed. **Ed. xi. li. viii. cap. xii.**

## C Pope.

**C** The pope Urban was adjudged in the plement for to be dewly chosen pope. **Ed. xi. li. ca. vii.**

**C** He that payeth to the pope for the fyist frute more than is wont to be payed: shall forseynt to the kynge all that ever he may forseynt. **The. vi. Hen. iii. cap. i.**

## C Portys.

**C** Toke therfore in fyue portys/Money. i. ony passage and wyne. i.

## C Pore men.

**C** It is agreed that pore men that have cause to sue by the discrecyon of the chauncellour: shall have writtes origynall and sub pena out of y<sup>e</sup> chancery without any thyng payeng. And a clerke shall be assigned by y<sup>e</sup> chancellour to wryt such writtes/ and also he shall assigne counsell & attornys to the re. And whan suche a writte is retorned before y<sup>e</sup> king in his bench/the iustice there shal assigne the counsell/attornys/and other offycers necessary that shall do all thynges for them requeste without any charge

## **Doze men.**

thyng taking. &c. And the same law shalbe holden in all courtes of recorde. An. xi. Hen. vii. cap. xi.

**T**o take more for pore men / Betteyns. 8.

**T**he power of iustices of assyse.

**T**o take therfore in Justice of assyse.

**T**he poysonyng.

**E**very wylful murder to be comytted or done hereafter by waye of poysonyng / shalbe adjudged hye treason. And all that ever shalbe lawfully indicted or appellyd and therof attempted of suche murder by poysonyng : shall not be admittyd to the benefit of his clergy / but after suche attaynder shalbe comytted to execucion of death by heryng. And iustices of peace in every shyre / cytye / or towne / have power to inquire in theyr cessyons as well of suche traytorous murderers / as of counterfetyng of coyne of any outwarde realme / & to make processe thereon by way of capias onely. And the iustices of assyse in every shyre / have power to determine as well such treasons done by way of poysonyng / as they maye of counterfetyng of coyne as afore is sayd. And that landes and tenementes of them which shalbe attaynted of fuche poysonyng / shall escheate to the lordes of the fees. xxi. H. vii. cap. xi.

**T**he prechours :

**C**ommysiouns shalbe made to shryffes and other the kynges ministers or other sufficient persones by the chauncellour at the certitication of the bishop / for to arrest prechours of heresy and theyr susteyners and maynteners / and to put theym in strong pryson tyll they will be iustified by the lawe of holy

## **Prechours . fo . cxcix .**

of holy church / and y<sup>t</sup> at as many tymes as shalbe  
thereto requyred by theyr ordynaryes. An. v. B. ii.  
stat. ii. cap. ultimo.

2. **C** None shall presume to preche within the  
kynge domynyon without the lycence of the ordi  
narye of the place. .xc. except curatis in theyr owne  
churches and persones hether to privileged & other  
grauntyd by the canon lawe. An. ii. B. iii. cap. xv.

### **C Precepe in capite .**

**C** Take therfore / Ryght. 2.

### **C Premunire .**

**C** Take therfore in proursyon .

### **C Prerogatyue of the kynge .**

1. **C** We shal not haue the custody of an heyre or of  
any lande whiche is holden of any other / yb reason  
of any lande whiche is holden of vs in socage or  
petyte seruauntye or fee ferme : but y<sup>t</sup> fee ferme whio  
the maketh knyghtis seruyce. Mag. carta. xxi.

2. **C** If any holde of any eschete / as of the hos  
nour of walynghforde / Bolon / Rothyngham / Lancas  
ter / or of other eschetis & be baronys : his heyre  
shall not gyue any relyfe nor do other seruyce than  
he shulde to the baron yf it were in the barons han  
des / except he holde other wyse of vs in chefe. Mag  
carta cap. xxxi. And se suche a statute / fynes forset  
to the kynge. 2.

3. **C** The kynge shall haue the fyrst seysyn of all  
the landes whiche be holden of hym in chefe / and  
that is vnderstande of landes and fees which by rea  
son of knyghtis fee of seruauntis fee or by the law  
were wout to be in the kynge's handes. Warlebygge  
capitulo xvi.

**C** If

## Prerogatyue of the kyng.

4. ¶ If the kynges tenants holde any land of hym in chese by knyghtis seruyce: he shall haue the warde of that and of all the landes holden of hym and of other for what so euer seruyce. .i.e. yf he offeynd so that he hyrde of the kyng from any tyme of his corone: excepte the fees of the archbishop of Canterbury and of the bysshop of Durham betwene Tyne and Tese: and except the fees of countyes & barons of y<sup>e</sup> marches: wherof they shall haue the custody. .i.e. prerogativa regis. cap. 1.

5. ¶ Also he shall haue the maryage of the heirs whether he holde by any quyte of the crown or of eschet in the kynges handes: or haue y<sup>e</sup> maryage by reason of wardeshipp: hauyng no respect to y<sup>e</sup> freteffement though he holde of a nother. Prerogativa regis. cap. 2.

6. ¶ Also he shall haue the fyrrt seysyn after the deeth of them whiche holde of hym in chese of all the landes of whiche they were seysyd in their mesuages as of fee: of whom so euer they hyrde. cap. 3. At semeth that he shall haue the fyrrt seysyn though they holde of hym but in socage.

7. ¶ Also he shall assygne to wydowes of such tenants theyr dowries though the heyres be of full age: yf the wydow wyll. But afore the sayd assygnement they shall swere that they shall not mary the selfe without y<sup>e</sup> lycence of the kyng: which yf they do. .i.e. they shall make fyne to the kyng: which was wont to be est. myd to the value of the dowrye. cap. 4. And se more therof in wydowes.

8. ¶ Also women that holde of y<sup>e</sup> kyng in chese of what age so euer they be: shall swere that they shall not mary them selfe without lycence. .i.e. and

## Prerogatyue of the kynge. Fo. cc.

Item do the landes shalbe taken in to y<sup>e</sup> kynges hand vntill they haue made satisfaccyon at his pleasure. cap. v. loke how this is put in vze.

9. ¶ Also yf enheritaunce which is holden of y<sup>e</sup> kyng in cheshe do descende to partners than al shal make homage, and the inheritaunce shalbe parten among them so that euery for theyr parte shal holde of the kyng. cap. vi.

10. ¶ The kyng shall haue the homage, & marriage of all the sisters, & euery of them shall holde of hym in cheshe. Statuto Hibernie. And se y<sup>e</sup> resydew of this statute. Coperceners. l.

11. ¶ Also yf a woman before y<sup>e</sup> deth of her auntyours which hyld of the kyng in cheshe, before y<sup>e</sup>ys variable be married then the kyng shal haue the custody of the body of that woman vntill the age that she may consent, and then she shall chose whether she wyl haue that man that she first married or an other that the kyng shall appoynt of her prerogatyua regis. cap. vii.

12. ¶ Also none holdyng of the kyng in cheshe by knyghtes seruyce may alyen parte of his landes excepte of the resydew may be made seruyce. &c. without the kynges lycence. But that was not wonte to be vnderstande of members and partes of the same hede cap. viii. The same law is though the landes be holden in cheshe by socage as it is sayd. But yet the same is now vsyd that the kynges tenaunte can not alyen any parcell without lycence.

13. ¶ Of seriaunties. alyened without the kyngs licence the kyng was wont to assesse suche seriaunties by a reasonable criet therfore to be made cap. ix.

14. ¶ Also of churches which be word of m<sup>o</sup>th<sup>r</sup> the aduowsons long to the kyng and other haue presented



## Prerogatyue of the kyng.

senten so that there is a cōtencion betwene y<sup>e</sup> kyng  
and other p<sup>r</sup> the kyng by cōs<sup>r</sup>deracyon of y<sup>e</sup> cōm  
hath recoveryd his presentacyon though that  
the .vi. monethes be past y<sup>e</sup> b<sup>r</sup>ishop hath present  
yet the presente of the kyng ought to be admyn  
for no tyme is lymtred for the kyng. cap. x.

15. ¶ Also the kynges shall haue the custodie  
all naturall folys takynge the profytes of them  
des without wast of whose see so euer it be and af  
ter the deeth of them shall yelde it to the next heire  
so that by the same folys the landes in no wyse shall  
be alyenyd. Also he shall prouyde of the landes  
them that be lunatyke .tc. that they maye be kept  
without wast so that he and his houshould maye be  
competently susteyned. And y<sup>e</sup> resydew shall be kept  
to theyr vsys when they come to good memory  
within the sayd tyme it shall not be alyenyd. But  
the kyng shall take nothyng of the profytes therof  
his owne vse and ff they dye in such estate then  
resydew therof shall be distrybuted for the soules  
of them by the counsell of the ordynaries. cap. xi.

16. ¶ Also he shall haue wrek of the see thow  
oute all the realme and whallys and sturgyons  
ken in the see or ellys where wuthin Englands  
cepte placys prouyded by the kyng. cap. xii.

17. ¶ Also he shall haue escheats of landes  
normans of what see so euer they be saunge the  
uyce that parteyneth to the lordys of the see. cap.  
xiii. Rykenysse it is to be vnderstande yf any ho  
tage descende to any borne in the parties beyng  
the see whose auncesters were at the ferythe of  
kyng of fraunce. This worde eschete is entred  
as well of landes forfeyt by purchase as of the  
as theyr righte due byt of any lordes or barons

## **Prerogatyue of the kyng. Fo. cci.**

13 **E**f the kynges tenaunte dye and his heire

cure without sueyng livery. .xc. there is no freholde  
growen vnto hym. And yf he dye seysyd by the same  
curia his wyfe shall haue no dower of the same tene-  
ment. .xc. but that is not vnderstand of socage esche-  
tyre of small tenures. cap. xiii. But inquire therof.

14 **E**lso he shall haue eschetyre of the landys  
of freholders of archebyschoppis & bysshops when  
they tenauntes be condemnysd for felonye done in  
the tyme of vacacyon whyle theyr tēporaltes were  
in the kynges handes to gyue it to whom that he  
will for ever sauynge the seruyce whiche to the sayd  
nolites therof belongeth and hath be wonte to be  
done capitulo. xv.

15 **E**f the kyng graunt a maner or land with  
the puruenaunces the aduowsons of churches with  
theyr gyftes shall remayne to the kyng that expres  
conceycon of them be made cap. xvi.

16 **E**lso he shal haue yf goodes of felons con-  
temptyd and fugytyue where so euer they be found  
And yf they haue lādes they shalbe taken streyght  
into the kynges handes and the kyng shal haue yf  
thes therof by a yere and a day and than it shalbe  
dastyd and dystroyd. .xc. excepte men of some ppytye  
lādes. .xc. and then they shalbe yelden to the lordes  
of the fee ca. xlviii. de prerogativa regis. Note well  
that Glouceller & Kent be except from this article.

17 **P**reserpycon.

18 **T**ake therfore Lymytacyō. 4. & quo warrantō. 2.

19 **P**resident of the kynges counsell.

20 **O**f the president of the kynges counsell in the

B B. 1.

tytle

**P**resident of the kynges counsell.  
tytle of auctoritees gyuen to the president of y<sup>e</sup> kynges counsell with other.

**P**resentement.

1. **T**he kyng shall not make relacyon nor presentment to benefices by auoydaunce of prelatys by reason of infantis landis but within .iij. yeris after the auoydaunce therof made. An. xiiij. E. iij. pro clero. cap. iij. But this statute is repellyd as apperith in the nexte chapter.

2. **T**he kyng shall take no tytle of presentacyon to no benefices in a nothers ryght of no tyme of his progenytours nor no prelate shall do executyon therof: sauyng to the kyng and his progenytours presentementes in othera ryght in his owne tyme. xxv. E. iij. statuto de clero. cap. i.

**A**nd further by this statute is repellyd the statute of. An. xiiij. vi. supra bycause it was to preiudiciall to the kyng. &c.

3. **B**efore that the kyng make collacyon or presentment in a nothers ryght the tytle shalbe well examined and yf the tytle be founde not trew y<sup>e</sup> sayd collacyon or presentment shalbe repellyd and yf p<sup>r</sup>one or the clerke shall haue possession and as many wyttes in the chauncery as he wyll. xxv. E. iij. Statuto de clero. cap. iij.

4. **T**he presente of the kyng shall nat be comytted to the church that is full of an encumbent yll the kyng hath recoveryd his presentacyon by proces of the lawe. xiiij. R. iij. cap. i.

5. **T**he encumbent so put out shall commence his sute when he wyll. iij. H. iij. cap. xx.

**P**ryncypall and accessory.

Toke therfore appell. 2. 7. 8. 7 coroner. 7. in y<sup>e</sup> 7. des. 7. 7. 7.

**Pyropte. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.**

**Toke therfore Pyroptur of the kynge. 5. and**

**warde. 10.**

**Toke therfore Felony. 1. Justyce of sayle delys**

**with. 1. Maympyse. 1. and Treason. 7.**

**Toke therfore Pyroptur.**

**Toke therfore Hospitallers and templars shall not dray**

**any in ples before the conservatours of the pyroptur**

**leges of any thyng wherof the consaunce belone**

**geth to the courtes of the realme. which yf they do**

**they shall fynd yelde daimages to the partye greuyd**

**and shalbe punysshed agaynst the kyng And yf supe**

**riours shal answer for theyr inferiours no though**

**they were couyct by theyr owne dede. m. cap. xlii.**

**Toke more for pyroptur. Templars. 1.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

**Justices of both benches. 2. 2. Proclamacyon. 4.**

**Toke therfore. 2. ommon ples. 2. Judgement. 1.**

## Probate of testaments.

suche testaments beyng lawfully offred vnto them in wyttyng with wax thereto affixed redy to be sealed/and that the same be lawfully prouyd before the same ordynarye to be trewe. And when the goodes of the testatour do amount aboue the value of .xl. s. and not excede the somme of .xl. s. none shal take for the probacyon/registryng/sealyng/wyttyng. of any suche testament/ but onely. iij. s. vi. d. wherof to be to them that haue auctorite to take the probacyon. iij. s. vi. d. and the other. xij. d. to be to the scribe for registryng of the same.

¶ And where the goodes amount aboue .xl. s. than onely. v. s. to be taken wherof to be to them yf haue auctorite to take the probacyon. iij. s. vi. d. and the other. iij. s. vi. d. to be to the scribe for the registryng or els yf he will refuse that. iij. s. vi. d. than he to haue for euery .x. lynes of the same testamēt/ euery lyne conteynge in length .x. ynches. i. d. And they that haue auctorite as is aboue sayd/ shall approue in synode seale and register the sayd testaments and deliuer the same seale with the seale of theyr offyce to the executours for the sommes aboue sayd and that with conuenient speede without any frustardye be layd/ and yf any pson yf interstate or the executours refuse to proue the sayd testament than they hauing auctorite as is aboue sayd/ shall graunt the administracyon of the testatours goodes or person disceasyd to the wydowe of the same person disceasyd or to the nexte of kynne or to bothe after theyr voluntyon takynge suertye of them for the trewe administracyon of the goodes and dettes which they shal be sworn to minister. And where a. or more claime the administracyon as nexte of kynne/

be egall

## Probate of testaments. Fo. cciii.

be call in degree of kynrede. &c. or where any person onely desyeth the administracyon as nexte of kynne/where in dede diuers persons be in equalyte of kynrede/then in any suche case the ordynarye to be at liberte to take one or mo makynge request wher diuers do requyre the administracyon. or where but one or mo of them and nat all beyng in lyke degree make request/than the ordynary to admytte the wyf dowe and hym or them onely making request or any of them takynge nothyng for the same where the persone disceasyd/dyed not worth L.s. And yf he dyed worth L.s. and not aboue. xl. s. than .i. s. vi. d. onely to be taken. And the executour or administratour callynge to hym the dettours two at the leste/ or suche persons to whom any legacye was made/ & yf they refuse/ than .ii. next of kynne to the persone disceasyd/ and in theyr defaute. .ii. other honeste persons/ and by theyr discrecyons shall make a trew inventory indentyd of all the goodes/ whiche sweryng before the bysshop or his offycers to be treme shall deliuer the one parte therof vnto them / and the other kepe with hym selfe. And that none hauyng auctorite to take probate of testaments vpon payn conteyned in this statute do refuse to take any suche inventory presented or tendyd to them.

¶ Prouyded yf any person will by his testament any landes or hereditamentes to be solde that the money nor profites of the same be accompted for goodes or cattels. And they hauyng y<sup>e</sup> auctorite aboue sayd vpon the deliuer of the seale and sygne of the testatour do cause the same to be defaced and contentent rebelyer it to the executour without any clayme. And if any requyre a copy of the testam<sup>ent</sup>



## Probate of testaments.

ment and inventorye than they hauynge auctorite of  
theyr mynisters shal without frustratory delaye be  
lyuer them a copye takynge therfore and for the same  
che as before is specyfied suche fee as for the regis-  
tryng of the same / or ellys for every ten lynes as  
as before is specyfied.

**C** Prouyded y<sup>e</sup> where they hauynge auctorite  
haue vsyd to take lesse for y<sup>e</sup> probate of testaments or  
other thynges concernynge the same than is here spe-  
cified that they to take as they dyd before this acte.

**C** Also yf any y<sup>t</sup> haue auctorite afore sayd or their  
mynisters do attempt agaynst this acte / they shall  
forfeyte for every tyme to the party greuyd as mych  
money as they shall take contrary to this acte. And  
ouer that. x. ii. the one halfe to the kynge / the other  
to the partre greuyd that wyll sue by accyon of vi-  
byll or informacyon / or other wyse in any of the kynges  
courtes wherin no ellon proteccyon nor warran-  
tye of lawe shalbe alowed and every of the to be charged  
for hym selfe and none other.

**C** Prouyded that every hauynge auctorite afore  
sayd maye call before them every person named in  
cutour to the entent to proue and refuse the testaments  
and to bryng in inventaries / and to do every other  
thyng concernynge the same as they myght before  
this acte so that they or theyre mynisters shall not  
take aboue the fees lymytted by this acte. *Stat. in  
Ven. viij. capitulo. v.*

## Proceedendo.

**C** In a specyall assyse brought agaynst the kynges  
patent where the kynge made the graunte and  
erthe found for hym nor the entyre of the kynges  
by the lawe : a procedendo shalbe graunted by y<sup>e</sup> chancery  
cellour

**Probate of testaments.** Fo. cciiij.  
cellour without surrog to the kynge. An. i. Den. iij.  
capitulo. viij.

**Proces.**

1. **I**f the baylyffes that shuld accompt have no  
thyng to be distreyned the partye shall haue attache  
ment for his body. Warlebyrdge cap. xxiij. 2. proces  
of wilary is gyuen in the same accyon. west. ij. cap. xi.

2. **S**omons 2 attachementys in plee of lande  
shall conterne the space of. xv. dayes at the lest after  
the comen law yf he be not attachyd in assyse in the  
presence of the kynge or in plee before the iustyce in  
the. 1c. Articuli super cartas cap. xv. 2. for yf cause  
in the kynges benche they make attachementes in  
widoayes or more or lesse / and yf is by this statute.

3. **T**hey that be appelled by prouours beyng  
in the gaylys whych the iustices of gayle delyuere  
be assyned to delyuere / shalbe delyuered vnder theye  
wyttes in what countye so ever it be / and be put in  
the same gayle where the prououre is. And yf they  
put them selfe vpon the countrey the iustices shall  
sende to the shyriffe of the countrey where the felo  
ny was done that he do to come the enquest. Statu  
to be appellatis. An. xxviij. E. i.

4. **W**here men appelled or indyted of dyuers fe  
lonyes in foreyn countyes / or outlawyd in the same  
countyes haue dwelled in other countyes : it is agreed  
that the iustices to here 2 determyne such felonyes  
shall make theyr wryttes thozowe all the shyrifs of  
England where nede shalbe to take suche endytees.  
Bnd. v. E. iij. cap. xi.

5. **W**han a man is endytd of felony before ius  
tices in theyr cellyons to here 2 determyne / it shal  
be sent to the shyriffe by a wryt or precept called a  
B B. iij. [copies

## Proces.

capias. And if he retorne that he is not found there  
shalbe a nother capias awarded returnable at the  
his after. And in that capias it shalbe comprised  
the shiriffe do to seafe all his cattellis and safely to  
kepe the. x. And if it be returned y<sup>e</sup> he is not found  
nor the endyte cometh not: the exigēt shalbe awar  
ded and the cattellis shalbe forseyt as the same of  
the corone demaundeth: not withstandinge yf he  
come at y<sup>e</sup> capias his goodes shalbe sauēd. *Bar.  
E. iii. de proditione cap. xii.*

6 ¶ Proces of vylary is gyven in bet / betwene  
and takynge of bestys as well as in accompt. *xxv. E.  
iii. de proditione cap. xvij.*

7 ¶ Appon an enditement of treason or felony  
in the kynges benche wyttes of capias shalbe ovr  
recte as well to the shyriffe where they were endyte  
ted as to the shyriffe where they be named to be  
dwellyng concerning the space of. vi. wekes or more  
by the discrecyon of the iudges or ellys the exigēt  
and vylary thereupon is voyd to endure at the kyng  
ges wyll. *vi. h. vi. cap. i.* And after. *H. viij. Hen. vi.  
cap. x.* it is enacte that the sayde statute shall stand  
in his force.

8 ¶ Toke for a lyke ordynance made for indite  
ment and appellys taken in the counte of Chester  
*vij. Hen. vi. cap. x.*

9 ¶ And also a lyke order for indytementes & ap  
pelles remouyd into the kynges bench. *x. h. vi. cap. i.*

10 ¶ The same proces shalbe in accyons vpon  
the case as in dette & trespass. *An. xix. h. vij. cap. i.*

11 ¶ Proces of vylary is gyven in a wytt of en  
tre vpon the statute of. *An. v. of Rycharde the. i.*  
a wytte of Annuyte and accyon couenaut. *an.  
Hen. vi.*

Henrici. viij. capitulo. xiiij.

**¶ Prochyn amy.**

1. **¶** The parentes shall sue for an infant despera  
g. Warton. cap. vij.

2. **¶** The next frende shall sue for the infant yf  
he be aloynd agaynst the warden that hath made  
a sselment of lande of the Heyre. w. i. cap. xlvij.

3. **¶** In every case where they that be within age  
cannot implede it is grauntyd that yf suche within  
age be aloynd so that they can not personally sue  
the next frendes shalbe admyttyd to sue for them  
Westm. cap. xv.

4. **¶** The next frende to whom the heritage can  
not descende shall haue the lande to ferme whiche  
is in the kynges warde. Ferme. 3.

5. **¶** The next frende of the Heyre shall haue an  
accyon of wast agaynst the eschetour yf hath made  
wast of the landes in warde. R. xxvi. E. iij. cap. xij.

**¶ Proclamacyon.**

1. **¶** Every shyriffe shall make proclamacyon of  
the statute of wynchester. iij. tymes in the yere in eu  
ery market towne to the intent that wronge doers  
shall not be excusyd by ignorance. vij. R. ij. cap. vi.

2. **¶** It is enacted that iustices of peace in every  
shyre do cause openly to be proclaymed at. iij. cessy  
ons yerely. .xc. the tenure of a proclamacyon here en  
fynge vpon payne of euery iustices of the peace be  
yng present and not causynge the sayd proclama  
cyon to be made. .xxs. to the kyng. .xc. The effecte  
of the proclamacyon is this that the kyng comaun  
deth all iustices of peace to endeouour the to execute  
the tenure of theyr comysyon and all lawes oider

## Proclamacyon.

ned for subduynge of reteynour/ ydylnes, vnlawful  
playes/ mysdemeanynge of shryffes/ elche tour and  
other enoymytes/ wherby the kynges peace is broken  
his subiectys troubled and husbandry of this reame  
decayed/ and it is reherseyd in y<sup>e</sup> proclamacyon that  
by husbandry the church of England is vpholde  
the seruyce of god continued every mā therby well  
sustenned and every enherytour his rent for his land  
and that yf compleynt be made to y<sup>e</sup> iustices of such  
enoymytes/ vi supra/ beyng in theyr auctorite to  
forme/ and they se them not reformed/ than yf com-  
pleynt be made to the kyng or to his chauncellor  
etc. the kyng shall sende for the sayd iustices of peace  
to whom compleynt was made/ and yf he fynd  
of them in default he shall do hym so offendyng to be  
put out of the commissyon/ and ouer that to be pu-  
nyshed accordyng to his demerites. An. n. d. vi.  
capitulo. xi. and. xii.

3. ¶ Toke for proclamacyon to be made agaynst  
them that disobey pryuy seales or other the kynges  
commaundementes/ and of dyuers forseytours or-  
deyned therfore. An. xxxi. d. vi. cap. ii.

¶ Toke more for proclamacyons/ Et gent. 3. r. vi.  
ces. 8. and. 9.

### Procurementes.

¶ Toke therfore Appell. 4. Conspyracy. 5. Bayls  
and Baylours. 2. Justice of gayls belyuere. 1. and  
Zordes. 5.

### Prohybycyon.

1. ¶ Of coitrecyons y<sup>e</sup> prelates make for weddy-  
lynne. 8. for fornyacyon/ anowery and suche other  
and bycause the church yarde is not closyd/ the  
church vncoueryd or not garnysshed as it becometh  
what

## Prohibycyon. Fo. ccvi.

where none other payne can be put but onely payng of money. Also yf the rectoure aske ablacyons or tythes agaynst the paryshous or agaynst the rectour whyle the fourth part of any church is not wholy also where the rectour askyth a mortuwyre where a mortuary was wont to be grue or a penyō all suche cases ought to be sayd in y<sup>e</sup> spiritual court of laynge violent handes of a preest. and in cause of defamacyon it was graunted or this that the plee therof shulde be holden in the spiritual court whyle there is no money demaundyd yf correccyon of syn ought to be done in all the foresayd casys the spiriteuall iudge shall haue conysaunce notwithstanding the kiges prohibycyon yf it be shewed forth. Tractatu de circumspecte agatio.

¶ Under what forme the laye people shal obteyne the kinges prohibycyon. The kyng answeryth that in tythes / oblacyons / obueycions & mores whan they be supposyd vnder these names the kinges prohibycyon hath no place. And yf a clerke or a relygyous sell his tythes that he gathereth yf he desyre the money before a spirituall iudge than the kinges prohibycyon wyll lye. If the prelates put vpon any tēporall payne yf y<sup>e</sup> same payne be redemyd for money the kinges prohibycyon hath no place yf the money be exacted before prelates or bishoppes. Also yf any laye violent handes vpon a clerke or contrary wyse for the brekyng of y<sup>e</sup> peas amendes ought to be made before the kyng. And for excomunicacyon before the bishop or other prelate a tēporall payne shalbe put which yf with his moneye will be that is giltye will redeme gyurage to the prelate or to hym yf is hurt moneye he maye not in such



## Prohibycyon.

In suche casys y<sup>e</sup> kynges prohibycyon hath no place. In defamacyons also the prelates shall correct notwithstandinge the kynges prohibycyon. *Tractatus sub qua forma.*

3. ¶ In tythys/oblacyons/obuencyons and mortuaries whan they be purposed vnder these names the kynges prohibycyon hath no place. But if a clerke or a religyous person sell his tythys beyng gathered in his barne or beyng ellys where / yf he aske the money before a spyrytuall iudge / then the kynges prohibycyon hath place / for by the sale the spyrituall thynges be made temporall / & the tythys be chaunged into cattellys. *Statuto edito apud An. colli. An. ix. E. ij. vocato. Articuli cleri.*

4. ¶ Also yf there be a cōtencyon of the ryght of tythys hauynge begynnynge of the ryght of the patron / and the quantyte of the same tythys excede the fourth parte of the goodes of the church: the kynges prohibycyon hath place. *Eodem statuto.*

5. ¶ If any lay violent handes vpon a clerke in the brekyng of the peace amendes shalbe made before y<sup>e</sup> kyng & for the excommunicacyon before the prelate. And yf a corporall payne be put / yf he that is gylty wyll with his owne wyll redeme it for money he may: nor the kynges prohibycyon hath place. In defamacyons the prelates shall correct after y<sup>e</sup> maner before sayd / notwithstandinge y<sup>e</sup> kynges prohibycyon. *Eodem statuto vocato Articuli cleri.*

6. ¶ If a tythe be askyd for a myll newe set up the kynges prohibycyon lyeth not. *Eodem statuto.*

7. ¶ Also yf a cause or a matter wherof y<sup>e</sup> kyngs lege belongeth to the spyrituall court: be sentenced by determyned before the iudge spyrituall / and

below

## Prohibycyon. Fo. ccvii.

before the temporall iudges a questyon is moued of the same matter and betwene y<sup>e</sup> same persons: thus it shalbe answered. when the same cause for dyuers reasons is argued before the iudges spirituall and temporall/as appereth before of the laynge of vyolent handes vppon a clerke: they say that not withstanding the spirituall iudgement/ the kynges court shall gyue iudgemēt therupon as it shalbe thought convenient. Eodem statuto.

¶ **E**dwardus. 1c. to the prelates and archdeacons. 1c. where the consaunce of ples of trespass and cattelles and dettes whiche be not of testament or matrimony/ parteyne to our corone & dignyte. 1c. we prohibyte you. 1c. And we vpon these and such other wherof the consaunce parteyneth to vs: be redy to execute full iustyce in our court. we comaund also our shryffes. 1c. that they suffre not that any lay man in theyr baylywyke in any places come to any recognycions to be made by theyr othes but in causes of matrimony & testament. For y<sup>e</sup> vpon y<sup>e</sup> same dettes or cattelles before you and your secular iudges in the foresayd iurisdiccions of our crowne and dignyte belongynge they presume to conuerte them. And what so ever ye shall do in this behalfe: ye shall certifye vs at the full. In prohibicione foris super articulis clerici.

¶ **W**here the churchyarde is the soyle of the church: and what so ever is plantyd belongeth to the soyle: it foloweth necessarily that those trees ought to be numbred among the goodes of y<sup>e</sup> church: the whiche the laye men haue no lybertye to take. But bycause the same trees is often planted in the strenght of the wynde / lest it shoulde hurte the

## Prohibicion

the church: we prohibyte that the persons of the same churches presume not to cut them down discretely but when the chaunce of the church neede necessarrie amendement: or yf the body of the church neede reparacion the paryshons being in necessity the persons of theyre charite ought to releue of the same trees: whiche we comaund not to be done: but when it is done we comend it. Statuto contra recedres ne prosternant arbores in cimiterio.

10. ¶ A prohibicion is gyven upon an endowment where he is impechyd in the spiritual court of perjury. The. i. E. iii. stat. ii. cap. xii.

11. ¶ No prohibicion shall go out of the chancery but in case where the kynge ought to haue the consaunce. An. rvi. E. iii. pro clero cap. v.

12. ¶ A prohibicion is gyven where a man is impledyd for dysmys of wood of. xx. yere olde or more by the name of silua sedua. The. xlv. E. iii. cap. iii.

13. ¶ The iudge may procede in the spiritual court after a consultacyon though a prohibicion be beheryd vnto hym. l. E. iii. cap. iii.

¶ Take more for prohibicion / Consultacyon. r. and 2. Damagys. 4. in malsauit. Rybell. x. and in pryvilege.

## Proteccyon.

1. ¶ If the tenaunt cast in a proteccyon and the demaundant wyll auerre mayntenaunce that he was in a certeyne place within the. iiii. sees and out of the kynges seruyce: so that he myght well haue comethe chalenge shalbe enteryd but yf proteccyon shalbe alowyd and when the party shalbe resomonyd and the party resomonyd wyll auerre it yf he found agaynst hym by inquest it shall come in to his default.

## Proteccyon. Fo .ccbiij.

defaute/ and yf it be the pleyntiffe he shall lese his  
writ. Statuto de protectionibus. An. xxviij. E. i.

1. ¶ There is a statute made concernyng proteccyons made in nouns ordinationib<sup>9</sup>. An. v. E. i. But it is repelled. An. xv. of the same kynge.

2. ¶ Proteccyon shall not be allowed in attaynt. The. v. E. iii. cap. vij.

3. ¶ Where proteccyons haue bene made by the kynge to the kynges dettours so that they shall not be impledyd tyll that gree be made to the kynge / it is agreed that notwithstandinge suche proteccyons the parties shalbe answeryd & shall haue iudgement but execucyon shalbe respyted tyll that gre be made with the kyng and yf suche creditours wyll answer for the kynges dette they shal haue execucyon mayntainment: and also they shall recover of the as myche as they shall pay to the kynge. The. xv. E. iii. de protectionibus. cap. xviii.

4. ¶ Proteccyon with a clause of volumus shal not be allowed for vitellys bought or taken for y<sup>e</sup> vi age wherof the proteccyon maketh mencyon nor in ples of trespass or of contractis made after y<sup>e</sup> date of the same proteccyon. The. i. R. ii. cap. viii.

5. ¶ Proteccyon quia profuturus shal not be allowed in any plee comensyd before the date of proteccyon yf it be not in the viage where the kynge hym selfe passeth or in vyages royall or in the kynge bestowes for the nede of the realme. But a proteccyon quia moratur shalbe allowed as hath be vsyd before. And yf the party dwelle in the countrey with out going. &c. the chauncellour may repell the proteccyon as hath be vsyd before. An. xii. R. ii. cap. vi.

6. ¶ Proteccyon shal not be allowed in the court before

## Prohibicion.

the church: we prohibyte that the persons of the same churches presume not to cut them downe discretely but when the chauncell & y<sup>e</sup> church neede necessarye amendement/or yf the body of the church neede reparacyon/the parshons being in necessitye the persons of theyre charite ought to releue of the same trees: whiche we comaund not to be done: but when it is done we comend it. Statuto contra recedens ne prosternant arbores in cimiterio.

10. **C** A prohibicion is gyven vpon an endowment where he is impechyd in the spiritual court of perjury. The. i. E. iii. stat. ii. cap. xi.

11. **C** No prohibicion shall go out of the chancery but in case where the kynge ought to haue the consaunce. An. xvii. E. iii. pro clero cap. v.

12. **C** A prohibicion is gyven where a man is impledyd for disseys of wood of. xx. yeres olde or more by the name of silua sedua. The. xlv. E. iii. cap. iii.

13. **C** The iudge may procede in y<sup>e</sup> spiritual court after a consultacyon though a prohibicion be vcheryd vnto hym. l. E. iii. cap. iii.

**C** Take more for prohibicion/Consultacyon. 1. and 2. Damages. 4. in m. d. ca. vi. Rybell. x. and in p. p. lege

## Proteccyon.

1. **C** If the tenaunt cast in a proteccyon and the demaundaunt wyll auerre mayntenaunce that he was in a certeyne place within the. iii. sees and out of the kynges seruyce so that he myght well haue come the chalenge shalbe enteryd but y<sup>e</sup> proteccyon shall be slowyd and when the partye shalbe resomonyd and the partye resomonyd wyll auerre it yf it be found agaynst hym by inquest it shall come into the default

## Proteccyon. Fo .ccbiij.

defaute and yf it be the pleyntyffe he shall lese hys  
wryt. Statuto de protectionibus. An. xxiii. E. i.

2. ¶ There is a statute made concernyng proteccyons made in nouns ordinationib<sup>9</sup>. An. v. E. i. But it is repelled. An. xv. of the same kyng.

3. ¶ Proteccyon shall not be allowed in attaynt  
the. v. E. iii. cap. vii.

4. ¶ Where proteccyons haue bene made by the  
kyng to the kynges dettours so that they shall not  
be impledyd tyll that gree be made to the kyng. It  
is agreed that notwithstandinge suche proteccyons  
the parties shalbe answeryd & shall haue iudgement  
but execucyon shalbe respyted tyll that gre be made  
with the kyng and yf suche creditours wyl answer  
for the kynges dette they shal haue execucyon mayn  
tamount: and also they shall recover of the as myche  
as they shall pay to the kyng. The. xv. E. iii. de pro  
uoc. cap. xviii.

5. ¶ Proteccyon with a clause of volumus shal  
not be allowed for vitellys bought or taken for y<sup>e</sup> vs  
age wherof the proteccyon maketh mencyon nor in  
plees of trespass or of contractis made after y<sup>e</sup> date  
of the same proteccyon. The. i. R. ii. cap. viii.

6. ¶ Proteccyon quia profuturus shal not be  
allowed in any pleee comensyd before the date of pro  
teccyon yf it be not in the viage where the kyng  
hym selfe passeth or in vyages royall or in the kyngs  
besynes for the nede of the realme. But a pro  
teccyo quia moratur shalbe allowed as hath be vsyd  
before. And yf the party dwell in the countrey with  
out going. &c. the chancellour may repell the prece  
as hath be vsyd before. An. xiii. R. ii. cap. vi.

7. ¶ Proteccyo shal not be allowed in the court  
before



## Proteccyon.

Before the mayre or leutenant collable & fey of  
of the marchauntyes of the staple at Calys nor in  
no court within the towne of Calys or y<sup>e</sup> marches  
of the same in any accyon suey by any of the sayd  
marchauntyes theyr seruantes factours and anno  
neys. The. x. l. vij. cap. iii.

8. Proteccyon shall not be allowed for the  
pers of prysoners that let men condempnyd go  
large or by bayle. The. vij. Hen. iii. cap. iii.

9. Proteccyon was allowable in assyse for  
that were beynde the see in the kynges seruice  
endure for a certeyne tyme. An. ix. Hen. v. cap. i.  
Anno. iii. Hen. vi. ca. i. An. viii. H. vi. ca. xii. An.  
E. iii. cap. i. and An. iii. H. vij. cap. iii. for the p<sup>er</sup>  
into Brytayne.

10. Proteccyon shall not be allowed in  
factas agaynst a patent vpon y<sup>e</sup> trauers of an othe  
taken before the eschetour or comysioners agaynst  
any patent. An. xiii. H. vi. cap. xvi.

11. That every one nowe beyng or here after  
to be in the kynges wages of warre beynde the see  
or vpon the see have at his pleasure the proteccyon  
of proseytore or moztore ch<sup>er</sup> clausula volunta  
that in the excepcyon of the sayde proteccyon  
made comysyon of assyse and so to be allowyd in  
the kynges courtes excepte in accyons of bet taken  
by the kyng or any other to his vse or to the vse  
the executours of kyng Henry the. vi. and in ap  
ples of murdre and felony. And yf this ordynance  
be not suffycient to ease them then the kyng or his  
counsell for the tyme beyng may graunt proteccyon  
to every of them beyng the tyme they continue  
in the sayd warre. Pryouder y<sup>e</sup> this acte made

## Protection.

fo. cccj.

in any capitayns or fouders in Caloe, Dammas  
Barys, Rysebanke, Berwyke, walsy or any more  
of the same. And. D. vid. cap. in. se the statuts

## ¶ Prouysyon.

¶ Where holy church in this realme of Englad  
was foundyd in estate of prelacye by vs and our pro  
pours and by the erlys barons nobles of our  
reame for to enforme them and all the people in the  
fear of god and for to make hospitalls almshouses  
and other vedis of charite where the churches be  
for theyr soules and theyr auncestours theyr heyres  
and all chrysten soules and where the sayd fouders  
ought to haue the presentementes and collacyons  
of the benefyces: and also where the kynge was  
willed to haue the mozte parte of his counsell of such  
judges and clerkes for saluacyon of his realme: &  
prouysyng the same benefyces to alyens & neuer  
went of may well in Englande as though he were  
parsons and auowe vpon y<sup>e</sup> same as it is not by the  
lawe of Englande: and yf it were suffres with grete  
harme in short whyle any benefyce shulde be in this  
realme whiche shulde not be in the handes of alyens  
nor in the wyll of the founders. &c. It is agreed &  
established that the said greuauncys & oppressyons  
shall not be from hence forth suffered in any maner.

¶ And so be Cardoill editio. An. xxvj. E. i.

¶ All prelats and other folkes of holy chur  
ch that haue aduowson of any benefyce of the kyn  
ge yf of his progenitours or of other lordes  
shall haue thei eleccyon, collacyon and presentment  
accordynge to the gyfte. &c. & in case that of a  
nyther byshoppech byllhoppech, dignite or other

¶ C. i.

benefyce

## Prourysoun.

benefyce there be reservacyon/prourysoun or colla-  
on made from the court of Rome in disturbaunce of  
the electyons/collacions or presentementys before  
named / that at the tyme of the same adnoydaunce  
that suche reservacyons .xc. shulde take effecte: or  
fourtyne loide the kynge and his herres shal have  
and enjoy for that season the sayd collacions to the  
archbysshopyches/bysshopyches and othen  
tees electyues which be of his auowrelykenesse  
his progenytours have had before that free electyon  
grauntyd therof as though the electyon were free  
grauntyd by the kynge's progenytours vpon certen  
forme and condycyon as to demaunde of the kynge  
licence of the electyon and after the electyon take  
we hit wyl assent and not in no nother maner  
whiche condycions not kepte / the kynge ought to  
resort to his first nature the same law shalbe of  
fys of religyon of his auowre the same law shalbe  
of churches prouenders or other benefyce whiche  
be not of the auowre of holy church wherof the  
kynge hath the voyce per amount immediate  
the kynge at that tyme shall have the presentement  
and so fro tyme to tyme .xc. as ofte as suche distor-  
banys shalbe .xc. fourtyne to them they ryght  
ther tyme whan no prourysoun is made / in y<sup>e</sup> same  
maner every other lord .xc. shall have his present-  
mentes or collacions to housys of religyon of the  
auowres & to the benefices of holy church whiche  
be appurtenaunce to the same houses .xc. & yf such  
bes present not within y<sup>e</sup> halfe yere after such  
dauce nor the bysshops of y<sup>e</sup> place within a month  
after the halfe yere that then the kynge shall have  
the presentment as he shulde have of other benefices

whiche shalbe allowed. And if any person of the  
 kynge or of an other patron of holy church be dis-  
 turbed by suche provours so that they can not ha-  
 ve their possession or if they that be in possession  
 be disturbed therof by the sayd provours, their  
 procuratours, executours & notaries than y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
 provours they: procuratours, executours and no-  
 taries shalbe out of the kynges protection and at-  
 tached by the sheribodres and brought to answer /  
 and if they be convicted they shall abyde in prison  
 without baille or maynpryse till they have made  
 fine and ransom at the kynges will & agreeed with  
 the partye greived & fynde surete that they shall at-  
 tayne no suche thyng afterwarde. And if suche  
 provours they: procuratours, executours, and no-  
 taries can not be founde than the exigent shall be a-  
 voided by new processe as well as the kynges will as  
 to the parties, and in the meane whyle y<sup>e</sup> kyng shal  
 have the profits of the benefices so occupied by  
 the provours / except abbeyes, priories, and such  
 other houses that have college or convent shal have  
 the profits. *cc. the. xlv. Et si de prov. cap. i.*  
 ¶ Item may do no provours they: executours  
 nor procuratours y<sup>e</sup> execute provours of abbeyes &  
 priories of the kynges enemies without any im-  
 pachment. *Et si de prodicionibus cap. xii.*  
 ¶ They that have any person in plee out of  
 the nature of a thyng wherof the knowlege apper-  
 taineth to the kynges court, or of suche thynges  
 wherof judgement be gyven in the kynges court, or  
 wherof in any other court to defere or let y<sup>e</sup> iudge-  
 ment be gyven in the kynges court, shall have a writ  
 of mandamus or writ of mandamus conterrunt y<sup>e</sup> space of  
 thre monethes to be before the kyng & his counsell or

in the chancerye or before the iustice of the bench or other.

¶ And the garnyschement shalbe made to them in the places where y<sup>e</sup> possessions be that be i<sup>e</sup> debt or where they have landes or other possessions.

¶ And yf they come not at the daye and in person than thei<sup>r</sup> procuratours/attourneys/advocates/ notaries and mayntenours shalbe out of the kynges proteccion and thei<sup>r</sup> landes/goodes/tenementes/forfeyt & thei<sup>r</sup> bodyes shalbe taken by capte and upon that an exigent. &c. prouped alway that they come before outlary they shal answer. And notwithstandinge the forfeytour of thei<sup>r</sup> landes/goodes & castelles shal abyde in his force yf he come not within a monethes. The. xxviii. E. iii.

¶ The statute of proutfours made the. xxv. E. iii. shalbe kept except that by force of the statutes the bodyes of the lordes and prelates shal not be taken / and addyd thereto yf where any lare to the court of Rome personall cytacyons vpon false suggestyons agaynste persones of this realme where knowlege belongeth to the kynges court or also of impetracyons and proutfours made in the same court of Rome of deanys/archdeacons/bishoppes/benefices/chappelles/and offices of churches what so ever apperteynyng to colleyon/presentation/disposycon/or donacyon of the kynges/other lay patrons. And of impetrans of benefices appropriated to cathedraul churches/colleges/abbeys or of rentes and pensyons apperteynyng to the same before that the appropriacyon be aduulced by process they thei<sup>r</sup> mayntenours and favourers shal be prestyd by the shryffe of the place and returne

to the court of Rome within a monethes.

## **Prouysyon. . . . . fo. cccii.**

Whiche cellions and other the kynges mynysters and  
les to buyll by sufficient maympyse and brought be  
to the kyng and counsell shortly / and yf they be  
convyct they shall haue the payne compyled in the  
statute made at west. the. xvj. yere of. E. iii. and if they  
be not founde / proces shalbe made agaynst them and  
they shalbe punysshed by force of the statute made yf  
the. xvj. yere of the same kyng which begynneth / hostre  
le roy. &c. and that the kyng shall graue the  
pardon without assent of the party. And yf any  
privily or falsely do pursue agaynst any of this  
realme by a cause compyled in this presente ordy-  
nauce and therof be duly atteynt: he shalbe puny-  
sshed by the ordynauce of the kynges counsell and  
make agreement to the party. And the kyng / prelat  
bishops / yerlys / barons / nobles / comons / clerkes / and  
other men be bounde to ayde other to do to punyssh  
suche evyll doers agaynst this statute. **xxvij. E.**  
**Stat. de prouisoribus. cap. i. & iii. & v.**

**¶** None shal take nor receyue procuracye let-  
ter of attourney ferme nor other admystracyon by  
aventure nor in other maner of any benefyce with-  
in this realme but onely of the kynges leeges with-  
out the kynges lycence or aduise of his counsell and  
that none cary any gold / syluer or other tresoure out  
of the realme by letter of eschaige nor in other ma-  
ner to the profyte of any aljons without lycence vpon  
payne conteyned in the statute of prouysours  
made the. xxvj. yere of. E. iii. the kynges graundfa-  
ther that now is / and that no byllhop nor other per-  
son of the church meddyl by way of sequestracyon  
nor in other maner of fruytes of suche benefices  
nor the profytes of the same aljons vpon pain that  
belongeth

**cc. iiij.**



## Prouryon.

belongeth thereto. **Ed. R. i. cap. iii.** but the spirit  
all lordes assentys not to this estatute.

**7** ¶ The statute of **Ed. iii. R. i.** is cōfirmed and fur  
ther by the same lordes it is agreed that aliens shal  
take possessyon of benefices within the realme with  
out the kynges lycence / shall haue the same payne  
further rōung in the payne of **Ed. i. R. i. cap. viii.**  
But the spirituell lordis dyd not assent.

**8** ¶ Who that passyth the see or sende out of  
the realme without the kynges lycence / and take  
benefyce by prouryon shalbe incontynent out of  
kynges proteccion and the benefyce void. And  
is lawfull for the patrone whether he be spiritual  
or temporal all to present. **Ed. i. R. i. cap. xv.**

**9** ¶ Who so ever take any benefyce by prouryon  
agaynst the estatute of **Ed. i. R. i. cap. viii.** shalbe exyle  
banysed whether they be within y<sup>e</sup> realme or with  
out and his landes and goodes shalbe forseyt to the  
kyng and yf he be within the realme he shall tary  
his wayes so that he be without the realme within  
**vi. weekes** after such takyng. **Ed. i. R. i. cap. viii.** And no man shal  
receyue hym that is so banysed after the **vi. weekes**  
vpon payne of the same forseyture yf he haue know  
lege therof. And that the procuratours / notaries  
executours and souners shal haue the payn before  
sayd and he that exorteth the kyng to writte or  
send to the court of Rome contrary to this statute  
yf any send or pray to the pope to the cōtrary shalbe  
by the contrary of this statute shulde be made. If he  
be a prelate he shall paye to the kyng the value of  
the temporalities for a yere and yf he be a lord tem  
porall the value of his lades & tenementes for a yere  
and yf he be a persone of lower degree the value of

**Prouysyon. Fo. ccxii.**

the same benefyce for a yere: he shall haue prysona-  
ment of a yere. The. xiii. B. ii. stat. ii. cap. vii. mo.

10. ¶ He that bryngeth in to this realme or with-  
in the power of the kynge any sommons / sentence or  
excommungement agaynst any person of what con-  
dycyon that he be: by cause of the mocyon makynge  
allent or execucion of the sayd statute of prouysours  
shall forseyt all his landes / goodes and castelles and  
his life. And the temporalties of the prelate that  
condemneth shall be seysed in to the kynges handes: tyll  
the correccyon be therof made / and a meane persō  
shall make fyne and ransom: these wordys meane  
person shall be entendyd persones spiritual as it les-  
meth. The. xiii. B. ii. stat. ii. cap. vii. mo.

11. ¶ They that sue to translate a bysshop: with-  
out his assent / or bryng excommunicacions / bullys  
or other thynges that toucheth the kynge agaynst  
him his corone & his regally: as yf proces be made  
in Rome agaynst any bysshop for the execucion of  
the kynges commaundementys / and also they that  
them receyue or make notyce of them: or execucion  
within this realme or without: they / theya notaries  
procours and maynteynours shall be out of the kyn-  
ges proteccyon / and theyr landes / goodes and cat-  
tellys forseyt / and be attachyd by theyr bodies and  
brought before the kynge and his counsell / and pro-  
ces shall be made agaynst them by premunire in ma-  
ner as is ordeyned in other statutyse of prouysours:  
and other that sue in an other courte in derogacyon  
of the kynges regally. En. xvi. B. ii. cap. v.

12. ¶ Prouysyon made to any person of relygyō  
or other by the pope to be exempte from reguler ob-  
edience or ordynarje: or to haue offyce perpetuall

**A. C. iiii.**

**within**

## Prouysyon.

within a house of religion: or as myche as an  
guler person religion: or as a. or mo have in the  
same: shall none in the payne compysed in the sta-  
ture of prouysours made. The. iiii. B. ii. An. ii. And  
capitolo. iii.

**13** Aftercyens and other religion men yf pur-  
ches bullys to be discharged of dymses of the ples-  
ses and possessions set to ferme or other wyse de-  
pyed: or put such bullys befoze purchasours pre-  
on/proces shalbe made agaynst them by p[re]muni-  
facias by garnishemēt or warnig of two monthes  
and yf they make desaute or be attaynte they shall  
renne in to the payne of forseynture conserued in the  
statute of prouysours made the. iiii. B. ii. and. ii. And  
capitolo. iii.

**14** Ethe that purchaseth or putteth in executi-  
on any bull purchased after y<sup>e</sup> first yere of Rich-  
the secons to be quyte of dymses parteynyng to pa-  
rysh churches: prebendes: hospitall or vycarages  
shalbe punyshed in the same matter so is conteyned  
in. B. ii. B. ii. An. vi. And. cap. vi.

**15** Licence or pardon made by the kynge of  
prouysyon to a benefyce full with an incumbent the  
day of the licence or pardone is voyde. The. vi. B.  
ii. capitolo. viii.

**16** Ethe statutes of prouysours made in the  
tyme of kynge Edward the iii. and Richard the iii. shalbe  
kepte in all p[ar]tyes notwithstandinge any moderaci-  
on made by the kynge. The. x. B. ii. cap. xlviii.

**17** Ethe incumbent of a spirituall patron out  
of any benefyce by prouysyon and pardon shal  
inoy agayne the sayd benefyce. And in a p[re]muni-  
facias he shall recover his treble damages. And

## **Poulyson. Fo. ccciii.**

**Item.** Stat. 4. cap. viii. Take more for poulyson. The  
journey. 6. and Encumbent. 4.

### **Poultry.**

**1.** The price of a yonge capon shall not passe  
ii. s. and of an olde capon. iij. s. and of a hen. 4. s. of  
a pullet. 3. s. and of a gosse. iij. s. And iustices shalbe  
therefore assigned to put it in execucion. An. xxvij.  
Edward. iii. cap. viii.

**Also** se of pulters/Bitaylers. 2. and 4.

### **Purgacyon.**

**1.** The kyng doth warne all prelates that they  
in no maner deliuer them that be endyted for felony  
without new purgacyon so that the kyngs haue no  
aide to put other remedye. West. i. E. ii.

**2.** The archebysshop of Canterbury for hym  
selfe and all his prouynce hath promysed the kyng  
that yf any be conuict of treason that toucheth not  
the kyngs hym selfe nor his magestye or yf he be a  
comon these openly known/and for suche cause bea  
liueryd to any ordynarye as clerke conuictes the or  
dynarye shall kepe hym sure after the effecte of a cō  
stitucion prouynce all to be made by the sayde arch  
bysshopps and bisshopps after the effect of the let  
ters of Symon late archbysshop of Canterbury be  
ing date the xii. kalendas of Marche the yere of  
grace. M. CCC. li. And that no suche felon or tray  
tour make his purgacyon contrary to the same con  
stitucion/which cōstitucion shalbe deliuered to the  
kyng before the next parlyamēt. that yf the sayd cō  
stitucion be not sufficient remedy that he may than  
pursue remedy yf shall thereto pertain. iij. s. and. cc. iii.

**E. v.**

**Take**

## Burgarpon.

**T**ake therfore in clergie & clerkes. 9. Selone.

**Purpresture.**

**1.** **O**f purpresture made upon the kyngs othe  
in lybertyes or in other places where the occupier  
be hyng: the kyng playnly shall resume the thynge  
to occupied: the whiche also in the realme fro  
forth shalbe obserued. And yf any coplayne of  
resumpcyons/as ryght wyl be shalbe harde.  
suto de bigamis cap. iiii. It semeth that it is but  
nable/yet enquire.

## Purueyours.

**1.** **N**one shall take horses or carte of any man  
for carriage to be made but yf he gyue after the ob  
dyunaunce that is to say for a cart with two hors  
ses. x. s. by the daye. And for a carte with iij. hors  
ses. x. s. by a daye. Wagna carta cap. xx.

**2.** **N**o lordes cart of any spiritual person or  
knyght or of any other lorde shalbe taken by yf  
ges baylysses. Nor we shal not take a nothers wood  
to our castelles. &c. but by the wyl of hym whose  
wood is. Wagna carta cap. xx.

**3.** **N**one of our mynsters nor of oure heres  
shall take corne/woll/hydes/or other goodes of any  
man without the wyl and assent of hym whose  
goodes be. Statuto de tallagio cap. ii.

**4.** **N**one take vitayll nor charret agaynste  
the wyl of y<sup>e</sup> owner and yf they do they shall yeld  
able damages. wellmyster. i. cap. i. And yf the party  
sue not the kyng shall haue the sute and they  
shalbe endyte therof shalbe atorchyd & dyligently  
by graunt outlesse that conterneth y<sup>e</sup> space of  
monethes in the kynges court or where hym

**Buttreyoules. fo. ccciiii.**

It shal be comen by the day than he shal be agayn for-  
mered by the space of .vi. wekes. And yf they com  
nor then they shal be assaunt and shal yelde double  
damages to the partyes greuyd / and make fyn to  
the kyng.

**I**f them that take vitayles or other thyngs  
to the kynges vse to the makynge or keepynge of a  
castell or other / and whā they haue receyved y<sup>e</sup> pay-  
ment at the Eschequer or at y<sup>e</sup> wardrop or els wher  
and witholde the payment of the credytours to the  
greate damage of them and to the sclander of the  
kyng it is prouyded that of them that haue landes  
and teneementes it shalbe leuyed of theyr landes and  
goodes and payed to the credytours with theyr das-  
sages and they shal make fyn to the trespass / and  
yf they haue no landes and teneementes they shalbe  
imprysonyd at the kynges will. Of them that take  
parte of the kynges bet or any rewarde of the kynges  
credytours to make the kynges payement they  
shal yelde double and be punysshed at the kynges  
pleasure. west. i. cap. xxii.

**I**f them that take horse or cartes for the  
kynges caryage more than neded is / and take rewarde  
to reche them yf he be of the court he shal be puny-  
sshed by the marshall / and yf he be out of the court  
he shal yelde treble damages and be in the kynges  
pryson .xl. dayes. west. i. cap. xxii.

**N**one shal take pryys but the kynges ta-  
lers and they shal take nothyng but for the house  
to. And they shal haue theyr warraunt vnder the  
great seale or pryuy seale / it shal shew it to the ptes  
before they take any thyng. And they shal take no  
pay for them yf be at wagen. And he yf is attour  
of the



## **Purueyours.**

of the contrary before the steward and trefor  
the kynges house. &c. shall make amende in com-  
ment to the pleyntiffe and shalbe put out of his  
uyce and shall abyde in pryson at the kynges will.  
And yf any make pryces without a warrant he  
be arrestyd and brought to the next gaile and it  
be done of hym as of a thefe. yf the quantyte of  
goodes aske it. Articuli super cartis cap. ii.  
**¶** None great nor small except the puruey-  
for the kynges house. y<sup>e</sup> quenes and theyr chyldren  
shall take no corne/hey nor lytter/bestayll nor  
cayll nor other goodes nor make no caryage agayn-  
st the wyll of the owner. And that the kynges puruey-  
ours. &c. that take corne shall take it by comyn  
lawe nor take nothyng but to the very value set  
by the constables or other good men. And that pay-  
ment be made therof before y<sup>e</sup> kyng passe out of y<sup>e</sup> veyn  
and that none have no purueyours except the kyng  
the quene or theyr chyldren nor that they take  
more than nede is. And that the kynges puruey-  
ours take nothyng tyll he shewe his warrant vnder  
the kynges seale: and he y<sup>e</sup> otherwys taketh any pryce  
of any man without his agreement it shalbe done  
hym as to a thefe yf the quantyte of the goodes  
aske it. The. iij. E. iii. cap. iiij. and. iij. And se the  
matter. An. v. E. iii. Statuto. ii. cap. ii.  
**¶** The purueyours of the kyng/ quene/ or  
theyr chyldren shall make theyr pryce by the con-  
sent of iij. honest men of the townes without  
mynage or compulcyon to y<sup>e</sup> pseyssers to set any pryce  
contrary to theyr othes. And sayles to be made  
continent and instant of the agreement in theyr  
lawe and by thys sayles payment shalbe made

## Purveyours. fo. cccv.

Agaynes. And yf the purveyour do othe wyse he  
shalbe incontynent arrestyd there and brought to the  
next gaile and it shalbe done to hym as to a theif  
of the quantyte of the goodes aske it. And yf par  
vise statute shalbe conteyned in thei cōmyns  
shalbe made ynder the kynges grete seale  
small seale. An. v. E. iii. cap. ii. 1. An. ix. E. iii. cap. i.  
An. xiv. E. iii. de proditionibus cap. i. to suche a  
lawes and furthre is there enacted that the pryve  
seal shall not be compellyd to put a nother pryce  
in thei othe wyll and as compylly rounyth in the  
market.

¶ None shall presume to take corne wythout  
the other goodes of prelates/religious or of a  
member of the clergy agaynst thei wyll / or to do  
any unreason. And he that is therof attaynt  
shalbe adjudged to y<sup>e</sup> kynges pryson and shall yelde  
double damages at the sute of the partye or of the  
kyng. And yf the partye greved wyll not sue and  
the trespassoure is indycted for the kynges fyll  
shalbe attached and after distreyned by a ground  
writ conteynyng a moneth. 1c. And yf he come  
he shalbe distreyned agayne by a writte conteyn  
ing vi. weeks. And yf he come not then / he shal  
be as attaynt and shall yelde double damages /  
and everithelasse shall make grevous fyne at y<sup>e</sup> kyng  
s will after the quantyte of the trespass. Statute  
in p<sup>re</sup>sent bonorum clerici edito apud westmyster.  
An. iii. E. i. And the same statute is confyrmes. 2.  
An. xiii. E. apud Eborum.

¶ Purveyaunce shall not be made but by a suffy  
cient warrant in the whiche shalbe expressely comen  
that purveyours shall not purvey nor bye nor  
chryge

## Purueours.

thyng except it be by agreement betwene the seller and otherwys none is bounde to obey. And no comynsion shalbe made to the purueour for the kynges houlles: but the shryffe shal have commaundement to make the purueuance of the issues of his barlywyke. And the shryffe shal make purueuance: but accordyng to the nomber of the horsen conveyed in his warrant. And there shalbe for every horse a page: and every per shall have a bakney: and there shalbe for every horse a page withoute dryngyngs wythe page houndes with the. And that payment shalbe made before that they go out of the verge. And if there be no founde there: they shalbe send to prison there to dyde at the kynges wyll. And in the same maner shalbe commaunded to the shryffe to be made purueuance for the kynges houlles of the issues of his barlywyke where they dwell: so that the countie be not charged with them: and the nomber of horsen shalbe conveyed in the warrant. And he that greys in this case shall have his recouire of the shryffe. and. E. iii. cap. xvi. ¶ The fees and goodes of holy church shal not be taken without thes wyll: and ther no comynsion from hens forth shal go out to take any wyll. And also that the kyng shal not charge to receyue hostages and foromers of Scotland: or of any other lande: nor to fynde horsen or aggreuacions nor other byrdes: but they that ought to be of ryght. An. xiii. E. iii. pro clero. cap. i. ¶ Also the fees and goodes of holy church becomynge in the comynsions of purueours. xvi. E. iii. pro clero. cap. i. ¶

## **Purueyours. Fo. cccvi.**

**P**urueyours shall haue theire comysyon under the great seale or pryur seale: and they shal coorne the payne to the statute: and other comysyons shall not be obeyed. *An. xxv. E. iii. statuto de prouysoribus capitulo. i.*

**N**o purueyours of wood or tymbre to the knyges vse cut any trees growynge in or aboute any manys mansyon place. And yf he do he shall yelde to the partye treble damages and haue a yeres prysonment and be foriudged his office. *The. xxv. E. iii. statuto de prodicione capitulo. vi.*

**P**urueyours that take shepe after Ester be the thethering mo than shalbe for the tyme expens for y<sup>e</sup> kyng it is felony: / yf they take after ward mo than shal come to the knyges vse it is also felony: and the payne shalbe conteyned in theyr comysyon. *The same statute cap. xiii.*

**P**urueyours that take purueyaunce for y<sup>e</sup> kyng, the quene or prynce / and for other withyn the somme of. xx. s. shall make payment incontynente without sayle daye or place ellys where to be assygnyd: and yf it be to the somme of. xx. s. or aboute payment shalbe made withyn a quarter of a yere. *The. xxv. statuto ultimo cap. xli.*

**N**one shall haue purueyours but the kyng, the quene and the prynce. *An. xxxii. E. iii. cap. ii.*

**O**f purueyaunce of pultry and small thynge made for the quene and the prynce: paymēt shal be made out of hande: / of great purueyaunces withyn a moneth or. vi. weekes at the costres where they shalbe taken. *An. xxxii. E. iii. cap. iii.*

**N**one shall haue purueyours but y<sup>e</sup> kyng and the quene. And paymēt shalbe made alway out of hande.

## Purueyours.

And after the pryse of y<sup>e</sup> markettes there shall be the haynous name of purueyour shalbe chosen and called a cater. And yf the caters can not agree of the pryse: let than the pryse be made by the lordes or thei: baylyffes, costables and four honest men by eudenture. .xc. and that the caters be sufficient: and they may have no deputy: and that they have commissyon vnder the great seale/which shall be renewyd every halfe yere. And let theris be no pryse all the maner of thei: pryse. And none shall be compellyd to obbey them yf they pay not out of hand nor none shalbe put in contempt for no disobedience: and that paymēt for caryage be made out of hande. And yf the cater do otherwys he shall haue iudgement of lyfe and member as is ordeyned in other estatutes of purueyours. **R. 2. c. 11. capitulo. 11.**

20. **C** No cater shall take no gyft of none for the party of such pryse: nor shal not make his pryse for enye or by procuremēt, vppon payne for to render the treble therof/and to be at the kyngs pleasure. And yf the partye wyl not sue: he that wyl sue for it shall haue the thyrde parte: eode statuto c. 11.

21. **C** And commissyons shalbe made to here and determyne thei: defaites. And yf it be funden by thei: endentures vt supra/with the certifficate of thei: treasorer and costroller of eyther of y<sup>e</sup> lordes housys to the chancellour how mych hath ben payed there. .xc. and with the certifficat of y<sup>e</sup> chancellour to the iustices or i other maner yf they haue taken more than they haue deliuered/ or that they haue not made payment: they shall haue iudgement to pay. And this statute is intendyd as well of purueyours

## Puruepours fo. cccviii.

accounts for the kynges and quenes great houses/ and  
all other byers/ the same statute. cap. iiii.

**C** That the hunters/ fauconers/ seruaunts/ of  
houses and all other that shalbe at the wages or be  
payng to the householde: shall haue y<sup>e</sup> same payn  
if they do agaynst the statute cap. v. The same law  
shalle of lordes and theyre mynysters and all other  
that take any thyng contrarie to the wyll of the  
kyng. s. to haue iudgemēt of lyfe and member/ eos  
the statute. cap. vi.

**C** For as mych as prelates & clerkes greyue  
puruepours contrary to the forme of the estatute  
before made/ can not sue agaynst them by way of  
trespas they shall haue theyr sute by acc<sup>y</sup> of trespas  
recovered theyr damage treble. An. i. B. ii. cap. iiii.

**C** The statutes of puruepours of vntayle &  
chace for the kynges house/ shalbe kepte and put  
in execution. An. vi. B. ii. statute. ii. cap. i.

**C** If the seruantes of lordes & ladies whiche  
be not cōprysyd in the sayd estatutes/ make purue-  
pours/ they shall runne in the payn of the statutes of  
puruepours/ and besyde y<sup>e</sup> the partye shall haue the  
lawe at y<sup>e</sup> comen law yf he wyll. B. vii. B. ii. cap. viii.

**C** No puruepours nor cater make any purue-  
pours or bye any thyng for y<sup>e</sup> kynges householde  
the value of .xl. s. or within yf he paye not in com-  
mon/ vpon payne of losynge his office/ and to pay  
anych to the partye greyued. The. ii. B. ii. cap. xiii.

**C** The statute of puruepours & caters shall  
be exemplified and luyered to the shyriffe/ & every  
shyriffe shall proclayme it. iiii. tymes by the yere vpon  
payne of .l. s. for every defaute. And that the  
shyriffe



## Purueyours.

shyppes shal deliuer them to theyr successours whiche shall make proclamacion after the same maner vpon the same payne. The. i. h. vi. cap. ii.

28. ¶ Purueyours and caters shall pay in bond for pryys of the value of xl. s. & vnder or ellys they may make resystance. And every constable tythingman or chefe pledge shalbe aydrnge to that resystance or ellys they shall yelde to the partye so greuyd the value of the thyng taken with theyr double damages. And that none of the kynges officers for that cause were any in the marchalshye vpon payn to lose xx. li. wherof he yf will sue shall haue the one half. And the iustyce of peace in euery countye shal haue power to iquyre & to determyne it aswell at the kyngs sute as at the sute of the partye and to awarde damages to the parties. And the defendaunt shal sweare without ayde of the kyng. And the process shalbe as in accyon of trespass with force & armed men and that this estatute be put in euery commysyon of purueyours. Anno. xx. h. vi. cap. viii. and further the statute of An. xxvi. E. iii. is confirmed.

29. ¶ The statute of Anno. xxvi. E. iii. of purueyours and caters is rehersyd and confirmed: and further it is ordeyned that every purueyours & byer before that he haue any commysyon shall make othe in the chauncery that he take nothyng of the people contrary to the sayd statute: & that all persons adioynnyng shal do theyr deuoure to resyst such byers that do contrary to the sayd statute: and be so greuyd by them agaynst the sayd statute shal chosse to haue an accyon of det agaynst them of the same nes that do not theyr deuoure in resystens of the same byers or purueyours i forme before sayd when they be therin

## Purueyours      fo. cccxliii

be thereto requyred / or ellys agaynst the sayd puruey-  
our and byers / and euery of them to recover the tre-  
ble value of the goodes so taken / & ouer that there  
costages and treble damages. And yf any puruey-  
our or other offyccer of the kynges troble in the mar-  
shallye or elles where any of the kynges subiectes  
by any euill suggestyon / cause feyned / Imaginacyon  
or colour breause of the execucyon of these sayd or  
dynaunces / he shall renne in to the payne of .xx. li. to  
paye to the partye greuyd ouer his costes and dama-  
ges in that partye susteyned. And he shall haue ther  
of an accyon of det. and euery issue tryable in that  
accyon shall be tryed in the counte where the taking  
of the sayd goodes was. And that the defendantes  
shall suche casys be not receyuyd to wage theyr law  
and shall answere without fourcher. And that esson-  
oyde of the kyng nor proteccyō be not allowed. And  
that the seruaunt of the chaterye shall paye all the  
dettes / damages and execucyons which shalbe reco-  
uered agaynst euery purueyours vnder hym in all the  
cases before sayd / in case that the purueyours or bier  
be not sulfyccient / and the partye pleynyffe shall ha-  
ue a Scire facias to haue execucyon agaynst y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
seruaunt in this case. And that these statutes and or  
dynaunces be put to y<sup>e</sup> iustice of peace in euery co<sup>u</sup>ntie  
to proclayme theym euery yere / and to informe the  
people. The. xliii. D. vi. cap. i.

¶ Who cater nor other offyccer except it be for  
the kyng or quene / take any thyng of any of the  
kynges subiectes agaynst thei<sup>r</sup> wyll. And yf they  
be stryde be made. &c. they shalbe arrestyd by the  
shyryffes / baylyffes / constables / offyccers or  
other mynysters / and put to the nexte pryson of the

D D A.

kyng

## **Purueyours.**

kyng / there to remayne withoute bayle or maynt  
pyse / tyll they haue redelyuered all the vitayle and  
thynges. .xc. or the value of them. And yf the sayde  
shyryffes / baylyffes. .xc. after that they be requyred  
make defaute of the execucyon of this statute / they  
shall forseyt. xx. li. wherof the partye that wyl sue  
by wrytte of det shall haue the one halfe / 7 y<sup>e</sup> defau  
daunt shall not do his lawe nor haue proteccion.  
And yf he be conuicted at the sute of suche partye  
he shall yelde. iij. tymes the value of y<sup>e</sup> thyng taken  
and double damages for the costages / 7 shall make  
raunsom. The. xxiiij. li. vi. cap. xiiij.

31 **C** It is accordyd that all patentes made to a  
ny persons holdyng hostres brewhouse or house of  
retaylynge of vitayle / to take horse or carpage for  
the kyng or quene for terme of theyr lyues : shalbe  
voyde. And that none take any horse or charet with  
out grement of the owner / and by deliuerance of  
the mayre / shyryff / baylyffe or constable where such  
pyse shalbe. .xc. The. xxviij. li. vi. ca. iiij. And the par  
tye that is greuyd contrary to this statute / shall ha  
ue an accyon of trespas at the comen law / and shall  
recover treble damages.

**C** Take more for purueyours / Castell and Castell  
garde. 2. Marchauntes. 6. Staple. 4. and weygth  
and measures. 20.

## **Quare impedit.**

Y **C** In assyse of barreyn presentment or in a quare  
re impedit dayes shalbe gyue from. xv. dayes to. xv.  
or from. iij. weekes to. iij. weekes. And in a quare im  
pedit yf he come not at the fyrst daye nor be essony  
he shalbe than attachyd at an other daye. And yf  
he come

## Quare impedit. fo. ccxii.

he come not than nor be essoyned / he shalbe than or  
feyned by the great distres. And yf he come not  
than by his default it shalbe wrytten to the bysshop  
that the clayme of the disturber shal not let y<sup>e</sup> plein  
tytle / sayng alway to that disturber his ryght whē  
he wyll call for it. Marlebyrg. cap. xi.

¶ Where the .vi. weekes be past so that the tytle  
be fallen to the ordynarye / and diuers persons seynge  
that wyll make the kyng to present / and yf he be dis-  
turbyd by y<sup>e</sup> ordynarye or by the encubent to bring  
quare impedit agaynst the patron and other / & by  
cause the patron wyll not answer but suffre the kis  
to recover in discreyt of the ordynarye. 2c. In al such  
cases where the kynges tytle is not tryed / they shal  
be receyued to contempel the tytle of the kyng / and  
to shewe theyz ryght though they clayme nought in  
the patronage. xxv. E. iii. pro clero cap. vii.

¶ Take more for quare impedit / Adwonsen. l. 2. 7.  
and Hist prius. l. 3. and 6.

## ¶ Quarter of corne.

¶ Take how myche the quarter of corne shal con-  
tayne in the tytle of weyghtes and measures. l. 2.

## ¶ Quarentyne.

¶ A woman shal dwell in the chyef house of  
her husbände. xl. dayes. after his deeth / & in y<sup>e</sup> meane  
tyme let her dowry be assigned to her except it were  
assigned to her before at the churche doore / excepte  
that house be a castell. And yf she departe from the  
castell / let there be immediatly a competente house  
prouyded for her wherein she may honestly abyde vn-  
till that her dower be to her assigned / and that she  
have

## Quarentyne.

hane y<sup>e</sup> meane season reasonable estovers of comen  
Magna carta cap. vii.

## Quene.

I ¶ He that maketh contracte of maryage with  
the quene without the kynges lycence beynge of age  
and of discrecyon: shal forfeit his landes for terme  
of his lyfe and all his goodes. Anno. vi. Hen. vi. ca.  
pitulo vltimo.

## Quynzysme.

¶ Toke for quynzysme in the ryle of taxes.

## Quod ei de forciat.

I ¶ When a woman that is endowed leseth by  
power by defaute and the tenaunt in maryage by the  
courtesye or tenaunt for terme of lyfe or tenaunt in  
sayle diuers accyons ronne for such tenantes w<sup>ch</sup>  
that they must demaunde theyr tenementes so loke  
by defaut and it comyth to that poynt y<sup>e</sup> the tenan  
must nedis shew his ryght: they can not answer  
out them to whom the reuer syon belongeth of ryght.  
And therfore it is grauntyd to them that they shal  
call them to warrantie as though they were tenantes  
yf they had warrantie. And yf the warrantie haue  
warrantysyd: the plee shal procede betwene hym y<sup>e</sup>  
is seysyd and the warrante after y<sup>e</sup> forme of y<sup>e</sup> fre  
writ. And yf the accyon of the tenaunt were mouy  
by a writ of ryght though y<sup>e</sup> great assyse or ioyng  
of hatell may not be ioynd by wordis accustomed:  
yet it may be ioynd with wordis apte enough and  
he may defend his ryght by the body of his frend  
or put hym selfe vpo the great assyse. cc. w. d. can.

## Quod permittat.

I ¶ Likewise as a spiritual man may receive  
a comon

## Quod permittat. fo.cccx.

mon of pasture by a wyte of nouell disseysynso yf  
succour shall recover agaynst the disseysour or his  
heire by a wyte of quod permittat. west. ii. ca. xxiii.

### ¶ Quo warranto.

¶ They that can astryue that they haue had  
assurable possession of theyre lyberties before the  
reign of kyng Richard without interrupcion: let  
them intoy their possession. And yf it be requyred  
of the kyng he shall confyrme the possession thereof.  
And they that haue lost theyr fraunchyse by wyte of  
quo warranto syns ester last contrary to the forme a  
fore sayd: shall haue restitucion/ and after they shall  
plede after the forme of this statute. Statutum de  
quo warranto nouum.

¶ Where the last parlyament. &c. it was prouy  
ded that all those whiche clayme to haue lyberties/  
whiche to examyne we haue presyde a certayn day  
in the same parlyament / and that they shulde so vse  
theyr lyberties that they shulde acroche nothyng by  
usurpacion nor by none other take more vpon vs  
we commande the yf thou suffer the priour of Chy  
che church in Canterburie to inioy his lyberties  
untill our next comyng or to the comyng of our suc  
cessors in eyre. &c. sayyng to vs euer our ryght. &c. and  
let there be a lyke wyte for othar. &c. we commande  
the that thou make openly to be proclaymed / that  
all they that clayme to haue lyberties / be byfore vs  
our next iustices in heyre. &c. to shew by what war  
rant. &c. & that thou thy selfe be there. And this pro  
clamacyō must cōteyn premuncyō of xl. daies. And if  
any pte appere byfore y<sup>e</sup> kig he shal not be put be  
fore y<sup>e</sup> iustices nec ecōtra. & if they cōm not at y<sup>e</sup> day  
they



## Quo warranto.

theyr lyberties shalbe taken in to the kynges hand. And when they come lette theyr lyberties be replevyd to them yf they desyre them and let them answer immediatly. And if they say yf theyr aunccestours dyed therof seysyd they shal not be cōpellyd to answer without an origynall writ; but of theyr owne wille they shal answer streyghtway & if an origynall writ be take for y<sup>e</sup> kyg & yf they cōe not nor send none & the kyng tary long in the county lette it be adjournd to the shryffe that he cause hym to come at the fourth daye. At whiche daye yf he come not and the kyng byde styll in the county let it be done then as it shulde be done yf it were before yf iustices in eyre. And yf the kyng depart from the county let it be adjournd at short dayes and let them have competent delays as in accions personally & the iustices in eyre shal do accordyng to the ordinance afore sayde Statutum de quo warranto magnum.

¶ All men as well relygious as other thates verifye that they and theyr aunccestours or predecessors have vsyd the lyberties of whiche they then be impledyd by y<sup>e</sup> kynges writ of quo warranto before the tyme of kyng Richard of buryng all this tyme and hetherto without let or interruption so that they have not mysusyd theyr lyberties let them be adjournd foorth vntill some certayne reasonable day within the whiche they may go to the kyng with the recorde. And then the kyng (the recheffene) shal confyrme theyr estate by his letters. And other whiche can not proue such seysyn let them be aduudged accordyng to the comen lawe. The which also for the sparyng of costis & chargis both graunte that the plee of quo warranto be pledyd and demurred before the iustices in eyre. Statutum de quo

**Quo warranto. Fo. cccxi.**

**Warranto editum. An. xviii. and. i.**

**Toke more for quo warranto Justices of assyse  
and in the tyle of Justice in heyre.**

**Rape.**

**I** If a man rauyſhe nor take with force damys  
sell within age by her grement nor without her gres-  
ment nor lady nor damysell of full age nor other wo-  
man agaynst her wyll. And yf any so do at the sute  
of them that wyll sue within. xl. days: the kyng shal  
do them ryght. And yf none wyll sue within. xl. days  
the kyng shal sue. And they that he fyndeth culpa-  
ble shall haue imprisonment of two yeres: and after  
shalbe synyd at the kynges pleasure. And yf he haue  
sought wherof to be synyd he shall thā be punyshed  
by longer imprisonment accordyng as the trespass  
muyreth. west. i. cap. xii.

**I** If a man rauyſh a weddyd woman/damys-  
sell or other woman where they assent not afore nor  
after he shall haue iudgement to dye. And though  
it be that she assent after: he shall haue iudgemēt  
as to afore sayde at the sute of the kyng: and yf kyng  
shall haue the sute. &c. west. ii. cap. xxxiii.

**I** For rauyshours of women it is ordeyned yf  
who so ever rauyſhe suche women: and they that be  
rauysed after suche maner rape consent to the rauy-  
shours: that as well the rauyshours as they whiche  
raushen and every of them here after be vnablyd &  
unablyd to haue or clayme any heritage or dower  
wrynt feoffement after the deith of theyr husbans  
tenor aunccestours. And then in this case the nexte  
of the blood of the rauyshours or of them rauysed  
to whome the heritage: dower or ioynt feoffement  
ought to disceind or resourne: remayne or fall after  
the

## Rape.

the deth of the raiyshour or of her raiyshew: shall  
haue this: ycle immediately after the rape to com-  
vpon the raiyshour or her raiyshew and the raiys-  
nyr and the landes & tenementes in the same heri-  
ge power or toytnt feoffment to holde.

¶ And that the husbendes of suche women if they  
haue husbendes: or yf they haue no husbendes let  
alpye that than the fathers or other nexte of theyr  
kynde from thens haue y<sup>e</sup> sute and may sue agayn  
suche raiyshours and malefactours in this behalf  
and them therfore conuycte of deth: all though the  
same women after suche rape consente to suche rai-  
yshours. And further it is agreed that the delin-  
dant in this case shall not be receyued to wage his  
tell but the trowth of the matter therof shall be tryed  
by inqysycion of the countrey. Reseruyd ever to  
the kynge or other lordes of this realme the esche-  
tes of the sayd raiyshours yf they hap therof to be  
conuycte. Anno. vi. Ric. cap. vi.

¶ Recognysaunce.

¶ Toke for recognysaunce/Execucion. Go.

¶ Recoignes.

¶ Wryttes de secunda superoneratione pastur  
and of redressyn shall be enroled in the tronhous  
sende to the eschequer at the yeres ende. Ric. cap. vi.

¶ Recordes termyned before iustices of assise  
over & determyned & gaoldelyners shall be deliuered  
to the eschequer to the tresorer and chamberlaine  
by theyr seales: at the fest of saynt Michaell next  
yere ones but sytthe the iustices shall take forth the  
estrenis to send to the shyriffe. Ric. iii. E. iii. cap. viii.

¶ No ptoes shall be aduulled or discomfited  
for myspryson of the clerke in wrytynge a letter  
syble

able to moche or to litell but as sone as y<sup>e</sup> thyng  
is perseyu'd it shalbe hastily amendyd without gre  
uance any auantage to the partye. An. xiiij. Ed. iii.  
capitulo. vi.

¶ If any iudge or clerke be conuyct before y<sup>e</sup>  
king and his counsell by maner & forme as y<sup>e</sup> kynge  
and his counsell shall se to be reasonable of fals en  
trails of ples: rayfynge of rollys or chaungynge of  
the trow sayenges so that by that default the disheri  
tance of any therof folowe so that the sute yf the  
partye greuyd be of full age be within two yeres af  
ter the default done: and yf he be within age within  
two yeres after he come to full age: he shalbe puny  
shed by fyne and redempcion at the kynges pleasure  
and shall satisfie the partye. And as to restitution  
of his heritage the partye greuyd shall sue by wytt  
of error or other wyse after the law yf he thynke it  
expedient. An. viij. R. ii. cap. ultimo.

¶ Justices of assyse shall deliuer to the treaso  
rer all the recordes of assyse of mordauncestre & cer  
tificacyons every two yere after the iudgement gy  
uen without more delaye. An. xi. R. ii. cap. iij.

¶ Records shall not be amended nor appa  
ryd after the iudgement gyuen and enrolled. An. xi.  
R. ii. cap. iij.

¶ Records that shal come before any iustice  
by error or adiournement or other wyse may be a  
mendyd after the statut of. xiiij. E. iii. for mispayson  
of the clerke: as well after the iudgement as afore  
to endure to the next parlyament. An. ix. R. ii. cap. iij.

¶ And the same statute is made perpetuall and  
shall take effect in every recorde and proces therof  
as well after iudgement renderd vpon verdyt as of  
matter

## Records.

matter in law except records of wals and outla-  
ryes at the sute of the partye. An. viij. b. vi. cap. viij.  
8. ¶ It is accorded that for error assignyd in  
ny recorde proces warrant of attourney or ygnall  
wrytte panell or retozne in places scraped racyd or  
interlyned or dymynyshe whiche rasure or interly-  
nyngge apperyth to the iustice suspectyd before that  
suche recorde shall come by error or otherwys  
there shalbe no iudgement reuersyd but the kynges  
iustices of courtes and placys where suche recorde  
shalbe. x. haue power to examyn such recordes pro-  
ces wordes/plee/warrant wryt/pannell and retozne  
and them to reforme and amende in affyrmaunce of  
the fyist iudgementes/all suche as they in theyr dis-  
crecyon shall thynke the mysprysyon of the clerke  
in such maner recordes/proces/wordes/plees/war-  
rant of attourney/wryttes/pannels and retoznes ex-  
cept appelles/indutementes 2 yf vylarges of yf same  
and the substaunce of propre names surnames 2 ad-  
dycyons enterlesse. In wryttes or ygnall and wryt-  
tes of exigentis accordynge to the statute. A. d. 1. 1.  
and in other wryttes whiche cōteyne proclamacyon  
so that no iudgement before suche mysprysyon shal-  
be reuersyd nor adnullyd and in affyrmaunce of such  
iudgementes the partye may alledge yf the recorde  
whiche is certifyed doth vary fro the other recorde  
from whens it comyth. And yf it be certifyed the  
varyaunce so. the iudges shal reforme that recorde  
to the fyist recorde. Also recordes exemplifyed and  
not rasyd shall not be reuersyd by error contrary  
to the exemplificacyon. Also he that imbeclyth or  
loynyth or rasyth parcell of a recorde in the elche-  
ker the tone banke or the toher myherfore the iudges  
men

ment is reuersyd:shalbe punyshed as a fellow. &c. by the iustices of the same courte/so that the halfe enquest be of the same courte / and the other halfe of the other. Anno. viii. Hen. vi. cap. xij.

9 ¶ Iustices of the kynge before whom any mispryson or default shalbe founde in any recorde or proces whiche come before them as well by way of error as other wyse/or in the retournes made by shryffes/coroners/baylyffes of fraunchyse or other by mispryson of the clerkes/shryffes or other minges for what so ever in wryttinge one letter or one syllable to myche or to lyttell:haue power to amende suche default after theyre discrecyon and by examynacyon where they shall seme good/except recordes in wyllys and where proces of vtlary lyeth. Anno. viii. Hen. vi. cap. xv.

10 ¶ He y<sup>e</sup> entreteth plee by these wordes in propria persona sua and the. p<sup>r</sup>. nor none other suffycient of counsell is not sworne before the iustices that he is the same person:shall lese. xl. s. yf he be therof attaynt by examynacyon of the iustices. &c. An. xviii. Hen. vi. cap. ix.

11 ¶ It semeth by the wordes of the statut that this is not entendyd to be in suche sutes where proces of vtlary lyeth. quere.

12 ¶ Recorde that may be amendyd & where it maye not be amendyd within. 3. 6. 7. 8. and. 9.

13 ¶ Recorde that ought to be remeuyd or certified/and in what place it ought to be remeuid or certified/loke in certificacyon of recorde. i. Coroner. 8. in tme/Escape. 3. Iustices of gaoldelyuere. 3. Iustices of bothe benches. 6. Iustice of peace. 29. 30. & 31. within. 1. 2. and. 5. and tozne of shryffes. 5.

¶ Rec



## Records.

14. **C** Recorde ralyd imbesylyd or alorned m. 4. and. 8. in the ende.

15. **C** Recorde sent agayn Justices of bothe benches. 7.

## Recoverers.

**C** Toke for recoverers Aduowson. 2. & Quowry.

## Reddysseyn.

1. **C** If any man recover his seysyn by assyse or by the recognicyon of the that ovy the disseisin & the same disseisor after do disseise the same pleynt agayne/let them by and by be taken and imprysoned vntill they be by dem order deliuered. And y<sup>e</sup> pleyntesse shal have a writ directyd to the shyriffe/where in shalbe cōteyned his declaracyon of disseisin done vpon disseisin. And let it be cōmandyd to the shyriffe that he taking with hym the keepers of y<sup>e</sup> place of the corone. &c. in his owne pson go to the same tenement wherof the pleynt is made/and befoze them by the spylt iurours & other. &c. it shalbe inquired of the redisseison. And if they be conuicted: let them be punished vt supra/ nor the shyriffe ought not without speciall cōmaundement of the kyng to sue any sache pleynt. Likewyse it is ordeyned of them that haue recoveryd theyr lande by assyse of mortuorcestour & of all theyr landes & tenementes recovered by assyse or writt in the kynges court if they be after diseased by the same disseisors. Marton cap. iii.

2. **C** They that be taken for redisseison shall not be deliuered without speciall cōmaundement of the kyng and that shalbe by a fyne to be made with the kyng. And if the shyriffe deliuer them/ he shalbe greuously amerced/ and also for hys transgressyon or shew. Warlebyge. cap. viii.

**C** 30

## Redysseysyn. Fo. ccxxiiii.

**I**n writtes of redisseisin there shalbe iudged double damages, and the disseisors shalbe irremediable by the comon writ. And as in the statute of Warton there was prouyded y<sup>e</sup> writ for them that were disseised after that they had recovered by assise of nouell disseisin, mor dauncestour or by other iurry from hens forth that writ shall haue place for them that haue recovered by default/redempcion or other wyse without recognicyon of assyse or iurry. West. II. cap. xvi. Toke more for redisseison / Execucion. I. and Recorde. I.

### Reliefe.

**I** heyres shal haue theyr inheritaunce by the ancient reliefe. s. the heyre of an yerle for the hole yeridome for a. L. ii. and the heyre of a baron for a hole baronye for. L. marke / 2 the heyre of a knyght of a knyghtes fee for the hole fee for. L. s. and they that haue lesse shall gyue lesse after the quantite. ac. Magna carta cap. ii.

**I**f any person be seasyd of estate of enheritaunce of any landes and tenementes holden of any lord by knyghtes seruyce to the vse of a nother 2 his heyres / and he to whose vse they be seasyd be his heyre of full age no will by hym declaryd : the heyre shall pay relief. Anno. iii. Hen. vii. cap. xvii.

And the same law is of landes holden in socage. A. iii. Hen. vii. cap. xv.

Toke more for relief prerogatiue of the kyng. 2.

### Religion.

Toke for religion in the tytle of Houses of religion.

Repeil

## Repell.

1 **T**he payne of beth is put oute in all Estates of the staple & all other forseytours be in theyre forseytours. *Ed. iii. cap. vi.*

3 **A**ll statutes made in the .v. and .vi. yere of .ii. concerning the fyllmongers of London & other wytaplers / and also vynteners and sale of wyne be repelled. *An. vii. R. ii. cap. xi.*

3 **A**ll statutes made in the parliament holden the .ii. yere of .R. ii. be repellyd by the statute of .xxi. of the same kynge. *cap. xii.* And after all the statutes made in the same yere. *An. xxi. R. ii. be repellyd.* *Hen. iii. cap. iii.* and the same parliament holden the sayde .xi. yere is confyrmyd. Item loke *An. i. Hen. iii. cap. x.*

4 **I**tem all statutes made in the parliament holden at Couentre. *An. xxvi. H. vi. be repellyd.* *xxxix. Hen. vi. cap. i.*

5 **A**ll statutes made in the parliament holden in the readepeyon. *Hen. vi. be repellyd by the statute.* *the. xvii. Ed. iii. cap. vi.*

6 **I**tem the statutes that were called the new ordynances which were made. *An. v. E. ii. were repelled.* *An. xv. of the same kynge.* Loke more forseytours of statutes forseyture. 2. Also oyuers of statutes be repellyd as apperythe in theyre proper chapters.

## Repleuyn.

1 **I**f the beestes of any man be taken the baylyffe after complaynt to hym made shal make vneraunce. And yf the beests be takē within a franchise / and the baylyffe of y<sup>e</sup> franchise wyl not make vnderaunces: than the shryffe in default of the baylyffe shal make vnderaunce. Warlebyrge cap. x.

Ande yf it be in auncyen demeane. &c. yf the baylyffe maye make deliuerance withoute precepte of the shryffe.

**C** If a man take a nother mannes beestes / & them dyue to any castell or fortres / and there kepe them without gaugys or pledgys: that then the shryffe or the kynges baylyffe after reasonable warnig to the loide of the castell yf he wyll not let them be deliuered after suche warnynge shal take with hym the strength of the counte and shal make repleuyn. And for the dyspyte done to y<sup>e</sup> kyng shal bete down the castell. And the pleyntiffe shal recouer double damages agayne the withholder. And yf he haue not where with all / than he shal recouer it agaynst the loide of the castell. &c. and yf it be in a fraunches / & yf the baylyffe wyll not make repleuyn than the shryffe after he hath send to the bayly shal do as becometh be it vpon wrys of repleuyn or vpon pleynte to the shryffe. west. 1. cap. xviij.

**C** Bycause the lordes of the fees distreynnge theyr tenants / are oftentymes greuyd by that that whan the tenauntes haue repleuyn theyr distresse / & the lordes at the couste or at other courtes hauyng power to holde plee of wythernam / aduowe the distresse to be ryghtfull the tenauntes do disauowe to holde of hym that toke the distresse and aduownd / and then he that distreynnd was amercyd and the tenauntes acquitted / to whiche tenauntes by the resourde of the countye or of the courtes not beyng of record no payne could be set: it is prouyd that there be grauntyd a wryt to put the pleyns before y<sup>e</sup> iustices. &c. and the cause shalbe anexyd to the wrys. Bycause such one hath distreyned in his see for seru

## Repleuyn.

nyces and customys to hym dem. And the distres may be auowed for by reason of seisin syth the tyme that the wyf of nouell disseyson hath ronned. Als the shyryffe or baylyffes hereafter shall not take only pledges to folow the sute but also for retorne of the bestes. .zc. And yf any take any pledgys other wyse; he shall answere for the pryce of the bestes and the lord that distreyneth shall recouer by a writ quod reddat ei tot aueria vel tot catalla. .zc. and yf the baylyffe haue not wherewith to make good his suerour shall pay all. And as sone as retourne of the bestes is iudged: let it be comaunded to y<sup>e</sup> shyre by writ of iudgement that he make retourne to hym that distreyned of the bestes in which writ it shall be comaunded hym that he shall not deliuer them without writ wherin shall mencyon be made of y<sup>e</sup> iudgement gyuen by the iustices: whiche yf he requyre shall be grauntyd wherof shall be pledgys vnto p<sup>r</sup>a. And yf he agayne whiche hath repleuyn them make defaute or by some other occasyon retourne be iudged: than shall the retourne remayne vnto p<sup>r</sup>ysable. But yf it be a new distresle and for newe cause of suche newe distresle the proces afore sayd shall be obseruyd: west. ii. cap. ii. Loke more for repleuyn in Wylm<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup>ysle and fo<sup>r</sup>est. 17. and Lordys. 5.

### Resceyt.

i. ¶ If the husbunde absent hym selfe and wil not defende his wyys r<sup>r</sup>ght: or wyll rendre it contrary to his wyys mynde yf the wyfe come before iudgement redy to answere the demaundaunt and defende her r<sup>r</sup>ght: the wyfe shall be admyt<sup>t</sup>yd. And the wyfe yf the tenaunt in dower tenant by the curtille or for terme of lyfe: or by gyft in whiche any reu<sup>e</sup>

who is reserved make default or will render vpon the  
 he or they to whom the reuerſion both belongs  
 ſhalbe admittyd to anſwere if they come before iudg-  
 ment. west. ii. cap. iii.

¶ If any man praye to be receyved to defend  
 his right after the ſtatute of. west. ii. before he be ad-  
 mittyd he ſhall fynde ſufficyent ſueriy as the court  
 ſhall deuyſe to anſwere to the demaundaunt for the  
 valour of the tenement. .xc. from the daye that he is  
 receyved to anſwere vntill the daye that ſynall iudg-  
 ment ſhalbe on the peticyon of the demaundaunt  
 if the demaundaunt recouer his demaunde he ſhall  
 ſhalbe grenouſly amerced if he haue where with  
 al. And if he haue not then he ſhalbe commytted  
 to priſon at the kynges pleaſure. ſtatute de deſenſio-  
 nis facto. An. xx. E. 1.

¶ Toke howe he in the reuerſion ſhal have an  
 aſſayt or wyrt of errour. An. xx. R. ii. cap. iii.

¶ If the tenant for terme of lyfe/tenant in  
 dower tenant by the curteſye/in the tayle after poſ-  
 ſible plede faynly. And he in y<sup>e</sup> reuerſion come  
 into the court at the daye that the tenant plede  
 to the accyon or before and praye to be receyved he  
 ſhalbe receyved to plede to the accyon withoute de-  
 lay by voucher and proteccyon eſſon of the kynges  
 ſauyce or other wyſe and that dayes of grace be gy-  
 uen by diſcreccyon of the iuſtices and not comen dayes  
 if the demaundaunt will not aſſente to the ſame / to  
 the intent y<sup>e</sup> the demaundaunt ſhall not be delayed  
 becauſe that he pledyth with two aduerſaries. It is  
 provided that they that praye ſhall fynde ſuerie of  
 ſufficientes aſwell where the reſceyt is couſterpledyd  
 as where it is grauntyd. An. iii. R. ii. cap. xviii.

EE. ii.

¶ The



## Resceyt.

**¶** The statute reherseyth they y<sup>t</sup> wyl by comen p<sup>re</sup> false p<sup>re</sup>ces. And therfore he that so prayeth. x. sh<sup>il</sup> say that suche p<sup>re</sup>ce is faynte.

**¶** Take for resceyt of the tenaunt for terme of ro<sup>ys</sup> in the tytle of collusyon. i.

## Resydence.

**¶** Take for resydence clergy and clerkes. 3. and in the tytle of Pluralytees.

## Reasonable ayde.

**1** **¶** For reasonable ayde to make a mannis son knyght or to marye his doughter. It is ordeyned y<sup>t</sup> for a hole knyghtes fee shalbe g<sup>ruen</sup>. xx. s. and of xx. li. lande holden in socage. xx. s. and of more maners of lesse lesse after the rate. And it shall not be leuied for the sonne tyll the age of .xv. yere / nor for the doughter tyll the age of .vii. yere. And of that shalbe mencyon made in the knynges wyte for the same there vpon when he wyl demaunde it. And yf the father when he hath leuied suche ayd dye before he haue married his doughter / his executours be bound to the doughter of as myche as he hath receyved for the ayde. And yf the goodes of the father suffe ce not therto: his heyre is bounde to paye it to the doughter. west. ii. cap. xxxv.

**2** **¶** Also reasonable ayde to make the knynges byst sonne knyght or to marye his eldyt doughter shalbe leuied after the rate of the statute made And not other wyse. s. of every fee holden of the knyng without mesne. xx. s. and no more / and every xx. li. lande holden in socage. xx. s. and no more.

Reasonable ayd. Fo. cccxviii.

Anno. xiv. E. iii. de proditoriis capitulo. x.

**R**estitucion of goodes vpon  
an indytement.

**I**f any felon be endyted and arraigned and  
founde gyley or attaynted by eydence gyven by the  
partye than the party so robbred or owner shalbe re-  
stituted to his goodes. And as well iustices of gyle  
as other iustices / afore whom suche felon  
shalbe founde gyltye or othervyse attaynted / have  
power to awarde wyttes of restitucon for y<sup>e</sup> same  
goodes in lyke maner as toungeliche felon wers at-  
tayed at the sute of partye in appele. Anno. xxi. d.  
vii. capitulo. xi.

**R**esumpcion.  
The resumpcion whiche kyng Henry y<sup>e</sup>. vi.  
made Anno. xxviii. of his reygne was recytyd. An.  
xxi. of the same kyng cap. vii.

Toke for resumpcion of E. the. iii. A. i. cap. i. for  
grants made by W. the. iii. W. the. v. and W. the. vi.  
Also toke for resumpcion of patentis to be dischar-  
ged of dysmys. An. iii. Hen. vi. cap. v.

**R**eteygnours.  
Toke for reteygnours / Conspiraacy. 3. and in ly-  
ke of espanye.

**R**etourne of shryffes.  
and bayliffes.

He that feryth y<sup>e</sup> malyce of the shryffe. shal  
deliver his wyttes originall and iudicial in the full  
countye and he shall make a byll concernyng the na-  
me of the parties and the daye of the delivere of  
the wyte. And the shryffe or the under shryffe shall  
take seale therunto. And yf they will not / then

E. E. iii.

some

## Retourn of Shryffes and baylyffes.

Some knyghtes or other credible persons than  
sent shall see theyr sealys / and yf they do not retorne  
theyr writ / it shalbe commaundyd by a writ of iud-  
gement to the iustices of assyse that they inquire  
the that were presēt: and yf it be found that y<sup>e</sup> writ  
was deliuered / they shall iudge the pleyntiff in  
damages that he hath susteyned. The same lawe  
whan the shryffe retourneth tarde. w. i. cap. xxi.  
But better remedy is prouydō after in sucherale  
as apperith Shryffes. l. g. about the myddes.  
2. ¶ It is establisshed that the tresorer & baron  
of the eschequer / shall deliuer in a roll al lybertie in  
euery countye whiche haue retourne of writ. And  
yf the shryffe answereth that he made retorne to the  
baylyffes of any other lybertie than is conteyned  
the sayde rolle / incontynent he shalbe punished in  
a disheritour of the kynge. And yf the shryffe an-  
swere that he hath retournyd to the baylyffes of any  
lybertie which haue retourne / and which ydō gra-  
nt no answer it shalbe commaundyd the shryffe that  
he let nor. x. but that he execut. x. And the shryffe  
shall do the baylyffes to writ to whō he ydō retorne  
that they be at the daye conteyned in the writ to an-  
swere why they ydō it not. x. And yf they come at  
the day & do acquyte them selfe that the retourne was  
not made to them incontynent the shryffe shalbe  
dempned to the lord of the fraunchyse & lykewyse  
to the partye greuyd in restorynge damages. And  
they come not or come and acquyte not them  
euery writ of iudgement as long as the pleyntiff  
it shalbe commaundyd to y<sup>e</sup> shryffe that he let nor  
x. Also yf the demaundaunt offer to proue that  
shryffe myght haue answerys of greter iustice than  
shally

## Retourne of Shryffes. Fo. cccxlii.

shalbe a wayt of iudgement at the assyse. .xc. y<sup>e</sup> they  
inquire in the presence of the shryffe yf he be there  
of howe moche issues he myght haue answered fro  
the daye of the receyvinge of the wyte. .xc. And  
when y<sup>e</sup> inquest is returnyd yf he answered not fyft  
of the full: he shalbe chargyd of the resydewe. .xc.  
And let the shryffe wyte that rentes & coene in graun-  
ges and all mouable goodes excepte rydunge gere &  
menelles of housholde be cōteyned vnder the name  
of issues. And yf any make resystens to the shryffe  
he shall certifie the courte of the names of the res-  
ysters thei<sup>r</sup> ayders and fautours whiche by a wyte  
of iudgement shalbe attachyd by thei<sup>r</sup> bodies. And  
yf they be conycted they shalbe punished as ples-  
eth the kynge. west. 2. cap. xxxix.

3. ¶ If the shryffe or his clerke make a false re-  
tourne yf the defaute be in the shryffe he shall ren-  
der damages to the partye greuyd. And yf the de-  
faut be in the clerke he shall than render damages &  
not the shryffe without the clerke be insufficyent. .xc.  
And also they shalbe punished vpon thei<sup>r</sup> accompt  
in the eschequer. .xc. Statuto de male retorno breuita.

4. ¶ Indenture shalbe made betwene the bayly of the fraunchyse and the shryffe/  
and the bayly of the fraunchyses shall put his pro-  
per name vpon his retourne. And yf the shryffe  
choyse the retourne that is deliuered hym by inden-  
tures therof be attaynte at y<sup>e</sup> sute of the lord of the  
fraunchyses he shall render double damages aswel  
to the partye as to the lorde. And by some bookes  
shryffes and other baylyffes shall set thei<sup>r</sup>e prope  
names in thei<sup>r</sup> retournes or ellys they shalbe amerced.  
Statuto Eborum.

E. E. iii.

C B

## Retourne of Shryffes and baylyffes.

**¶** A man shall haue auerment agaynste a full retourne of the baylyffe of the fraunches and shalre couer as well as agaynst the Shryffes as well of small issues as in other casys. And that all the punishment of the baylyffes shalbe vpon theyr bodies yf they haue no goodes wherwith. An. i. E. iii. cap. vi.

**¶** Also Shryffes and vnder Shryffes shall receyue mysses in every place of the countre in the forme afore sayd; and yf they refuse to seale the in other that be present set to theyr seales; and yf the Shryffe or vnder Shryffe retourne not the writte in them be punished after the statute of Westm. and the iustices of assise haue power to enquire therof in every pleyne and to admydge damages to p<sup>r</sup> parties. An. ii. E. iii. cap. v. Take more for retourns of Shryffe. Shryffes. 3. in fine.

## Retourne irreplegiabie.

**¶** Take for that Repleuyn. 2.

## Byddyfdale.

**¶** Take for that in the tyle of Tyndale.

## Ryght.

**¶** We shall sell to no man nor venye to no man nor deferre no man / ryght nor iustyce. Magna carta. cap. xxi. By reason of this statute no syne shalbe payed to the kyng in the chauncery in a writ of ryght.

**¶** A writ that is called precipe in capite from benchforth shalbe made to no man of any frehold wherby a free man may lese his court. Magna carta. cap. xlii. And note well that a man shall swere that it is holden of the kyng before he haue such writs. And that is the effecte of this chapter.

**¶** The champion of the defendant shall

28.  
a full  
of the  
e pur  
odye  
1. cap. 21.  
all re  
in the  
be in  
yl the  
re let  
no the  
rof at  
rines  
f fip  
in a  
s the  
id to  
much  
t rns  
ayd  
a b  
map  
a car  
halbe  
ryght  
from  
holde  
e bar  
wert  
luch  
in the  
thill  
not

## Byght.

To. cccxix.

he be constrained to sweere that he save the leysyn  
of his lord or his suncestour / but the othe shalbe  
kept in all other poyntes. west. 1. cap. 21.

¶ Where by a writ of Inducant the parson of  
any church is disturbed to aske his tythes: the pa  
rent of the persone so disturbyd shal have a wyte  
to demaunde the aduowson of y<sup>e</sup> tythes in demaun  
the whan he hath dispyourd it: the plee shal pro  
ceede in the spirituall courte. &c. west. 2. capitulo. v.  
quasi in fine.

¶ Battayll nor graunde assyse lyeth not be  
tweene parentes before they be past the fourth degre  
where they plede by one discent. But battayll or  
graunde assyse lyeth betwene brothers if the one  
clayme by dede and the other by discent. Also where  
a man vouchyth his feoffour and brundyth hym by  
dede: the feoffour maye denye his dede by the body  
of his free man. But the graunde assyse lyeth not  
there. Tractatus de magna assisa eligenda. But by  
uers holde that it is no statute / and therfore byuers  
thynges be here omittyd.

¶ Toke howe iustices shal not surcese to do ryght  
in great feale nor pytye feale. Justices of both the  
benches. 2.

¶ Brottys and routes.

¶ Certayne suffycient persons lordes or other  
shalbe assigned by comysyon in euery coltye when  
whe shalbe hauynge power that as ofte as they be  
credably informyd of any assemblies routes or ry  
dyng of mysdoers to the affray of the people: that  
they shal arreste them incōtynently without tarryng  
in iudgement or other proces of the lawe and the  
prisoners shalbe ledde to the nexte Gaole there to  
tary

E. v.

tary



## Ryottys and Rowtys.

tary without bayle or maymprie tyll the coming  
of the iustices in to the countrey.

**¶** And the lordes in the parlyament were charged  
by the kynge and also they of theyr owne good will  
promysyd to be in ayde of those comysyons yf neede  
shalbe without hauyng regard to any person what  
so euer he be for any ampte alyauns or other thyng  
Anno. i. R. i. capitulo. vi. but this statute is repe-  
lyd. Anno. i. R. i. statuto. i. cap. i. for that tharis  
myd to the comys to greuous

**2** **¶** Whyrres and every of the kynges myn-  
stres with the force of the countye maye arrest them  
that make assembleys & rowtys and shall put them  
in pryson tyll oew examynacyon be made of them.  
An. xvii. R. i. cap. viii.

**3** **¶** It is ordeyned that yf any ryot/assemble or  
rowt of people agaynst the lawe be in any parte of  
the realme that the iustice of peace. iij. or. ii. at y<sup>e</sup> last  
and the shyriffe & vnder shyriffe of the shyre where  
suche ryot/assemble or route is made hereafter shal  
come with the power of the shyre yf neede be forth  
arrest them. And the same iustice/shyriffe and vnder  
shyriffe haue power to recorde that yf they se them  
done in theyr presence agaynst the law. And by the  
recorde of the same iustices everye suche trespassour  
and euill doer shalbe conycted in maner & forme as  
is conteyned in the statute of forcyble entre. And yf  
it happen yf such trespassours & euill doers be oep-  
tyd before yf comyng of such iustice/shyriffe or v-  
der shyriffe that the same iustice. iij. or. ii. of the shal  
enquyre diligently within a moneth after & shal here  
and determine the same. And yf suche ryot/assem-  
ble or rowt so made may not be founde in maner as  
is before

# **Hypottys and Rowtes. To. cccxx.**

As before sayd than within a moneth next folowynge  
the sayd iustice. iii. or. ii. of them and the shryffe and  
undershryffe shall certifye before the kynge and his  
counsell all the acte & y<sup>e</sup> circumstaunce therof which  
certificacyon shalbe of suche force as the presente  
ment of. xii. men / wherupon the sayd trespassours &  
euyl doers shalbe put to answer & they that shalbe  
found giltye shalbe punyshed after y<sup>e</sup> discrecyon of  
the kynge & his counsell. And yf such trespassours &  
euyl doers trauers the mater so certified than the  
certificate so certified shalbe send in to the kynges  
benche to be tryed & termined as the law wyll. And  
yf they come not before the kynge and his counsell  
in the kynges benche at the first comaundement th<sup>er</sup>  
there shalbe a nother comaundement directed to the  
shryffe to bryng vp theyr bodyes. And yf they can  
not be found than the shryffe or vnder shryffe shal  
make proclamacyon playne cosite next insueyng the  
iurre of the seconde commaundement yf they shal  
come before the kynge and his counsell in the kynges  
benche or in the chauncerye in the vacacyon tyme  
within ii. wekyes than next folowynge. And in case  
that yf same trespassours and euyl doers come not  
as is before sayde and the proclamacyon made and  
retourne / they shalbe conuict and attaynte of the  
sayd ryot / assemble or rowtes notwithstandinge an  
statute made to the contrarye. And ouer that that  
the iustice of peace there dwellyng next in euery col  
lye where suche assemble or rowte is here after sem  
blably with the shryffe or vnder shryffe of y<sup>e</sup> same  
counties. And also the iustice of assyse for the tyme  
that they shalbe there in theyr celsions in case that  
they shalbe there in theyr celsions in case that

## Ryottes and Rowtes

any suche assēble or route be made in thēre p̄sēns  
shall make execucyon of this statute every yppd  
payne of s. l. ii. to be payed to the kyng as oft as  
they shalbe founde in defaute in the executyng the  
same statute. The. xii. l. iii. cap. viii. mo. 13

**C**ommissyons shalbe awarded by adyut  
of the chauncellour of Englande to enquire of  
factis of iustyce of peace and assyse shyriffes and  
undershyriffes in executyng of the sayd statute of  
ryottes made. An. xii. Hen. iii. And y<sup>e</sup> coroner shal  
make the panell and retourne none therin except he  
have landes to the value of. x. li. by yere and shal re  
tourne issues at the fyist daye. xx. s. at the second. x.  
s. at the thyrde daye. x. s. and at every daye after the  
double. But yf the olde shyriffe be remouyd y<sup>e</sup> new  
shyriffe shall serue the p̄oces and not the coroner  
and yf defaute be in the shyriffe or in the coroner  
touchyng the retourne vs supra: they shall lese to y<sup>e</sup>  
kyng. xl. li. And every of the sayd iustice shyriffe  
or shal have theys costs in executyon of the sayd  
statute by the shyriffe and yf the same shyriffe shal  
have allowaunce therof in the eschequer and shal no  
daylyffe of the fraunches in panell none but as to be  
fore sayde vnder payne of. xl. li. And yf they which  
shalbe attaynt of great ryot shall have impryson  
ment for one yere without bayll and for small ryot  
be the kyng and his counsell shall seme to be good  
and that all the shyre be assystent to the iustices in  
payne of imprysonment and to make fyne and red  
som. xc. And that lyke ordynance and payne hold  
place in cytyes boroughes and townes which have  
iustice of peace. The. ii. l. v. cap. viii.

**C**where it is ordeyned Hunc. & Hen. v. ubi  
Terregi any

# **Ryottys and Rowtys. Fo. cccxxi.**

for robbery/murdre/man slaughtes/baterye/assaulte of people/rebellions or rowtys be made/that than upon a byll put to the chauncellour cōteynynge the mater there shalbe a capias awardyd to the shyriffe where ryot is supposyd retournable in y<sup>e</sup> chassysse at a certayne daye/ at whiche day yf he come he shalbe put in warde or let to maympryse or bayle by discrecyon of the chauncellour. And ouer that to be inquired of such malefactours/and thereupon to be done as the comen lawe requyrez. And yf the shyriffe returne that he is not found/then there shalbe awardyd a wyte with proclamacyons in ii. countyes retourned in the kynges benche that they come at a certayne daye/at which day yf they come not to be attaynte. 2c. to endure tyll the nexte parlyament it is accordyd that y<sup>e</sup> sayd estatut be cōfyrmed. And prouyded that it be testified by two iustices of peace of the countye where suche ryot is that the s<sup>ayd</sup> voyce is so/before that any capias go oute. And yf suche case happen in countye palentyne or franchises/where there is chauncellour that hath a seale/that then the chauncellour after compleynthe made to hym by the iustice or leuetenant of iustice of shyriffe shal do in the maner as the chauncellour of Englande shulde. An. viii. Hen. vi. cap. xiii.

**Item.** That the iustices of assyse and of peace upon an informacyon to them made by the kyng that any man hath offended agaynst any statute before this made and nat repelled of any offence or contēpts made/haue full power to here and determyne suche offences and contempes and to make suche proces agaynst the same agaynst hym that is endytet of trespass and punysh them accordyng to the statutes therof.

## Wyrtys and rowtyes.

therof made. Prouyded that such informacion  
extende not to treason/murdre/or felonye / nor that  
he agaynst whome suche informacyon is made shal  
lose no landes nor tenementes to hym that made the  
informacyon/nor that suche informacion extende not  
to any dwellinge in any other countye / and yf any  
make any false informacyon that than he shall yelde  
damage to the partye greuyd. xi. Hen. vii. cap. ii. but  
this estatute is repelled. Anno. i. H. viii. cap. vi. and  
se a lyke matter. & hereby of compant. 9.

7 **C**A great statute was made. An. xi. Hen. vii.  
concernynge ryottes which dyd endure but yll the  
next parlyament. and therefore it is not here wyrted.  
Anno. xi. Hen. vii. cap. vii.

8 **C**If any ryotte or vnlawfull assēble be done  
the shyriffe hauyng a precept shal retorne. x. persons  
dwellyng within the shyre / wherof enery of  
them shall haue. xx. s. free lande or. xvi. s. viii. d. of  
copy lande or of both within the same shyre / and at  
the first tyme he shall retorne issues. xx. s. and at  
seconde tyme. xl. s. & yf defaute be in the shyriffe or  
vndershyriffe for retorning persons not of the sayd  
value of tonde or for not retorning issues. yf supra  
the sayd shyriffe shall forfeyt to the kynge. xx. li. and  
yf the ryot can not be found by reason of any maynt  
tenaunce or embraserye of the enquest than the iu  
stices/shyriffe or vndershyriffe whan they make cer  
tificat accor dyng to the statute of. An. xiii. Hen. vii.  
shall also certifye the names of suche mayntenaunce  
and embrasours with there mysdemeanours yf they  
any knowe vpon payne to forfeyt. xx. li. yf they haue  
no reasonable excuse / and that certificate shalbe as  
stronge as an endyement. of. x. men. And enery per  
son duely

## Ryottys and rowtys. Fo. cccxxii.

for duely prouyd to be a mayntenance or embassage  
shall forfeyte to the kynge. xx. li. and be committed  
to ward there to remain by discrecyon of the iustices.  
anno. xix. h. vii. cap. xii.

Take more for ryottes and rowtes in the tytle of  
the presydes of the kynges counsell with other and  
Argent. 2.

### ¶ Ryuers.

1. ¶ The water of Dumber Ouse & Trente. &c.  
and all other waters where samons be taken in this  
realme shall be putte in defence as to the takinge of  
the samon from the natyure of our lady vntyll saint  
Martyns daye; and y<sup>e</sup> samon frye shall not be destroyed  
by nettyes or other ingyns at the myll pondys fro  
the myddys of March to the feest of saint Johan  
baptyst; and they that do for the fyrst default to haue  
therie nettyes brente. And for the seconde defaulte  
to haue a quarter of a yerys prysonmet; and as they  
increase in ofte trespassynge so to haue theyr payne  
increasyd. And there shall be cōseruatours assignyd  
and sworne to enquire therof. west. ii. cap. xlviii.

2. ¶ The statute of west ii. of samons & ryuers  
shall be kepte in all poyntes addyng therto that in y<sup>e</sup>  
same tyme the samon frye shall not be taken in myll  
pondes nor other places. And y<sup>e</sup> nettyes called stalle  
lines and all engynes wherby the frye of fysh may be  
destroyed shall be put downe vpon the same payne; &  
that the ryuers of Lancaster shyre shall be in defense  
for samons from saint Michaelis day vntyll the feest  
of the purificacion of oure lady and in none other  
tyme of the yere; bycause that salmons ther be not  
seasonable by that tyme. In. xii. B. ii. cap. xix.



## Ryuers.

3 **C** For as myche as the statute of We. ii. of R. iii. R. ii. haue nat be duly executed by the iustices of peace shalbe cōseruatours of ryuers and shall make vnder cōseruatours whiche shall haue half the fynes and they shall suruey the werys in they be of reasonable bygnes and nat to streyt for the frye of fische be nat destroyed / and the sayd iustices shal enqyre of this in theyr cellions and punyssh them the mayre of London shal haue the ouersyght of Thamys from the brydge of stauys to London and from thens beyand the same water and from Welleswar after his auncient right. An. xvii. R. ii. ca. ii.

4 **C** Cōmyssyons shalbe assygned for to enqyre of werys and other nufances for destruccyon of fische of fishes / and they shall deliuer the sayd estretes to the shyreffe to leuey it and to accōpt in the eschequer and they shall take. iii. s. a daye of the same shyreffe of the same estretys. iii. li. iii. cap. xi.

5 **C** Those that fasten netts called trynkers or other netts to great postys / stauys and ankers or to lyke thyngs ouer the ryuer of Thamys or other waters to stande cōtynually nyghts and daye shall lose for every faute. l. s. R. ii. Hen. vi. cap. viii. Note that the frye of fische was greatly destroyed by this way and therefore was this statute made.

6 **C** The chauncellour hath power to make cōmyssyon accordyng to the statut to reforme delictys of the ryuer called Ley whiche extendyth from the towne of Ware to the Thamys. An. iii. Hen. vi. capitulo. ii.

7 **C** Item the chauncellour hath power to make cōmyssyon to remoue shelles out of the sayd ryuer.

## Ryvers. Fo. cccxxiii.

if any can be found and to do therof saving to every man his right. An. ix. b. vi. ca. xi. 2 this poyn-  
t is to save of herself was not remedied by fore

**T**he mayre of London and his successours  
shall have the conservacion and lyke auctorite in al  
arches and breches as farre as the water of Thaa-  
me ebbyth and flowyth from Stanes byrge vnto  
the water of Vendale and Medway in puny shemēt  
synners for vnlawfull engynes and nettys as he  
his predecessours haue in the sayd ryver of the  
Thames except the kynges landes and of any frash  
wylle. m. b. vii. cap. xv.

**A**n acte is made for the clen synge depynge  
and enlargynge of the ryver of Canterbury betwene  
the towne of Charte and the comune crane in the  
parish of Gordenwiche by the mayre/aldermen 2 cy-  
tyzens of Canterbury with the ouersyght as well of  
the archabyshop of Canterbury or his successour / 2  
for all knyghtes beinge Justices of peace in Kent  
and the mayre of Sandewych at the request of the  
mayre of Canterbury. Prouyded that yf any pers-  
on be hurt by pullyng downe of myll / brydge or  
damge or suche other that they be recompensyd by  
the mayre cytyzens and inhabitantys of Canter-  
bury. An. vi. b. vii. cap. xv.

**T**he more for ryvers in werps.

**R**obbery.

**A**fter a robbery or felony done / freshe sute  
shalbe made from towne to towne. 2. and yf nede  
bequestys shalbe made in townes / hundredys / frash  
wylles and countyes so that the felons may be attarnt  
and suffer execucion. And yf they be not taken then

## Robbery.

the people where such robbery was done as in the  
died and franchises shal answer therfore. And yf  
be done betwene ii. shires than both the shires  
within .xl. dayes yf the mysdoers be not taken. Also  
in great townes the gates shalbe closyd from the  
sonne rysyng to the sonne settinge. And no man  
herow none in the subberbes but such as he wyl  
siwere for and the baylyffes of townes shal enquire  
of suche every weke. Also watche shalbe made and  
kepte from assensyon tyme tyll Michaelmas in every  
cyte by .vi. men at every gate and every borowgh by  
.xii. men in every hole towne by .vi. men / or .iii. after  
the nombre of the inhabitants continually all  
nyght from the sonne set to sonne rysyng. And if any  
suspecte straunger come by them / he shalbe arrestyd  
and brought to the sheryffe tyll he be delquered by  
due ordie and every town adioynyng shalbe adyng  
to other. Also yf hye wayes of market townes shal  
be enlargyd where there is any woodes hedgys or  
ches or bushes nyghe y<sup>e</sup> hye waye. .xl. fote on the  
one syde and .xl. fote on the other syde but this  
tute extendyth not to okys nor great fustles. And if  
the lorde wyl not do thus and yf any robberyes or  
murdre be done he shal answer therfore and make  
fyne at the kynges wyl.

¶ Also that in the hye wayes in the kynges wood  
or parke nyghe the hye wayes it shalbe done after  
the same maner or elles yf the lorde shal make such  
wall or che / or hedge that the euyl doers cannot  
escape. And note that it is lympted in the estate  
how mych armour every man shal haue after the  
quantite of his landes and castelles and that all  
ther that may haue bowes and shaftes without the  
royal

## Robbery. To. cccxliiii.

And within y<sup>e</sup> forest bowes & boltes and that  
 two of armys be made twyes a yere & that in every  
 hundred be assigned two constables to make y<sup>e</sup> view  
 whiche shall present the defautee before iustices as-  
 signed when they come in to the countrey: and that  
 no fayre or market be holden in no churchyardes.  
 Statuto wintonie facto. Anno xiii. E. 1.

Take more for the statute of wynchester. Anno  
 Edm. cap. vi.

**T**he statute of wynchester shalbe red and  
 publishyd in every countye. iiii. tymes a yere & fyrm  
 kepte in every poynt. Articuli super cartas capit.  
 vii. And loke such a lyke statute. H. viii. R. i. cap. vi.

**W**here by the statute made at wynchester it  
 is conteyned that yf any straunger passe by the coun-  
 trey by nyght of whom a mā hath suspeccon that  
 he shalbe incontynent arrestyd and delyuered to the  
 shyffe and shall abyde in ward till he be velye de-  
 lyuered: it is accordyd for dyuers robberyes y<sup>e</sup> have  
 ben done by men called Roberdysmen wasters and  
 malachys. y<sup>e</sup> yf a man have suspeccon of euill of  
 any such by it by day or by nyght he shalbe inconty-  
 nent arrestyd by the constables. And yf they be ar-  
 estyd in fraunches they shalbe delyuered to the day-  
 lyfe of the fraunchyse and yf in gyltable to the shy-  
 ffe. And they shalbe kept in pryson tyl y<sup>e</sup> comyng  
 of the iustices of gayle delyuere. Before whom the  
 shyffe shall retourne they: enquestes thereof and  
 that that they haue found & the cause of y<sup>e</sup> takyng  
 with the body & therupon the iustices shall procede  
 to the delyuerance. And in case that shyffes or  
 bayliffes haue not enquired of such so arrestyd: they  
 shalbe amerced: and not withstande the iustices  
 shall

## Robbery.

shall do to enquire and further shall procede to the  
deliuerance vt supra. An. v. E. iii. cap. xiii.

This statut is also abyldged. Drawlache. l. fether

4. ¶ Take estatut of hue and crye & lyke damage  
accor dyng to the statute of wynchester / is made  
where any alen is robbed : and that the countrey  
shall paye hym within .xl. dayes or answer of the  
body of the mysdoers. An. xviii. E. iii. cap. xi.

¶ Take for robbery on the see / Straungers. 2. And  
wreke. 2. Lok more for robbery. Brest. i.

¶ Rochester.

¶ Take for Rochester in the tytle of Brydgys.

¶ Rumpers of trewece.

¶ Take therfore in the tytle Brekyng of trewece.

¶ Sacke of wolle.

¶ Take howe myche the sacke of wolle shall con-  
teyne / Custome to the kyng. 2. And wollys. 2. and  
weygthes and measurys. 7.

¶ Sacramentum clericorum.

cancellarie.

¶ Take therfore in the tytle of Clerke of the chal-  
cerie.

¶ Sacramentum regis.

¶ This is the othe that the kyng shall sweare  
at his coronacyon. That he shall kepe & maynteyne  
the ryghte and the lyberties of the holy church of  
olde tyme graunted by the ryghteous chrysten kyn-  
ges of Englande and that he shal kepe al the landes  
honours and dygnities ryghteous and free of the  
crownne of Englande in all maner hole without any  
maner of mysynhemer and the ryghtes of the crownne  
hurt

## Sacramentum regis. Fo. cccxxv.

hurte/decayed/ or lost to his power shall call agayne  
to the auntyon estate/ & that he shall kepe y<sup>e</sup> peas  
of the holy church & of the clergie & of the people  
with good accorde. And that he shall do in all his  
iudgementes equyte and ryght iustice with discrecy  
on and mercy. And that he shall graunte to holde  
the lawes and customes of the realme / and to his  
power kepe them and assyme them which y<sup>e</sup> folke  
and people haue made & chosyn and the euyl lawes  
and customes holy to put oute / and stedfast & stable  
peace to the people of his realme kepe and cause to  
be kept to his power. &c. Take more for this /  
Charter of pardon. 5.

## ¶ Sacramentum iusticiariorum.

I. ¶ The kynges iustices shalbe iwoine that they  
well and truly shall serue the kyng and his people  
and that they fall not assent to thynges y<sup>e</sup> may toine  
to his damage or disenhertaunce. Nor that they  
shall take no fee nor lyueray of none but of the kyng  
Nor that they shall take gyfte nor rewarde of none  
that hath a do before them except in be meat or ynck  
of small value as longe as the plee is hangynge be-  
fore them nor after for that cause. Nor y<sup>e</sup> they shall  
gyue counsell to none in a matter that maye touche  
the kyng vpon payne to be at the kynges wyl body  
and goodes. And that they shall do ryght to euery  
person notwithstanding the kynges letters. &c. And  
in the maner the barōs of y<sup>e</sup> eschequer shalbe iwoin  
and also iustices of oyer and termynen and of assyse  
and gayle delyuere. And iustices of peace shalbe  
sworne before whom they haue ther commysions  
in a certeyne forme as shall seme good to the chaun-  
cellour



## **Sacramentum iusticiariorum.**

cellour. An. xx. Ed. iii. statuto per se.

2 **L**oke the statute of. An. viii. R. ii. cap. iii. of the othe of the iustices and barons: but it is reuokyd An. xi. of the same kyng. cap. i. and therfore it is not wrytten here. Loke in Lolarde, 2.

## **Sale of lande by executours.**

**L**oke therfore Executours, 6.

## **Safecondytes.**

**T**he clause of vidimus shalbe put out in safecondytes and the names of the vesselles owners and ministers and the nombze of the maryners & of the burthou of the vesselles shalbe from hens forth escheyfyed in the same safecondytes. ry. Hen. vi. cap. ii.

2 **S**afecondytes shalbe inrolled in the chancery before they be deliuered / or ellys they shalbe voyde. And yf any of the kynges subiectis hereafter take any goodes or any shyp of y<sup>e</sup> kynges enmyes not hauynge letters of safecondute suffycient wrytten prae he shall enioy those goodes whose so euer they be. Prouyded alway y<sup>e</sup> yf any such of y<sup>e</sup> kynges subiects take any such marchandys which be brought to the lande and within a conuenient tyme after the inrollynge of suche safecondytes is shewed them wherby they deliuer holly the goodes they shal therfore be endomayn in theyr persone nor goodes Anno. xi. Hen. vi. cap. i.

**L**oke more for safecondytes straungers. 2. Confeiture. 2. Marchauntis. 3. 7. and brykynge of trewe. 1. and. 3.

## **Skanaage.**

**L**oke for skanaage in custome to the kyng. 15. and Colles. 7.

Sci

## Scire facias.

fo. cccxxvi.

¶ Loke for scire facias Aduowson, i. Execution. 2.  
and Proteccyon. 10.

### ¶ Scotlande.

1. ¶ None shall carry armour / corne / greyn or oþer vitayle or other refreshyng in to Scotland vpon payne of forfeyture therof / & also of the shyp or horse that carryeth it. An. vii. B. ii. cap. xvi. But Berwyke is not compysed in this statute as is declared An. xv. B. ii. cap. vii.

2. ¶ A man may carry marchaundysse out of Berwyke to the parties which be of the kynges ampte paynge the customes dew. But yf he carrye them to any parte of the kynges enmyes he shall roune in the payne of the sayd statut made in y<sup>e</sup> sayd. vii. yere at B. ii. An. xv. B. ii. cap. supra dicto.

3. ¶ Scottes which be not denyzens shalbe as wyrded out of Englande and walyes vpon payne of forfeyture theyr goodes and theyr bodies to pryson and the statute is y<sup>e</sup> they shalbe conueyed from hundert to hundred by y<sup>e</sup> costables. An. vii. B. vii. ca. vi.

### ¶ Seale.

1. ¶ Every graunte made by the kyng after the fest of the purifycacyon. xc. in the. v. yere of. B. the. vi. of any thyng touchyng the eriedome of Marche shalbe sealyd with y<sup>e</sup> great seale of the chauncery & not w<sup>th</sup> the seale of y<sup>e</sup> marches. B. iii. B. vii. ca. xiiij.

2. ¶ Loke of the lpyll seale Comune ples. 3.

3. ¶ Item loke for the great seale and the lpyll seale Justices of both the benches. 2.

4. ¶ Item loke for comune seales / Dousys of rehyon. 4.

### ¶ Seale of testatours.

¶ Se of seale of testatoure in the tyle of probatis  
§ 5. iij. of

**Seale of testatours.**  
of testaments.

**¶** Seconde deliuerance.

**¶** Take for that / Repleyn. 3.

**¶** See.

**¶** The see shalbe open to all marchauntes  
viii. E. iii. cap. ii.

**¶** A speyall subledy is grauntyd to the kyng for  
certayne tyme for defence of the see. An. v. Richm.  
ii. statuto. ii. capitulo. iii.

**¶** Take of Robbery vppon the see. wike. 2. and  
Straungers. 2.

**¶** Sentwarres.

**¶** If a man alen his lande and goodes by col  
lusion to the intent that he wyll lyue therof after  
in to a place priuilegyd / yf such collusion may be  
founde / the dettoure shal haue execucion of his  
landes and goodes. i. E. iii. cap. vi.

**¶** In case that dettours make gyttes / seof  
mentis or bedes of theyr landes or goodes and  
in to places priuilegyd and take the profits ther  
of by longe tyme after an accion of dett brought  
gaynst them and capias awarded yf the shryffe re  
tourne nihil / for that cause a writ shalbe grauntyd  
with a proclamacyon openly made by the shryffe  
at the gate of the sentwarre by. v. wekys continually  
every weke onys / that the same dettour come before  
the iustice at the day and thereto answer / at whiche  
daye yf he come not iudgement shalbe gyven / and  
execucion as well of his landes and tenementis sh  
gyuen by collusion as of other / but by this entente  
none shalbe stoppyd to take his sute as it was at the  
comune lawe. ii. R. ii. statuto. ii. cap. ii.

**¶** Take more. Abutacyon. 5. and Felony. 7.

Seneshall

**Seneshall and marshall Jo. cccxxvii.**  
**Croke therfore Appell. 6. Titulo marshally and**  
**Staple. 4. and 8.**

**Sententia lata super cartas.**

**T**he censure of excommunicacyon vpon mag-  
narta and carta de foresta was gyuen by the arch-  
byshop of. Cāterbury and other byshopps in the  
yme of Hen. iii. after the cōquest: and after. s. xxviii.  
E. i. it was renewed. s. as well the statute de additio-  
nibus cartarum made. An. xxy. E. i. as the statute de  
articulis super cartas made. An. xxviii. of the same  
kyng and the sentence is suche. we excommunicat  
all those which wyllfully and malyciously depriue  
the church or spoyleth it of his ryght. Also all those  
whiche by craft or sottelte do vpolat dimynyshe or  
chaunge openly or pryvily by worde/by dede, or by  
councell the lyberties of the church or the olde cus-  
tomes of the realme vsyd and approuyd which be  
conteyned in the charters of the cōmune lyberties  
of Englande and the forest grauntyd by the kyng to  
archbyshopps/byshopps and other prelatys of  
Englande to perlys/barons/ knyghtys and free tes-  
nantes and all that do any thyng agayne the sayd  
charters or any article of them. Also al those whiche  
aggayne them or any of them make any statutes/  
or any suche statutes made do kepe or brynge in any  
contrary customes or any suche customes vpholde/  
the wytters of suche statutes the counsellours and  
advisours of the same/ and they that presume to  
indage accordyng whiche all and singuler about re-  
membryd let them know that they shalonne in the  
sentence as sone as ever they do or comit any thyng  
wyllfully and vngouernably contrary to the thyng  
afoie

## Sententia lata super cartis.

foresaide. And they that do ignorantly except they  
amende them selfe within .xv. dayes after that they  
have monicyon and make ful satisfaccion accordyng  
to the wyl of thes ordynarye / they then by and by  
shall also be wrappyd in the same curse. The same  
sentence we gyue to all them which presume to per-  
turbe the peace of the kynge or of the realme. &c.  
And by the sayd estatute. De articulis super cartis  
it was ordeyned that the same sentence shulde be  
rely proclaymyd. iij. tymes a yere in euery shyre of  
Englande to thentent that the people myght know  
and eschew the parell.

2 ¶ Also there was an other curse gyuen vpon  
the confirmacyon of the charters in the tyme of E.  
1. and it is called the sentence gyuen vpon the confir-  
macyon of the charters / and this sentence shal be  
nouncyd iij. tymes a yere.

¶ Loke for the sentence of excommunicacyon & comengement. 2.

### ¶ Serche.

1 ¶ Loke how there shalbe awarded for y<sup>e</sup> kynge  
but. iij. wyttes of serche Byde of the kynge. 2.

¶ Also loke howe iustices of peace / mayres / shy-  
ryffes and baylyffes may make secrete serche euery  
quarter of the yere & oftener yf nede be. &c. Polayn  
and gamys. 4.

### ¶ Serchours.

1 ¶ The serchours shal haue of y<sup>e</sup> kynges gylt  
the fourth peny of gold and syluer and money that  
is forseyt by cause of taryng it out of the realme  
of byngynge fals money within the realme / & the  
money or plate so forseyt shalbe deliuered to y<sup>e</sup> ky-  
nges escheunge by indenture / wherof the one part  
shal be

**Serchours. Fo. cccxxviii.**

shalbe deliuered to the eschequer / and yf y<sup>e</sup> sercho<sup>r</sup>s  
make a releas or a discharge to any / they shal for  
euer as myche as they haue in goodes.

**¶** And hostelers shalbe sworne to serche they<sup>r</sup> ges  
tes and shal haue the.iiiij. parte that they synde in  
they<sup>r</sup> hosteryes to be caried out of the realme. And  
yet the serchours shal serche the hosteryes & make  
informacions of the defautes of the hostylers in y<sup>e</sup>  
case: whiche shalbe punysshed vt supra / yf they be  
found in default. An. ix. E. iii. cap. viii. ix. x. and. xiiij.

**¶** Serchours whiche suffer syluer or or golde  
bulkyon or plate to passe oute of the realme wyth  
out lycence excepte the wagys of Calys and other  
fortressys of the kyng and suffer people wyllyngly  
to pas ouer without lycence except lordes & greate  
men natable marchauntes and soldyers: shal lese  
they<sup>r</sup> offyce and goodes / and shal haue a yeres im  
prysonment / and he that espyeth it shal haue y<sup>e</sup> one  
halfe. An. v. R. ii. cap. ii. in fine.

**¶** Serchours shal nothau<sup>e</sup> they<sup>r</sup>e offyce for  
terme of lyfe. An. xiiij. R. ii. cap. x. And An. xvij. R. ii.  
capitulo. v.

**¶** Sercho<sup>r</sup>s shal not let they<sup>r</sup> offyce to ferme  
nor occupye them by no deputye nor take nothyng  
for they<sup>r</sup> welcome nor farewell but that that shalbe  
orderyed by the kyng nor they shal not be lodgyd  
with no marchaunt nor maryner vpon payne to lose  
they<sup>r</sup> offyce and to make fyne and ransome. The  
iiij. Hen. vi. cap. xxiiij.

**¶** Serchours shalbe resydent vpon they<sup>r</sup>e  
offyce vpon payne of .l. li. the one halfe to the kyng  
the other to hym that sueth. Anno. iij. Hen. iij. ca  
pitulo. xx.

**And**



## Serchours.

**¶** And bothe the sayd statutes be confyrmyd. *Hen. viii. cap. vi.*

**6** **¶** Serchours and controllers of serchours shall take no brybys of marchantes for weyght nor other thynges but as they were wonte of olde tyme vpon payne of .xl. li. to the partye greuyd. And if he sue not within two monethes he shall sue that will and recouer. *xl. li. wherof the kynge shall haue the one halfe. The. xviij. Hen. vi. cap. v.*

**7** **¶** The mayre of the Staple shalbe serchour of marchaundyse of the Staple caryed to other places than to Calys. And yf he fynde any defectyse & ther of informe the kynges counsell then he shall haue the thyrde part. *The. viij. Hen. vi. cap. xix.*

**¶** And in this cause euery mā shalbe a serchour & shall haue the one halfe. *ic. The. i. Hen. vi. cap. vi.*

**8** **¶** Serchours nor theyre seruantes shall not vse marchaundyse nor kepe unnes nor tauernes nor medle with shyppes nor haue wharfys vpon payne of .xl. li. *Anno. xx. Hen. vi. capitulo. v.*

**¶** Take more for serchours / Shyppynge. 2. Sauageour. 9. Money. 12. Officers. 3. and Staple. 39. and. 43.

**¶** Seriauntes of armys.

**1** **¶** There shalbe but .xxx. seriauntes of armys within the realme and that they shall medle of no thyng that toucheth not theyr offyce nor do nor receyve nor oppressyon to the people vpon payne of losynge theyr offyce and to make fyne at the kynges will & full gremient with the partye. *xiiij. Ric. ii. cap. vi.*

**¶** Take more for seriauntes of armys. *admiral. i. fine. 100. lb. Hen. vi. cap. x.*

**¶** Seruauntes of felony. 6.

Seriaunt

## Seriaunt of the lawe. Fo.cccxxix.

Take for seriaunt of the lawe/ Disceyt. 1. and ex-  
coicyt. 2. and Justices of bothe the benches. 4. 7  
Hil. p. 115. 6.

### Seuerne.

1. **E**special remedy is gyuen for trespass made  
by men of the forest of Wene and of the hundred of  
Bledsflow and wesebury to vesselles and trouges  
chargyd with whete and other goodes passyng the  
ryuer of Seuerne parteynyng to the commynalty of  
Leuysbury in the countye of Gloucestre: and the  
remedy is inochye lyke the remedy gyuen by the sta-  
tute of wynchester. Take the statute. An. viij. Hen.  
vi. cap. xxvij.

2. **A**ll the kiges lyege people shal haue theyr  
free passage vpon Seuerne with botys trowes floz-  
tyng or draggys to Brystow/ Gloucestre 7 worcester/  
and other places as they lyst / and yf they be distur-  
byd they shal haue a wryt of trespass. 11. H. vi. ca. v.

3. **W**ho so euer take any imposycyon for any  
bote/trow/or other vessel for any goodes or mar-  
chaundyse caryed in or vpon the water of Seuerne  
or otherwyse interrupt them agaynst the lawe shal  
forfeyt. xx. s. the thyrde parte thereof to the partye  
that wyll sue therfore by accyon of dette/ and the o-  
ther two parties to the kyng/ in whiche accyon no  
wager of lawe proteccyon nor esson nor other dylas-  
tory ples to lye/ 7 yf any issue be ioyned in any such  
accyon tryable by the comyn law in the cyte of wor-  
cester or in the lybertyes therof/ or in the shyre of y<sup>e</sup>  
towne of Gloucestre/ than that to be tryed in y<sup>e</sup> coun-  
tye of worcester or Gloucestre by. xij. men hauyng no  
dwellynge nor landes in the sayde cyte nor the sub-  
urbys therof/ nor in the shyre of y<sup>e</sup> town of Glouc-  
cester **Pro**

## Seuerne.

**P**rouydes that this acte be not p̄tudyed all to any havyng landes nyghe the sayd streame or water but that they may take reasonable recompence for suche hurtes as they shal haue by halyng and drawyng suche botrys and vessels ouer theyr landes.

**P**rouydes also that yf any persone before the feft at the assencion that shalbe in the yere of our lord **M.CCCC.** and .v. can proue any tittle for hym in the sterre chamber before the kynges counsell and there admyttyd before the same daye to haue any suche imposycion that the same tittle so admyttyd imposycion and dewty there decreyd to stande in force from hens forth. **xix. liden. vij. cap. xviii.** There fore **Roke** the acte of consell made in the starre chamber for the towne of Gloucester.

**4** **W**here as the passers vpon the ryuer of Seuerne ought to haue a pathe on eche syde of the ryuer of a foote and an halfe brode for drawyng vpon theyr vessels by lynes or ropes without rate or tolle to be therfore payed / it is ordeyned that none shal interrupte any person of theyr sayd pathes nor take or take any tax / tolle or other imposycion for theyr goyng in the sayd pathes halyng theyr vessels vpon paye to forseyt for euery suche offens. **xix. the one halfe to the kyng and the other to hym that wyll therfore sue by brll / pleynt / informacyon or otherwise wherin no essoy / wayer of lade nor p̄trecyon shalbe alowyd. xxiij. D. viij. cap. xij.**

## Sewers.

**1** **Roke** howe commissyon of sewers may be grauntyd by the chauncellour thorow all the realme where nede shalbe after the law of romoney made for .x. yere next. **xc.** and howe all the laude that shal

In p[ar]ell. .xc. shalbe contr[ib]utory after the rate and the cōmissyon is exp[re]ssyd in the statute. .xc. An. vi. Den. vi. cap. v.

2. ¶ They haue power to make ordeyn & execute statuts or dynaunces and other assa[ys]s after the purp[or]te of the sayde commissyon / w[ic]h is gyuen A. v. of the same kyng. An. viii. B. vi. cap. iij.

3. ¶ Commissyons of sewers shalbe made by y<sup>e</sup> chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beyng in all England after the order of the statute made the. vi. yere of Den. vi. and that the cōmissyoners haue auctorite to make & execute statuts & ordynaunces accordyng to theyr cōmissyon. xviii. B. vi. cap. x.

¶ And that this auctorite gyuen to the chauncellour shal endure but for. x. yere. And after lyke auctorite is gyuen to the chauncellour for. xv. yere. Anno iii. Den. vi. cap. ix.

4. ¶ Item lyke auctorite is gyuen to the chauncellour for. v. yere thorough all the realme & by the marches of Calys / Guynes and Hāmes / & that the cōmissyoners haue power to execute al estatutes accordyng to the sayd cōmissyon of An. vi. Den. vi. An. xii. E. iiii. ca. vi. And lyke auctorite for. xxy. yere is gyuen. An. iiii. B. vii. cap. vii.

¶ All statutes concernyng commissyoners of sewers and theyr commissyons before made and not repellyd ben confyrm[ed] to endure for ever. Item that the sayde chauncellour haue auctorite to make commissyoners of sewers in euery parte of this realme and of the sayd marches of Calys Guynes and Hāmes accordyng to the cōmissyon exp[re]ssed in the sayde. vi. yere of kyng B. the. vi. A. vi. B. i. ca. x. But he may make no cōmissyoner but he haue

## Sewers.

haue. xx. li. frelande or by iustice of quous there  
lernys and yf any be made commissyoner to the  
strary all thynges done and presentyd before hym  
be voyde and this acte to endure for .x. yeres & after  
the ende of .x. yeres to the next parliamēt dicto. Bu.  
vi. Hen. viii. cap. 2.

6 **C** A commissyon of sewers (the tenour wher  
of is conteynyed in this acte in the great boke of the  
statutes) shalbe awardyd by the lord chanceller  
and lord treasurer of England and the .ii. chiefe iu  
stices or by .iii. of them wherof the lord chanceller  
to be one where and whan nede shal requyre. And  
suche person to be namyd commissyoner shal take  
an othe before the lord chanceller or any other by  
uynge auctorite by wryt of *bedimus potestatem* of  
the iustices of peace in the quarter sessyons for the  
due executynge of the same commissyon the tenour  
of whiche othe is also compysyd in this present  
acte in the sayd great boke. which commissyoners  
shal haue auctorite to constitute lawes and do eny  
thyng mencyonyd in the sayd commissyon and the  
same lawes to reforme and amend fro tyme to tyme  
as the case shal requyre. And yf any person beyn  
saryd to any lot or charge for any hereditamēt with  
in the lymittys of any commissyon / do not paye the  
same accordyng to the ordre of the commissyoners  
wherby it shal happen the same commissyoners for  
nonpayment therof to decree the same hereditamē  
tes from the owners therof and theyr heyses to any  
person for terme of yeres / of lyke / in fee simple or in  
tail for payment of the same lot or charge / than  
enry suche decree ingrossyd in parchemēt and  
certified vnder theyr seales in to the chancery

## Sewers. fo. cccli.

The kynges assent thereto has: shall bynde every per  
 son that at the makynge of the decrees hadde any in  
 trest in any suche landes / tenementes and heredita  
 mentes in vse / possession / reuercyon or remaynder  
 and they: heyres and feoffees irrefourmable but by  
 parliament. And the kynges landes and heredita  
 mentes whereunto the sayde lawes and ordynans  
 es may extend accordynge to the true meanyng  
 therof: shalbe lyke wyse bound by the decrees of sus  
 tained commissyoners or .vi. of them as any other sub  
 stantiall lande shulde. who that taketh vpon hym  
 to stye by this commissyon without othe takynge  
 in afore is sayde or els beyng sworne both yf not  
 buyng landes or hereditamentes to the clere yere  
 value of .xl. markes to his owne vse except he be  
 chawnt and free in any cytie / borough or towne cor  
 porate and worth one .l. poundes in mouable sub  
 stances or els an ytter barester in court: shall forfeit  
 all for every suche offens the one halfe to the kyng  
 the other to hym that wyl sue. And yf any accyon  
 of trespass or other surtye brought agaynst any per  
 son for takynge of a viltres or other acte doynge by  
 auctorite of this commissyon or any lawe concernynge  
 the same: the defendaunt may make auowry / con  
 fession or iustificacyon by auctorite of this commissyon  
 or statute without reherfall of any thyng compry  
 sed in this acte / wherupon the pleyntiffe may replie  
 in the acte is conteyned. And yf the defendaunt  
 recover by verdict and not other wyse or els a<sup>r</sup> pley  
 niffe be nonsuyte after apparauns / the defendaunte  
 shall recover his treble damages for his wrongfull  
 doynge with his costys also. xxiiij. Hen. viij. cap. v.  
 In the same acte what wags the commissyoners



## Sewers.

and dyuers other payne takers in y<sup>e</sup> execucion ther  
of shall haue with dyuers other specyall prouyſes  
for countpalatynes and other.

**T**oke more in the rytes of plumstede marshes  
Pondyke.

## Sheremen.

**T**oke therfore in the ryte of Draperye and fur  
ryan. i.

## Shepe.

**I** Shepe caried out of the realme without  
kynges lycence but for vitaplynge of Calers shalbe  
forseyt. And the statute is that none shalbe sulles  
to shyp suche shepe to any other place than to Ca  
lers. An. vii. b. vi. cap. ii.

## Shyppryng.

**I** None vpon payne of felonye here, carie no  
shyp marchaundys of the staple at any cryk within  
this realme, to endure for. ii. yere. Anno. xi. Hen. vi.  
capitulo. xvi.

**2** Marchaundysys of the staple shyppe  
crykys agaynst the sayd statute of. An. xi. b. vi. shal  
be forseyt. And he that shyppeyth marchaundys  
to go to the staple and bryngrth them not to the sta  
ple shall forseyt the value. xc. and he that elseyth  
it shall haue the halfe, and he that bryngrth suche  
marchaundys in suspecyous places adioynynge to  
the water & no endeture betwene them & the mayn  
and costables of y<sup>e</sup> town they be forseyt. wherof the  
lord of y<sup>e</sup> town shall haue y<sup>e</sup> one halfe. xc. and cur  
one shalbe serchour in this case. The. xvi. b. vi. cap.

**3** Marchaundyses of the staple shall not be  
shyppe but at the keysstays & portys where the  
kynges beme and werghys be assygned. And the  
cuch

# Shyppynge. fo. ccc. lxx.

every maister or the shyppes shall fynde suitteynge  
suerte there to the customers to carrye y<sup>e</sup> same mar  
chandysse to the staple of Calys/ and buyng a cer  
tificate from thens that he hath so done/ sayng to  
the marchauntes of Beuge and Genys/ Lamberdye  
Florence and Cataloyne/ and to the burges of Ber  
myne/ and ther/ liberties/ &c. An. 15. 15. vi. ca. vltimo.

4. ¶ Wollis/ wolles fellys/ mooringians/ shoolyng  
sollie shyppynge in the portys where the kynges be  
nephis weyghis/ and collectors be. &c. at Pole/  
Southampton/ Chycheester/ Sandwyche/ London/  
Wyndesore/ Boston/ Hull/ Lynce/ and in none other  
place nor cryke. And that the marchauntes shal fynd  
suerte to the customer of the porte that he shall cas  
sythem to the Staple of Calys. And when they  
come there the wylle shal there shal at the request of  
the partye and wylle shal make to hym a certy  
cate wylle shal that y<sup>e</sup> marchauntes shal come to Cal  
ys/ so that the certificate may be entred in y<sup>e</sup> esche  
quer of recorde wylle shal the sayde. xii. monethys. And  
he that buyngeth from such a certyfycaunt shal forsee  
all the sayde wollis/ &c. at ellys the pryce. The one  
half to the kyng/ and the other half to hym that  
surteth therfor/ beyng mayre of y<sup>e</sup> staple at y<sup>e</sup> tyme  
of the sute begon. And yf the customer within. viii.  
dayes after the request to hym made by the partye  
wylle not deliuer such a certyfycaunt he shal forsee to  
the partye. &c. And the statute declareth in what  
countye an assue taken upon this statute shal be tryed.  
And prouided that no person robbid upon the see  
unprouyd by ower processe shal be gwyld by this  
statute/ all though that he buyngeth from such a certy  
fycaunt sup<sup>r</sup> robbid allowe one assue shal be gwyld

55.4.

¶ Prouided

## Shypppyng.

**¶** Prouyded also that y<sup>e</sup> wolles/wolle fellys/morlynge or shorlynge growyng betwene the waters of **Leese** and **Twede**, **Northumberland**, **Lumberlande**, **westmerlande**, **Durham**, **Rychemound shyre** and **Northalderton shyre** maye be shypped in the porte of **Hewcastell** vppon **Tyne** to passe at there pleasure this acte natwithstandyng. **The.iii. E.iii. capitulo.ii.**

**¶** If any shyp any wolles at **Hewcastell** that be not of the growyng betwene **Leese** and **Twede** or of the countyes of **Northumberland**, **Lumberlande**, **westmerland**, **Durham**, **Rychemound**, & **Northalderton shyres** he shall forfeyt the double value and he that will sue by accyon of det shall recover the one halfe and the kyng the other halfe where nother proteccyon nor wager of law shall lye. And every issue thereon takyn shalbe tryed in the countie of **Yorke**. **The.iii. E.iii. cap.iii.**

**¶** Because that vnder colour that wolles/wolle fellys and fellys called shorlyng and morlynge growyng in the countyes of **westmerland** and **Northumberland** and in the bysshopyche of **Durham** betwene the waters of **Tyne** and **Leese** and that countyes of **Rychemound shyre** & **Alderton shyre** maye be shypped at **Hewcastell** vpon **Tyne** to passe at there pleasure great multitude of wolles and fellys called morlynge and shorlynge growyng in yorke wolde in the countyes of **Northynggham** and **Derby** and other countyes of this realme be carryed out of this realme in to **Flawders**, **Hollande**, **zelande** and **Brabande** and not to the staple at **Calis** to the great disceyt of the kyng and the realme: it is agreed that all wolles and wolle hydes / and hydes called

## Shyppynge. Fo. cccliii.

called morlyng & shoelyng growynge in this realme  
other than before excepte / and also except wollys to  
beshypped agaynste the west in galeys or carekkes  
to shalbe conueyed to the staple of Calles & to none  
other place. And that all wollys and hydes of the  
sayd countyes of westmerlande. &c. shalbe shypped  
at Newcastle onely / and to be conueyed to Heme  
Wydelburgh in Flaunders and to none other place  
And yf any do contrary to this statute it shalbe fes-  
sony Anno. rñ. E. iii. cap. v. to endure. &c. And after  
the sayd statute is made perpetuall. A. rñ. E. iii. ca.  
except that the wollys and wolle fellys and fellis  
called morlynge and shoelynge growynge in the sayd  
countyes before excepte / whiche shalbe shypped at  
Newcastle to passe ouer the see. shalbe conueyed to  
Calles or to the towne of Berwyk in Beaband or to  
another place to be namyd by the kyng there beyng  
staple and to none other place: and open proclama-  
cion to be made in the sayd countyes and at New-  
castell yf the kyng appoynt a nother place for the  
sayd countyes thā at Calles or Berwyk vt supra. And  
that all wollys. &c. shalbe caried to the place na-  
myd by the kyng and expressely in the sayd procla-  
macion vpon payne before lymyted.

Take more for shyppynge Berwyke. 3. Crykkes  
land. 2. Det. 5. and in Warchastles almost thowme  
of Serchours. 7. Shepe. 1. Shyppys. 2. & in Sta-  
ple in ouers chapters. wynes. 16.

### ¶ Shyppys.

¶ Shyppys shal not be forfeyt for small thyn-  
gys puttherin nor customyd without knowynge the  
willeours of the shyppys. An. xxvij. E. iii. ca. vii.

B. 5. ii.

¶ Howe

## Shyppys.

2 ¶ None of the kynges lyeses shyp marchandise in any other shyp than of the kynges allegiance: and yf he do he shall forfeit the marchandise so shyppyd. And he that espyeth shall haue the one halfe. An. v. R. ii. cap. iii. But this statute is declared after. s. that for tak of shyppys of the kynges allegiance a man may shyp in shippis of alyen. 2. vi. R. ii. cap. viii.

3 ¶ None carry nor bring any wyne of Gascoyn or of Guyan or Toloos wood into Englonde / Wales / Caleys / or y<sup>e</sup> marches therof or to Berwyke but all onely in shyppys of Englonde / Wales / Ireland Berwyke / or Caleys and the marches of the same and that the masters and maryners of the shyppis for the moost partie be of the same countreys vpon payne of forfeiture of the same wyne & wood the one halfe to the kyng / and the other halfe to hym that seasyth it. And that no Englyshe mā freght in any straungers shyp to conuey in the realme in out of the realme yf he may haue a suffycient shyp of Englonde vpon payne of forfeiture of the same goodes the one halfe to the kyng / and the other to hym that will lease it. Anno. iii. Hen. vii. capitulum. Item vide. Anno. vii. Hen. viii. cap. ii.

4 ¶ The statutes for shyppying in Englysh shyppys made in the. v. and. vi. yere of. R. the second and the. iii. yere of Henry the. vii. be confyrmed. xlii. d. vii. capitulo. vii.

¶ Toke more for shippis / Marchauntes. 1. s. 2. 24. Passage. 3. Scotland. 1. and Staple. 3. 8.

## Shyppes.

1 ¶ No countrey shalbe holden but from moneth to moneth and that where more tyme was wont to be that shalbe obseruyd. Magna carta cap. xxxvi.

## Shyryffes. Jo. cccliii.

**¶** Shyryffes that acquyte lawfully the kynges detours for the det that they receyue of them at y<sup>e</sup> next accompte after. And that than the dette shalbe showed at the eschequer. And yf he do not he shall paye thre tymes as moche as he hath receyved and make syne at the kynges wyll. And yf it be a nother that answereth for the shyryffe at the eschequer: he shalbe punished in the same maner: and that y<sup>e</sup> shyryffe make tayles to suche as shall paye the kynges debts: and that somons of the eschequer be shewed to them yf they demaunde it. west. 1. cap. xix.

**¶** Shyryffes from hens forth shal not be charged of any rynges to be leneyd before they go out of the eschequer by estretys. &c. and that synfuler men shalbe charged of those issues forseyt as of amerciametes. And yf the shyryffe answer of the issues of any recognyfour pledge or maympernor by hym selfe retorne which at the tyme of the retourne was not sufficient the shyryffe shalbe therof charged by hym selfe and yf he retorne the namys of any maympernour turrou or any other but accordynge to y<sup>e</sup> tenour of y<sup>e</sup> wryttes he shalbe punished nor he shal retorne y<sup>e</sup> names of no pledgys except y<sup>e</sup> same pledgys consent therto. Statuto de finibus cap. ii.

**¶** Shyryffes that receyue the kynges dettes shal acquyte the dettours at the nexte accompte so that they shal not come in to no somons afterwarde Statuto de districtione scaccarij.

**¶** Shyryffes shalbe chosen by the chauncellour and tresorer and the barons of the eschequer and by the iustices: and in the absence of the chauncellour by the tresorer and other vt supra. And that none be shyryffe y<sup>e</sup> hath not landes sufficient in the countrey



## Shyryffes.

countre. And that no Stewarde nor barly of great lord shalbe shyryffe. And that execucion of wyttyn that come to the shyryffe shalbe made by the barly and hundreders knowen and sworne in full countre and not by other yf there be not great defaute in the hundreders: and then they shalbe made by other conuenient thereto sworne. *zc. Statuto Lincolne de re comitibus edito. An. ix. E. ii.*

6 ¶ The statute of Lyncolne before is contraryd as to this article that the shyryffe shall haue lande sufficient in the same countre. And further is agreed that the shyryffes & barlyffes of fee shall be the countreys to be kept by men hauyng landes with in the same. *An. ii. E. iii. cap. ii. And se An. iii. E. iii. cap. ix. suche a lyke statute.*

7 ¶ The kynge hath graunted to his people they shall haue eleccion of theyre shyryffes in euery shyre where there is no shyryffe of fee. *Articuli seu cartas. cap. viii.* But this statute is put out by other statutes after.

8 ¶ If the shyryffe or other mynyster leuie the kynges det and aqyte them not in the eschequer and after the vettes emplede them at the eschequer and they come not at the graunde distres retournyng: then a nother distres shall goo oute agaynst the shyryffe or his mynyster in the which proclamacyon shalbe made in full countre. At whiche daye yf they come not: and the proclamacyon wytnessys: it shalbe iudgyd that the partye shall reconer his det and his damages by the discrecyon of the barons. And this statute shall extende as well to them that haue been shyryffes and other mynsters after theyr office: as to them that yet holde theyr office. *Statuto de distr.*

## Shyryffes. fo. ccxlv.

Henno. Anno. xiii. Edwardi. ii.

¶ The shyryffe ought to receyue wrytys in payne costye or in other place within the countye. And if he shall make a byll therof. The. ii. E. iii. c. v.

¶ The shyryffe shalbe chosen on the morowe after all soule day in the escheker by the chauscelloz treasorer and chefe baron of the cheker callinge to them the chefe iudgys of both the benches yf they be present / and that no shyryffe shall abyde in his offyce aboue one yere. The. xiii. E. iii. cap. vii.

¶ A shyryffe shall not be in his offyce aboue a yere. xxviii. E. iii. cap. vii.

¶ Compyssions nor wrytys shal not be made to shyryffes to take inditemētis. Eodem statuto. ca. ix.

¶ No vnder shyryffe nor clerk of shyryffe shal abyde in his offyce aboue a yere. The. xlii. E. iii. c. ix.

¶ He that hath be shyryffe one yere shal not be in the offyce within. iii. yeres nexte after yf there be any other suffycient within the same countye.

The. i. R. ii. cap. xi.

¶ Shyryffes shall account at the escheker / & shall haue allowaunce by theyr othes of the issues of theyr countyes. An. i. H. iii. cap. xi.

¶ Shyryffes shal dwell vpon theyr baylywkes & shalbe sworn therto. &c. and that they let not they baylywkes to ferme. An. iii. H. iii. cap. v.

¶ Shyryffes shall haue allowaunce vpo theyr othes of casualtyes as of estretys. &c. But of yerely farmes and demaundes they shalbe charged as hath beyns before. An. iii. H. v. cap. ii.

¶ The statutes of shyryffes made. An. xii. & Anno. xlii. E. iii. and An. i. R. ii. shalbe holden and obserued in all the shyrys of Englande excepte the

B. B. v.

vnder

## Shyryffes.

undershyryffes of London that nowe be and other shyryffes and theyr clerkes which haue estate or heritaunce of freholde therein at this daye. And that occupyeth agaynst the sayd statutes except he be before except shall forseyt. *L. xi.* yerely as long as he occupyeth. And that all patenttes and pardons from hens forth made to the contrarie shalbe void notwithstandinge any clause of none obstante. And he that wyl sue shall haue the one halfe by wytt of det. and the kyng the other halfe. The. *xxiiij.* Hen. vi. cap. viii. A pardon was made of this forseyture for a certayne tyme past. An. *xxviij.* Hen. vi. cap. iij. And se within. 20. 21. and. 23.

**IS** No shyryffe shall let to ferme his countie nor any of his baylywkes nor wapentakes nor that the shyryffes/baylyffes of fraunches nor other baylyffe retourne vpon any wytt or precept to them directed to retourne any request in any panell therupon to be made any baylyffe/officer/seruaunt or other of theyr officer before sayd in any panell by them to be made: nor yf none of y<sup>e</sup> sayd officers or minister or ministers by accyon vnder coloure of theyre offyce take any thyng by them or by any other to theyre vse/profyt or auayle of any person by them or by any of them to be arestyd or attachyd nor of none of ther by them for the lettynge of any areste or attachment to be made by theyr bodies or of any person by them by force or coloure of theyre offyce by synne see synne of pyson maympyse lettynge to bayle shewynge any ease or fauour to any suche person so arestyd or to be arestyd for theyr reward or profyt/ save only suche as foloweth. That is to saye for the shyryffe for the arest. *xx. s.* The baylyffe that made

the arrest or attachment. iiii. s. And the gealour of  
 the prisoner be comytted to his warde. iiii. s. And  
 the shyryffe / vnder shyryffe / the shyryffes clerke / the  
 warde or balyffe of traunches / seruant / baylyffe nor  
 coroner / shall not take by the colour of theyr office  
 by them selfe nor by none other person to his vse / of  
 any person for the makinge of any retourne or par  
 cell in any thyng & for the coppye of y<sup>e</sup> panell but. iiii. s.  
 And that the sayd shyryffes & all other officers &  
 iurymen before sayd shall let out of prison all ma  
 ner of persons by them or any of them arrestyd or to  
 be arrestyd or beynge in theyr warde by force of any  
 writt byll or warrant of any accyon personell / or by  
 cause of indytemet of trespass / vpon reasonable suer  
 ty of sufficient persones hauynge sufficient within  
 the same countye where such psons be so let to balyffe  
 or maympyffe to kepe theyre dayes in suche places  
 where the sayd writtes / billes / or warrantes requyre  
 suche persones that be or shalbe in theyre warde by  
 condempnacyon / execucyon / capias vsilagat. y<sup>e</sup> shall  
 be comytted to warde by especyall comaundement  
 of any iustice / and vacaboundes refusynge to serue  
 after the forme of the statute laborers onely except.  
 And that no shyryffe nor minister nor officer before  
 sayde take or do to be taken or made any obligacy  
 on for any cause before sayd or colour of theyr office  
 but onely to them selfe / of any person or by any per  
 son that be in theyr warde by the course of y<sup>e</sup> lawe  
 but in the name of theyr office / and vpon condycyon  
 written that the sayd prisoner appere at the daye  
 and place conteyned in the sayd writtes or warrant  
 ten / & they y<sup>e</sup> take any obligacion in any other forme  
 by colour of theyr office / than that to be orde / and  
 he shall

## Shyryffes.

he shall take no more for the makinge of such an  
lygacyon warrāt or precept by hym to be made but  
iii. s. And also yf every shyryffe before they retorne  
any wyrt shall make yerely a depute in the kynges  
courtes of his chauncery benches and eschequer of  
recorde to receyue of recorde all maner of writs  
and warrantes to them to be deliuered. And that  
the shyryffe/vnder shyryffe/clerke/baylyffe/gealer/co  
roner/stewarde/baylyffe of fraunches/or any other  
officers or mynsters that do the contrary of this or  
dynaunce or any poynt therof shall lose to the par  
tye greuyd his treble damage & shall forseyt y<sup>e</sup> some  
of xl. li. for every tyme yf they or any of them do  
contrary hereof in any poynt wherof the kyng shal  
haue the one halfe to be employed to the vse of his  
householde/and in no nother maner. And the party  
that wyl sue shal haue the other halfe: the iustice  
of assyse in theyr cessyons the iustice of y<sup>e</sup> one bench  
and of the other and the iustice of peace in theyr  
countreys/shal haue power to inquere here & deter  
myne by theyr offyce without especyall commissyon  
vpon all theym that do the contrary of this ordy  
naunce or any article or poynt therof. And yf the  
sayd shyryffes retorne vpon any person that he hath  
takyn the body or that he hath yelde hym/thā they  
shalbe chargeable to haue the bodies of the sayd  
persons at the dayes of the retorne of the sayd writ  
ts/byllys or warrants or in suche forme as they  
were before the making of this statute. Provyded  
alwaye that by this present ordynance the wardens  
of the flete & of the paleys of westmynster for the  
tyme beyng shal not be indomagro in takynge the  
deute of theyr offyce. The. xxiii. D. vi. cap. x.

¶ The

## Shyryffes.

fo. ccc. lvi.

10. ¶ The olde shyryffe maye execute & retorne all the writtes, preceptes and warrantes within the terme of saynt Michell though it be aft the yere of the date of his patent, yf he haue not a wryt of discharge, notwithstanding a newe shyryffe be chosen without forfeytunge the payne of. *An. xxiij. lb. vi. s. iii. l. iii. cap. iii.*

11. ¶ It is agreyd that every olde shyryffe haue auctorite and power to execute, and to retorne every wryt/precept or warrant to the kynges court. &c. & every thyng to do that belongeth to a shyryffe at all tymes during the termes of saynt Michell & saynt Hillary, yf he be not before that tyme lawfully discharged of the shyryffwyk. *The. xviij. l. iii. cap. vii.*

12. ¶ No playnt shalbe entred in the cosyte, but yf the pleyntiffe be in court in propre person or by attourney well knowen and of good fame, and that the pleyntiffe shall fynde pledges men well knowen in the countrey and that y<sup>e</sup> pleyntiffe shall haue but one pleynt for a trespass or contracte, and that the shyryffe shall not entre any playnt but suche as the pleyntiffe doth suppose that he hath cause of accyon, and yf the shyryffe, vnder shyryffe or shyre clerk entre any playnt agaynst this ordynaunce he shall lose. xl. s. the one halfe to the kyng, and the other to hym that myll sue by accyon of dette or informacyō in the eschequer and the iustice of peace, and every of them vpon complaynt to them made by the partye shal haue power to examyne suche defaulters, and yf by examynacyon they fynde the shyryffe or his officers culpables they shall forfeyt to the kyng for every default. xl. s. and the iustice of peace shall certifye the same to the eschequer within a quarter of a yere



## Shyppes.

ere vpon payne of .xl.s. 7 yf default be in baylyffes  
of hundredys of warnynge the party to appere  
vpon such a playnt he shal lose .xl.s. by examynacyon  
yt supia. An. xi. Hen. vii. cap. xy.

23. ¶ The vnder shyppes and all other offycers  
of shyppes in Wyltow may contynew and occupye  
theyr offyce from yere to yere as the vnder shyppes  
and offycers of shyppes may do in London without  
forfeiture of any penaltie therfore. Anno. vi. Hen.  
viii. cap. vltimo. And se within 13.

24. ¶ Se how vntrew demeanynge of shyppes  
in dyuers articles there remembred maye be puny-  
shed by examynacyon in the tytle of auctorytes ge-  
uen to the president of y<sup>e</sup> kynges counsell with othe.

¶ Take more for shyppes. Attorney 10. Corone.  
1. Coroners. 1. Estrete. 5. Bayle and Baylours. 1. And

4. Issues. 3. Ryueres of company. 9. Offycers. 1. And  
in the tytle of Recourne of shyppes.

¶ Spilk and sylk women.

1. ¶ That none bring into this realme to be sold  
any sylke wrought out of this realme by it selfe or  
with other stoffe in rybandes laces girdles corces  
casses corces of sylke or porries vpon payne of for-  
feytour therof or y<sup>e</sup> value of the same in whose bod-  
ies so ever they be founde the one halfe thereof to  
the kyng the other halfe to hym that catcheth it.  
And that all persones as well straungers as others  
may bringe in all other maner sylke as well wrought  
as raw or vnwrought to sell at theyr pleasure and  
other acte notwithstanding. An. xi. Hen. vii. cap. xxi.

2. ¶ Se dyuers statutes concernynge sylk women  
An. xxiii. Hen. vi. capitulo. vi. And Anno. vi. Hen.  
capitul

**Sylk and sylk women. Fo. cclviii.**

capitulo. iij. And Anno. xxiij. Ed. iij. capitulo. iij. But because they were not made to contynewe but for a certeyne tyme that nowe is paste: they be not here abiedged.

Also se suche a lyke mater in the tittle of Warys.

**Sowldiars.**

1. Captaynes shall paye theyr sowldiars theyr hole waggys withoute any thynge abatynge but for theyr vestures. x. s. for a robe of a gentilman. x. vi. s. for a yoman vpon payne. of. xx. li. for a spere & x. li. for a bowe. The. xviij. li. vi. cap. xviij.

2. Sowldiars that haue mustred and receyued wages and after departe before the ende of theyr terme shalbe punished as felons. And iustices of peace haue power to here and determyne the same. And baylyffes and costables where they arriue shall put them vnder arest without they shewe letters of theyr captaynes and shall kepe the tyll it may be inqueryd of hym by iustices of peace vt supra. Anno xvij. Hen. vi. cap. vltimo.

3. Captaynes yt be retayned to serue the kynge on the see or beyand the see and haue not theyr full number of sowldiars or paye them not theyr hole waggys as they haue receyued of the kynge excepte for takettis for yemen that receyue land wages. vi. s. viij. d. by yere and for gentilmen xiiij. s. iij. d. shal for leyt to the kynge all his goodes and his body to pryson. Item they muste paye theyr sowldiars within vi. dayes after they haue receyued it of the kyng. &c. And yf any that is no captayn retayned to serue the kyng on the see or beyand the see depart without licence of his captayne that departing to be felonye and

## Soudears.

and he not to haue the benefyte of his clergie & the iustices of peace where suche offenders shalbe taken haue power to enquire here and determyne y<sup>e</sup> offence and it to be tryed in the same shyre. Prouydes that yf any souldyars dye or depart not in the besaile of the captayns that the captayns be discharged so that the captayne on lande shew that departing to the tresorer of the warres within .x. dayes after the lakkynge and the captayne of the see to the admyrall at theyr next metyng to gether. Anno. vii. Hen. vii. cap. primo. Item a nother lyke statute to the worde by wordes made. An. iii. Hen. viii. capit. vi. with these prouysons. a. that this acte extend not to captayns or soudears of Calyeys/ Rysebank/ Limes/ Surynes/ Berwyke/ Wales/ nor the marches of them/ and also payment of houtholde seruantes whom suche captayns gyue mete and drynk during the warre is also except. &c.

**T**ake more for soudears/ Armour. 2. and. 4. in warre.

## Southampton.

**T**ake therfore werys 6.

## Southwerke.

**T**he that hath dwelled at the stewes shalbe no comen hosteler nor tauerne in Southwerke and iustice of peace of the same countye maye enquire therof and punyssh them by fyne and ransom. vi. capitulo 1.

## Spycery.

**T**ake therfore Marchauntes. 2s.

## Stalkyng.

**T**hat no person stalk or cause any other to stalk with busshie or best or any dere but within the

## Stalkyng. fo. ccclix.

any grounde/chafe/forest or parke or by p<sup>r</sup> lycens  
the owner vppon payne of forfeyture for euery  
tyme. x. li. and iustices of peace at theyr cessyōs may  
examine it and cōpette the offender to pryson tyll  
he haue founde suertye for payment to the kyng and  
iustices so exampaynge to haue the. x. parte / and  
also any other that wyl may sue for the sayd penals  
he by accyon of dette. *Anno. xix. h. vii. cap. xi.*

### C Staple.

**C** All staple shall cease/and marchantes straun-  
gers and denysens may come and go with marchan-  
tise after. *Magna carta. Anno. ii. E. iii. cap. ii.*

**C** The staple shalbe holden within y<sup>e</sup> realme  
of England at Newcastle vpon Tyne/Yorke/Lyn-  
colne/Notwych/London/Wynchester/Excester/and  
Bristol; and for the lande of Irland at Dublyn/  
Droghada/and Lork and for walyes at Chester/Kar-  
merdyn/and Kaerdyffe/and at no parte elles where  
And that all wollys/lether/and wollen hydys shal-  
be carryed to the sayde staples before they passe the  
realme. And that no alyen bye at abbeyes or vpland  
but onely at some of the sayd staples. *Anno. xxi.  
Ed. iii. cap. i.*

**C** The staple of wollys/leder/wolle selle/and  
lede/shalbe holden that is to saye/for Englande/at  
Newcastel vpon Tyne/Yorke/Lyncolne/Notwych  
Wynchester/Canterbury/Lycester/Wynchester/Ex-  
cester/and Brystyt/and for walyes at Karmerdyn/2  
for Irland/at Deuelyn/waterforde/Lorke/and Dro-  
ough/and that all the molles/leder. &c. that shalbe  
brought out of the sayd realme and landes shalbe  
brought to the said staples and there weyed by.

by the kynges standard. And that every sacke and  
sarpier of wolle so weyed be insealed with y<sup>e</sup> mayres  
seale of the staple and testified by byll insealed with  
the seale of the sayd mayre. &c. & they shalbe brought  
to the portys above sayd. s. of yorke / Hull / Lyncoln  
Boston / Horwych / great yermouth / westmyster / Es-  
don / Canterbury / Sandwyche / wynchyster / South-  
hampton and the sayd wolles & lede shalbe weyed  
agayne by the kynges customers. And all the wolle  
and lede that shalbe brought to the portes of New-  
castel / Lyncester / Excester / Bristur / Remerden / We-  
uelyn / waterford / Brodaugh / and Lorde shalbe bo-  
ones weyed. And there shalbe an indenture made  
bytweene the mayre of the staple and the customers  
of the same wolle lether. &c. and customes and coket-  
tes and the customes therof owe shalbe payed to  
the customers that is to saye halfe a marke of a last  
of wolle halfe a marke of LEL. wolle felles and a  
marke of a last of lether. &c. And of alpens. &c. s. of a  
sacke &c. and .x. s. of LEL. fellys and .xx. s. of a last  
of lether and .ii. d. of every .xx. li. of lede. And the  
sayd marchaundyses shalbe brought beyonde the  
see by marchauntes straungers that bre them and  
nat by Englysshemen / welsh nor Fryshe. And that  
the sayd mayres and customers delaye no man nor  
take no thyng to do theyr offyce vpon payne of im-  
prysonment and to pay the double that he hath ta-  
ken of the partye with the damages. &c. And yf they  
take an othe of the byers that they shall kepe no sta-  
ple beyonde the see of the same marchaundyse. The  
xxvii. Ed. iii. statuto staple cap. i.

4. ¶ No purveyour take goodes nor cattell nor  
carriage nor beest of any marchaunt of the staple nor  
carriage

## Staple.

fo. ccl.

carriage comynge nor goynge to the staple. And yf it be within the verge out of the staple the steward and marshall shall do punishment. And yf it be out of the verge and the staple the offenders shalbe sent to the next gayle by the towne where y<sup>e</sup> takynge was and there shalbe done to them as to theys yf the dede aske it. And yf suche takynge be within y<sup>e</sup> boundes of the staple the mayre shall have conysaunce & make proces after the law of the staple. Eodem statuto staple cap. iij. And se there how huy & try shalbe leuyed vpon the takers in this case.

¶ None of our iustices though they come with our courtys to the places where the sayd staples be shall haue no conysaunce there of thynges that appertayne to the mayre and mynysters of the staple. Eodem stat. cap. v.

¶ None of our mynysters shall medle with y<sup>e</sup> houses or disloge any mynyster or remoue marchantz or any thyng where the staple is vpon payne to yelde four tymes as mych as the pleyntiffe is encharged therby. Eodem statuto. cap. vi.

¶ No lycence shalbe grauntyd for to carye marchandyse of the staple out of the realme: and yf any suche lycence be grauntyd it shalbe voyde. Eodem statuto. cap. vii.

¶ The mayre and constable shall haue the iurisdiction and conysaunce within the townes where the staples be and the subberbys of the same of the folk & all maner thynges touchynge the sayd staple after y<sup>e</sup> law marchant & not aft the comelaw. And that they be impledyd before the mayre & iustice of the staple in ple of dette covenant or trespass touchynge the staple. And that they plede all psons as

W. D. G.

well



## Staple.

well them that be not of the staple y<sup>t</sup> be there found.  
And of contractes made betwene marchaunt and  
marchaunt or other wherof one parte is of the sta-  
ple whether the contracte were within the staple or  
without and also of trespass made within the staple  
to mynysters of the staple by any of them or by any  
straunge person: the pleyntiffe maye chose whether  
he wyll sue in the staple or elles where at the comyn  
law so that in ples touchyng the kynges houshold  
that than the stewarde or his leutenant and the  
marshall shalbe with the sayd mayre and mynysters  
of the staple to se the ryght there done yf they lyke  
but ples of land and freholde shalbe at the comyn  
lawe but of felonyes or maymes made to the my-  
nysters of the staple or by them the mayre of the sta-  
ple and other couenable folk shalbe iustice assygnyd  
to here & to determyne the felonyes & maymes with-  
in the sayd staple without delaye. And yf such mys-  
doers be taken within any fraunches, there shalbe  
a wyrt dyrect to make them to come before them: &  
yf he hath them in warde wyll not deliuer he shall  
forfeyt. l. ii. to the kyng and notwithstanding deli-  
uer the body. &c. and yf any of the staple be indyctyd  
of felonye or trespass done to any mynyster of the sta-  
ple the inditemēt shalbe send before the sayd mayre  
and iustices assygnd to do ryght. And yf the ple be  
moued before the mayre of the staple and yf the one  
partye and the other be straungers, it shalbe tryed  
by straungers. And if they be both denizens, it shalbe  
tryed by denizens. And yf the one party be deni-  
zen and the other alyen, the one hulse of the inquest  
or of the proues shalbe denizens & the other hulse  
straungers. The same statute of the staple cap. viii.  
And

# Staple.

Jo. ccli.

And se Anno. xx. Ed. iii. capitulo. xlii

¶ Also that every mayre of the staple shal haue power to take recognysaunce of dettis in the presence of constables of the staple/and that in euery of the sayd staples there shalbe a seale ordeyned abyding in the warde of the mayre vnder the constables seale. And all the obligacions that shalbe made vpon suche recognysaunce shalbe insealed with the sayd seale payeng for euery oblygacyon of. l. ii. and within of euery. ii. a halfe peny. And of euery obligacyon aboute. l. ii. of euery. ii. a fartyng. And that the mayre of the staple by vertue of such letters so sealed may take and holde the bodyes of the same dettours in pryson after the day expyred yf he be found within the staple/tyll they haue made gree with the credytours for the same det and damagys. And also to arrest the goodes of the dettours found within the sayd staple/and to deliuer them to the credytour by new estimacyon or to sell them for as myche as can be made/and to deliuer to the credytour the money therof ynto the same dew. And in case that the dettours be not found within y<sup>e</sup> staple nor theyr goodes to the value of the dette/than it shalbe certifyed in the chauncery vnder the sayd seale/vpon which certyficat there shalbe a wyrt sende to take the bodye of y<sup>e</sup> dettor without guttyng them to maympycc and to seafe theyr landes and tenementes/goodes & cattellys/and the wyrt shalbe retourned in y<sup>e</sup> chauncery with the certyficat of y<sup>e</sup> value of the sayd landes/tenementes/goodes and cattellys. And therupon shalbe dew execucyon made from day to day as is conteyned in the statute marchaunt/so that he to whom the det is dew shall haue an estate of frehold

¶ B. iii.

in the

## Staple.

in the landes so deliuered hym and shall recover  
a wyrt of assyse in case that he be put out and the  
the dettour shall not haue the aduantage of a quar  
ter of a yere as is coneyned in the statute marchant  
The same stat. cap. ix. Also se how a man that wil  
sew to defete execucyon vpon suche a statute staple  
shall fynde suerty / Suertye. 4.

Also se feoffmentes vpon trust. 4. how lande in ye  
maye be thereupon put in execucyon.

10. ¶ If any mayre take any conysaunce contrar  
rye to the forme before sayd he shall forfeyte to the  
kyng the one halfe of the somme so receyved. The  
ry. A. d. cap. ix.

11. ¶ He that wyl carye woll / leder / woll sell and  
lede that is betwene y<sup>e</sup> see & the staple by bracye of  
the see in fresh waters shall make indenture with  
baylyffes of the townys where they put them into  
the shypys cōteynyng the quantyte et cetera wher  
of the one parte shalbe put to y<sup>e</sup> mayre of y<sup>e</sup> staple  
at y<sup>e</sup> costes of the owner. 2c. y<sup>e</sup> such baylyffes shal  
take suerty y<sup>t</sup> they shall go to the staple. 2c. and that  
vpon payne of lyfe & member. eodē stat. staple. ca. x.

12. ¶ Howys where the staple shalbe shall not  
be let at to hye a pryce but by the mayre of the sta  
ple and by the othe of. iii. worthy men of the towne  
where y<sup>e</sup> staple shalbe let at a reasonable pryce. The  
same statute. cap. xvi.

13. ¶ In euery towne where the staple is there  
shalbe a mayre that knoweth the lawe marchant  
& constables at the begynnyng of the staple ordere  
ned by the kyng. And whan they be deed there shal  
be other chosen by the cōpynalte of the marchants  
as well straungers as denizens so y<sup>t</sup> he be not mayre  
about

aboue one yere/ but yf he be newly chosen. And there shalbe ordeyned a pryson for the mysdoers / & the mayres/ baylyffes & shryffes of the town where the staple is or adioynynge therto shalbe attendaunt to the mayre and ministers of the staple to execute theyr comaundement vnder payne of greuous forfeyture. And they shal hold theyr ples of trespass and contractys after the law of the staple. And there shalbe a lord or a nother moſte ſullycyet of the countrey where the staple is assigned to ayde them to put downe rebellers / & also to redresse that yt shalbe mysdoen taken by the mayre and mynysters. And yf doute come to the mayre & costables vpon the interpretation of this ordynance: it shalbe shewyd to y<sup>e</sup> kyngs counsell & there declaryd by good aduys. **Eodem statuto.**

**14.** ¶ Also there shalbe a certayne (to cap. xxi. nombre of correctours in the staple as well of straingers as denizens to recorde bargaynes betwene marchant and marchant. And suche correctours shal not medle without ho marchandysse as longe as they be in offyce. And that none shalbe confreynd to haue such a correctour yf he wyl not shal gve hym nothyng yf he medle not with his bargayne. **Eodem statuto. cap. xxij.**

**15.** ¶ Also certayne nombre of porters/ packers/ wynders/ workers/ and oth<sup>r</sup> laborers of the staple shalbe ordeyned sufficiently for the place where the staple is: and they and also all marchantis of the staple shalbe sworne before the mayre and costables that they shalbe dyrectyd by the lawe of the staple. And the mayre and costables shalbe sworne in the chancery to do rightfully theyr offyce. The same statute. **cap. xxij.**

**W. D. nq.**

¶ Also

## Staple.

16 ¶ Also that two marchauntes straigers one towarde the north & nother towarde the south shal be assigned to syt with the mayre and constables in here the complayntes of marchauntes alyens, so that ryght be done / so that theyr commynge let not the mayre and constables to procede. And yf they come and discorde happen to come betwene them & the mayre and constables in any quarell / the tenour of the quarell shalbe sende before the chauncellour and other of the kynges counceyl & there petyermyne.

¶ And also there shalbe. vi. marchauntes / that is to saye. ii. Almaynes. ii. Lombardes / and. ii. Englysh / be assigned to petyermyne by theyr othe or by. iiii. of the before the mayre doubtis that ryse of wolle or of the impakkyng of the same / and other thynges vpon bargayna of parties: & credēce shalbe gyuen them without any cōtradiction. Eodem statuto. cap. xiiii.

17 ¶ If any marchaunt or other make conspyracye or other ingyne that maye to the dishonour or hurt of the sayd staples or any thyng be longyng to them and therof be attaynte before the mayre and mynysters of the staple or other thereto assigned by vs: they shal haue iudgement of lye and member. And the lord shal haue a wyrt of escheat. Eodem statuto. cap. xxv.

18 ¶ Also such a staple as is afore reherfyd shal be at Kyngston vppon Hull. The. xxviii. E. statute per se.

19 ¶ The fees of the mayre & constables of the staple be lymitted as foloweth / that is to saye / the mayre of the staple of westmyster shal take. l. s. & euery constable there. xx. s. The mayre of Lyncoln. xx. marks / and euery constable there. x. marks. The  
mayr

# **Staple.                      fo. ccliii.**

maye of yorke. Kynghstone vpon Hulle/ Norwyche  
and wycheſter/ every one of theym. xii. li. and every  
conſtable there. C. s. The maye of Newcaſtell vpon  
Tyne/ Lyceſter & Exceſter/ every one of them. x.  
li. and every conſtable there. v. marke. And yf any  
maye or conſtables before ſayd after they be choſen  
by the marchauntes reſuſe to occupy/ they ſhall pay  
to the company as moche as they fees amount vnto  
by the yere. And that. iii. s. of every ſacke be layd  
overt to pay ſuche fees whiche ſhalbe putte in a box  
enſealyd. &c. And yf any thyng abyde in any ſtaple  
after the fees payed: the ſurplysage ſhalbe ſauyd to  
pay fees in other ſtaples where y<sup>e</sup> ſayd. iii. s. ſuffyce  
ſon. Anno. xxviii. E. iii. Statuto per ſe.

10. ¶ The warrant of pakker is put out except  
a man wyll make a warrant by a dede of his agrees  
ment. R. xxviii. Ed. iii. cap. xii. And byuers of y<sup>e</sup> ſayd  
ordynaunces of the ſtaple be there conſyrmed.

11. ¶ Shewynge of wolles ſhalbe at the ſtaple  
every day except the ſondaye & the pryncypal feſtes  
of the yere; and that no ſhew nor ſale of wollis ſhal  
be within. iii. myle of the ſtaple vpon payne of lyfe &  
member ſaue that every man maye ſhewe & ſell that  
is of his owne growynge. The. xxviii. Ed. iii. Stat.  
cap. xii.

12. ¶ The ſtaple of weſtmyſter ſhall begyn his  
boundes at the temple barre/ and ſhal extende to tut  
tyll/ and in all other cytyes and townes the boſdys  
ſhalbe within y<sup>e</sup> walls yf it be a walled towne or els  
thorowout all the towne. The. xxviii. Ed. iii. Stat. iii.  
capitulo ultimo.

13. ¶ Also byuers ordynaunces of y<sup>e</sup> ſtaple made  
in the ſame yere in a ſtatute by hit ſelfe be rehersyd  
D. v.                      and



and confirmed. Anno. xxviii. Ed. iii. Statute ultimo.  
capitula. xiii. xv. and. xvi.

24. ¶ Licence to carrie wolles to other places  
thā to the staple so yf it be to a countrey of the kyng-  
dome was graunted for a certayne tyme: but the  
custome is assygned greater than yf it be conueyd to  
the staple. And none shall make refuse but of co-  
tare & vytheyne flese. And every sacke shall contayne  
xxvi. stone/and every stone. xiiij. ponde after y<sup>e</sup> stan-  
darde. And that no wolles to be sold shalbe lodgyd  
withyn. iij. myle of the staple / excepte such as a mar-  
chaunt of his owne growyng. An. xxxi. Ed. iii. cap. vii.

25. ¶ Mayre & constables of the staple shall ha-  
ue conysaunce only of dettes couenauntes & contrac-  
tes and of all other plects touchyng marchandise  
and suerty of marchauntes betwene marchant and  
marchant. And proces of felonyes & all other plects  
aswell within the staple as without shalbe at the co-  
myn lawe saue that marchantes straungers may be  
thery pleyntes & quarelles aswell trespas as other  
within the staple: at the comyn law. &c. saue that  
the mayre of the staple hath power to take knowle-  
ge of every person. The. xxxvi. E. iii. cap. vii.

26. ¶ The payne of lyfe & of membre is put out  
in all the statutes of the staple: and the forseyturye  
of landes and tenementes goodes and castelles shal  
stande in ther force. Also that the staple shalbe in  
Englande. An. xxxviii. E. iii. cap. vi. Also the statute  
of the staple made. An. xxv. Ed. iii. is confirmed in  
the sayd yere. xxxviii. E. iii. cap. vi.

27. ¶ The staple was remouyd from Coleya to  
Newcastell/kyngston vpon Hull. saynte Botolles  
Yernewouth/Queneibourgh/Wellmyster/Excester/  
Wynchester

# Staple.

fo. ccliiii.

Winchester, Eddester, and Bristuyl. And for Irland  
and walya where they were wont. And that al alyes  
and denyzen may frely bye wolles. &c. But they must  
be brought to the staple. And se howe the sacke and  
sampler shalbe weyed & sealed there: & that no Eng  
lish the marchaunt shall cary marchandise of the sta  
ple out of the realme vpon payne of imprysonment  
and of forfeyture of the shyppe. An. xlii. E. iii. cap. i.  
And after is enacted that no denyzen shall do it v  
pon payne of forfeyture. An. xlii. R. ii. cap. v. And se  
marchauntes. 16. Also marke well that it appereth  
not before how the staple came to Calys therfore in

28 ¶ The staple was remouyd quere thereof.  
from Wyddelburgh to Calys. An. xii. R. ii. ca. ultimo.  
And then it was remouyd a nother tyme from Cal  
ys into Englonde to be holden in the places ordey  
ned by the statut of. An. xrv. E. iii. An. xlii. R. ii. ca. i.

29 ¶ Mayres/constables/braggers & al officers  
and mynsters of the staple shalbe sworne in euery  
place where the staple is frst to the kynge and af  
terwarde to the staple. The. xlii. R. ii. cap. iii.

30 ¶ No denyzen shall bye wolles but of the ow  
ners of the shepe excepte in the staple: nor regrate  
wolles nor other marchandise of the staple vpon  
payne of forfeyture the value of the thyng regratyd  
And iustice of peace haue power to enquire therof  
and of the werghtes of the staple. And that no En  
ghishman bye wolles but for hym selfe. & other to  
sell them at the staple or to make cloth. An. xlii. R.  
cap. iii. Note well that at the makynge of this  
statute the staple was in Englonde.

31 ¶ Where in the .i. yere of. Hen. the. iii. it was  
ordyned that the staple of wollys/lether. &c. shulde  
be holly

## Staple.

be holly at Caley / sauyng y<sup>e</sup> marchauntes of Geny / Cataloyn / Bragon / and of other parties agaynst the west of the kynges amytte y<sup>e</sup> wold bryng shypis / galeys .tc. to Hampton myght sell there in whom they lyst / and there recharge theyr vesselles of wolles and other marchaundise of the staple / and frely cary them towarde the west after the statut of Anno. ii. R. ii. sauyng to them of Berwyke that they myght bye wollys / lether and wolle fellys of y<sup>e</sup> grete wyng of Lyndale / Scotland and also betwene the waters of Twede and Loker / and bryng the to Berwyke after the statute of Anno. i. R. ii. the kyng will that the sayd statutes stande in theyr force. And further that no woll / shoten tynne nor other marchaundise of the staple shalbe sent to any port beyand the see .yf it be not first brought to the staple .tc. vppon payne of forfeyture / except suche persons / places / thynges except in the sayd estatute of Anno. i. Hen. iii. So that they except shall fynde suerty before the customers where .tc. that they bryng them first to the staple vt supra / yf they haue not the kynges licence to the contrary. Anno. ii. Hen. v. statuto. ii. cap. ultimo. Note well that the sayd statutes of Anno. i. R. ii. and of. An. i. Hen. iii. be not in the comen booke of y<sup>e</sup> new statutes but in y<sup>e</sup> kyngs tresorye. & the sayd statute of. An. ii. R. ii. is in marchauntes. 19. se there.

32 ¶ Marchauntes straungers bryng wollys in Englad for to cary to the west parties or els where not comynge to Caley: shall bryng to the mynte of euery sak an ounce of bullyon of golde / and as myche for al pecys of tynne / or the value in syluer vpon payne to forfeyt the wollys and the tynne. An. vii. Hen. v. cap. ii.

¶ where

11. **¶** where kynge Edward the. iij. ordeyned the  
 staple to be at Calays / and that the hole repayre of  
 wollys / woll hydis / lether / tyn / lede / butter / cheise / &  
 of all marchaundyses except wollen clothys and be  
 ryng passynge out of England / wals / and Irland  
 shulde be at Calays. And after. An. i. Den. iij. it was  
 ordeyned that the staple of wollys / lether / wolle fel  
 lys / lede / and tyn / shulde be holly at Calays / sayyng  
 that the marchauntys of Sean / Henys / Cataloyne /  
 Dragon / and of other landes towards the weste of  
 the kynges amyte myght shyp at Hapton marchass  
 wys of the staple and carye them into theyr coun  
 trey after the statute of Anno. ij. R. ij. & also sayyng  
 to the marchauntis of Berwyke a certayn benefyte  
 to cary the wollys of the growyng betwene the wa  
 ters of Twede and Soker to Berwyke / and there  
 to shyp them to what partes they wolde / whych sta  
 tutes were cōfyrmyd. An. ij. Den. v. ioynyng to them  
 that no wollis / woll fellys / lether / lede / hole tynne or  
 tyn molten called shoten tyn / nor other marchaun  
 dys of the staple / shuld be brought to any party be  
 yond the see / but that they shuld fyrste be brought to  
 the staple at Calays / after the sayde statute of Anno  
 i. Den. iij. vpon payne of forseynture excepte it be by  
 the kynges lycence / except the persons before except  
 neuerthelesse the lether & tyn molten called shoten  
 tyn hath not ben caryed to the sayde staple at Calays  
 accordyng to the sayd statutes to the great hurt of  
 the kyng. &c. wherfore is it ordeyned that the hole  
 repayre of wollys / woll fellys / lether / lede / hole tyn  
 and molten called shoten tyn / goyng out of the sayd  
 countreys / shalbe at Calays as longe as the staple  
 shalbe there vpon payne of forseynture of the value /  
 excepte

## Staple.

excepte the parties towarde the west vt supra: that no lycence shalbe grauntyd to the contrary except for wollys, woll fellys, and lether of Northberland, westmerland, Lumberland, and the bisshopyche of Durham, sauynge the kynges prerogatyue. Prouyded that yf any vnder the colour of any lycence shyp any wollys of the growynge of the countye of yorke or of other ptyes of the realme other than of the sayd places: they shall forseyt the value of the wollys so shyppyd to the kyng, and shall lese the benefyte of the same lycence. And he that espyeth it, and therof gyueth knowlege to the tresorer, shall haue the fourth parte. En. n. d. vi. ca. iii. Note well that it apperyth not in the boke of the new statutes that Ed. the. iii. remouyd the staple to Calys, nor the sayd statute of En. i. d. iii. is not in the boke of new statutes but in the kynges tresorer.

34. ¶ If any person cary wollys or woll fellys not customyd out of the realm to a nather place but to Calys, he shall forseyt to the kyng the value and his body to pryson tyll he haue made fyne & ransom. And he that therof giveth knowlege to the tresorer, shall haue the. iii. parte. En. n. d. vi. cap. v. See more of suche mater in the tytle of shyppyng.

35. ¶ The porte of Welcombe in the county of Dorset shalbe a porte to shyp marchaundysse of the staple, the. vi. Hen. vi. cap. vi.

36. ¶ He that bryngeth marchaundysse of the staple to any other place than to Calys, shall forseyt the double value therof and shalbe in pryson by two yere without bayle. And he that informeth the tresorer therof shall haue the thyrde peny when he is conuict, and he shalbe conuict by examynacion  
save

# Staple. Fo. cclvi.

that marchauntes of Beane/Genys/Luskayne/Comberdye/Glorence/and Catalorn may shyp wolles/woll fellys/leder/lede and tyn in theyr shyppes/carrekkes/galeys and other vessels/and them bryng to theyr countreys towarde the west/and sauyng to the burgeys of Berwyke theyr priuilegys. The viii. Hen. vi. cap. xvi. Note well that wolles/woll fellys/leder/lede/hole tyn and molten/be onely vnderstande by this statute and none other marchauntes by/ as appereth in the statute.

¶ The whole payment shalbe made out of hande for wolles/woll fellys and tyn at Calers in golde or syluer without coluysion. Also that bullyon shalbe brought to the mynte of Calers for a farpler where of the weyght of a sak is sold for. xii. marke. vi. li. And for ten mark. v. li. And for viii. mark. iiii. li. and so forth after the rate. Also the sellers of wolles & woll fellys at Calers shall make egall particyon of the money therof wyth the woll of the same countrey wuth whom he is assocrate to make particyon wuth out fraude. Anno. viii. Hen. vi. ca. xviii. to endure for iii. yeres. And after the sayde statute is consynyd. Anno. xi. Hen. vi. cap. xiii. for iii. yeres.

¶ The marchauntes sellers shall make aquyuaunce to the marchantis biers vnder the seale ther to ordeyned in the staple/to endure for. iii. yeres. Anno. vi. Hen. vi. cap. xviii. in fine.

¶ No straunger maryner nor no nother maryner that is lykewyse owner of any shyp or vessel: shall not take within England/walys or Irland any marchaundyse of the staple/nor cary them ouer the seels where than to Calers/vpon payne of forfeyture as well of the shyp & goodes defectuys as the goodes



goodes of the maryner founde in the shipp: excepte  
suche as passe the streyts of Marok. And the mayre  
of the staple shalbe sercher in suche a case: and shal  
have the thyrde parte. An. vii. Hen. vi. cap. xii.

4.0. ¶ The inhabytauntes of Caleys shal not  
brye beyans the see no marchaundysse of the staple  
vpon payne of forseyture. Eodem anno. cap. xii.

4.1. ¶ Licence made to men of Newcastle and  
Berwyke to cary marchaundysse of the staple to an  
other place than to the staple is repellyd. And he  
caryeth marchaundyses of the staple into Scotland  
shal lose the double value therof: and that have the  
pysonnement of a yere: the same statute cap. xvi.  
But the chapters of this yere vary myche in o-  
verse booke.

4.2. ¶ Recognysaunce made before the mayre  
constables of the staple of Caleys: shalbe executyve  
in England: as recognysaunce made at the staple at  
Westminster or any other place within the realme. 2.  
Hen. vi. capitulo. i.

4.3. ¶ Every one shalbe sercheour of the mar-  
chaundysse of the staple that they be not caryed to  
other places than to the staple: and suche marchan-  
dyses shalbe forseyt: wherof the kynge shal have  
the one halfe: and he that espyeth the other, by the  
discrecyon of the tresorer and barons of the exche-  
quer. An. x. H. vi. cap. vii.

4.4. ¶ Where as dyvers in tyme past have sory  
to the kynge to have licence in derogacyon of the  
good or dynaunce of the particyon at Caleys and in  
myrthyng of the pryce of wollys: and also to buy  
and sell wollys at Caleys before all other wollys  
without keepynge the pryce or receyvyng bullyon.

## Staple. fo. cclviii.

It is agreed that no suche licence that is so premdis-  
hall to the comen and vniuersal wele of the realme  
and of the marchauntes and of the towne of Calys  
shalbe grauntyd: sauyng to the kynge authoꝛyte to  
modifie this same statute whan it please hym by  
advyse of his counsell: for the profyte of hym & his  
realme: and sauyng to the marchauntes of Seane/  
Denys/ Luskeyne/ Lumberdy/ Florence and Calce-  
lyn and to the burges of Berwyke theyꝝ liberties  
An. xiii. Hen. vi. cap. ii.

¶ It is ordeyned that whosoever carryeth marchaundise of the sta-  
ple to any other place than to Calys without ly-  
cence: shalbe punysshed as a felon/ excepte wolles  
that passe the straytes of Marrok And iustices of  
peace haue power to inquire therof. An. xvii. Hen.  
vi. cap. xv.

¶ The particyon that is ordeyned in y<sup>e</sup> sta-  
ple of Calys was put out for. vii. yerres/ and that y<sup>e</sup>  
thyrd parte of the pryce of wolles shalbe brought  
to the mynte in bullion and there cornea by the sur-  
ueys of the mayre/ constable and compaigne of the  
staple/ and by them deliuered to y<sup>e</sup> possessours with  
out fraude. An. xx. H. vi. cap. ultimo.

¶ A good ordynance was made for y<sup>e</sup> sta-  
ple for to auoide licence of wolles/ to endure for. v.  
yeres. An. xxi. Hen. vi. cap. ii. Se the statute for it  
meanynge of many thynges.

¶ The. ii. chiefe iustices & every of theym by  
hymselfe/ and in theyꝝ absence out of the terme/ the  
mayre of the staple at westmyster and the recorder  
of London tomyntly together may take reconysaunce  
for the payment of bettes whiche shalbe sealyd w<sup>th</sup>  
the recognysours seale and also w<sup>th</sup> suche seale as

## Staple.

the kynge shall appoynte for the same and with the  
seale of one of y<sup>e</sup> chiefe iustices or seales of y<sup>e</sup> maye  
and recorder with the names of the takers of the  
recognysauns subscribyd. And that every of the  
cheefe iustices and the maye and recorder shall have  
the keynge of suche a seale by the kynge to be ap-  
poyntyd severally to the entent aforesayd. And the  
kynge shall appoynt a clerke for the wrytyng of  
suche recognysaunces who shall cause suche obliga-  
cions to be biperiye indentyd the one parte to re-  
maine with the taker of the recognysauns and the  
other with the clerke. And that no suche clerke or  
his deputye be out of London by space of .ii. dayes  
vpon payne to forseyt .x. li. This clerke shall have  
also auctorite to certifie all suche recognysaunces in  
to the chauncerye at the request of the credyours  
theyr executours and admystrytours. And lyke  
orde and lawe to be obseryd for the execucion of  
the same as was before this act made i every port  
And that no more be taken for every knowlege of  
such obligacyon by any of y<sup>e</sup> cheefe iustices or maye  
and recorder but .iiij. s. iiij. d. and by y<sup>e</sup> clerke for the  
wrytyng .iiij. s. iiij. d. and for every certifficat .x. d.  
vpon payne to forseyt for every offens. xl. li. And  
that no maye nor costable of the staple for the pay-  
ment of any somes of money take any recognysauns  
in any statute staple vpon payne of .xl. li. The one  
halfe of all suche forseytes to the kynge and the  
other to the partye that myll sue. xxiiij. Henric viij.  
capitulo. vi.

**¶** Loke more for staple / Butter and cheese. i. Law  
pus cum causa. i. Briande. 3. Iustyce of peace. 11.  
Marchauntes. 7. 8. 9. 12. 16. and. 19. In the tytle of  
Shipprys

## Staple. Fo. cclviii.

Shreppinge and Lynne. i.

### Statute.

**C** Magna carta and carta de foresta be confyrm-  
yd by auctorite of parlyament / so that they haue  
after this tyme the effecte of an acte of parlyament  
Marlebruge. cap. iii. And articuli super cartas cap.  
primo. And also in a statute called Confirmatio car-  
tarum editum. Anno. v. Edwardi. i.

### Statute marchaunt.

**C** The marchaunte shall make his dettour to  
come before the mayre of London or other keper  
therof. or of a nother good towne. and before the  
clerke therto ordeyned by the kynge and shall make  
recognysaunce of the dette whiche shalbe inrollyd  
in two rollys wherof one shal abyde with the mayre  
or garden and the other with the clerke. And the  
clerke shall wrytte the obligacyon with his hande  
to the whiche the dettour shall put to his seale. and  
the kynge's seale shalbe therto whiche shalbe in two  
pieces wherof the bygger parte shall remayne with  
the mayre or warden and the other with the clerke.  
And at the daye assigned passyd the mayre or war-  
den shall take the body of the dettour yf he be a ley-  
man and found in his ward. and shal deliuer hym  
to the payson of the towne yf there be any there and  
to abyde vpon his owne proper costis tyll he hath  
payed the det. And yf yf warden of the payson wyl  
not receyue hym he shal answere the det yf he haue  
wherewith. and if he hath not wherewith shal be that  
comytted

## Statute marchaunt.

comytted the keepng of the pryson to hym. And yf the dettour be not found in his barlywyke/ than the mayre or chefe gardeyn shall sende vnder y<sup>e</sup> sozsayn seale the sayd recognaunce to the chascello<sup>r</sup>. And the chauncellour shall sende a wytte to the shyreffe where the detto<sup>r</sup> is to take his body yf he be a lay man and to put hym in pryson vt supra. And within a quarter of yere after that he is taken his landes and goodes shalbe deliuered vnto hym so that he may leuey the det/ and the sale made of the landes & goodes shalbe good. And yf he agree not within a quarter of a yere all his landes and goodes shalbe deliuered to the marchaunt by reasonable exte<sup>n</sup>t to hold tyll the det be payed. And not withstanding y<sup>e</sup> bodye of the dettour shall abyde in pryson and the marchaunt shall fynde hym breade & water. And if the marchaunt be put out of the lades he shal haue assyse of nouell disseysyn as of his freholde and reu disseysyn yf he be disseysed agayne. And the wytt of execucion shalbe retournable before the iustices of one of the benches. And yf it be retourned that he is not found/ and yf he be no clerke the marchaunte shall haue wyttes to all y<sup>e</sup> shyriffes where he hath any landes to deliuer all his landes/ goodes & catelles by reasonable extente as is before sayd: & not withstanding he shall haue a wytt to take his body. And it shalbe lawfull to the dettour to sell his land/ so that the marchaunt haue no hurt in his approument/ sayng also to hym his damagys and costes. And yf the dettour synpledgis which knowlegyth them to be pryncypal dettours it shalbe done of the as of the pryncypall &c. And the marchaunt shall haue all the landes that were in the dettours handes

## Statute marchaunt. To. cclix.

des the day of y<sup>e</sup> recognysaunce made in whose handes so ever they come by feoffement or other maner And yf the dettor or his pledgys dye the marchaunt shall have the lande of the heyre yf he be of age. .xc. and there shalbe prouyded a nother seale that shall be send to every sayre by a clerk sworne and by the wardens of the sayre and by the comynalties of the marchauntes there shalbe. ii. marchauntyes chosyn of London or of Yorke and one parte of the seale shalbe delueryd to the sayd marchauntes or to one of them and the recognysaunce made as is before sord. And for to susteyn the costis of the sayd clerke the kyng shall take of every pound. i. d. except in fayres and markettys where he shall take of every. li. i. d. ob. And this statute shalbe holden in al Englañd walys and Irland among all people excepte iewys. And by this statute the wyrt of det shall not be abaty. Statuto de mercatoribus.

And by the statute of acton bornell yf the preyours of the mouable goodes preyse them at to hye a pryce in favour of the dettour the mouables shall be delueryd to the preyours by the same pryce and they shall answer mayntenaunt the det to the credytor. .xc. And I thynke that by the equite of this statute the lande shalbe delueryd to the prayours where they haue preyed it to hye. But if they preyse it to low: the dettour hath no remedye / because it is his fault yf he payeth not the det. .xc. Also the statute of acton bornell wyl that the marchaunt shall fynde hym breade & water vt supra the which costis the dettour shall pay before he go out of pryson. And the marchaunt straunger shall fynde hym nothing but shall abyde at the costes of the dettour



## Statute marchant.

all the whyle of the sure. And that execucion shalbe made agaynst the suretyes yf the dettour be not suretyerent. And y<sup>e</sup> statute of Acton boznell was made the.ii. Ed.i. And the statute marchaunt was made the.xii. Ed.i.

2 ¶ The clerke of the statute marchaunte shall tary in propre persone to do his offyce & shall haue lande sufficient in the cyte or borowe to answere to every one yf he do amys. The.xii. Ed.i. cap.x.

3 ¶ When a statute marchaunt comyth in to the chauncerye and therupon a wryt to the sheryffe that is retournyd in the comen place & the statute there ones shewed how be it that execucion be discontinued after the iustice shall awarde execucion without hauynge any more sight of the statute. s. of the obligacyon. An.v. h.iii. cap.x.

¶ Take more for statute marchaunt. Clerke of statute marchaunt. i. and obligacyon. i.

## Stylarde.

¶ Take of the marchauntes of the stylard. Marchauntes. 4. 4.

## Stokkes.

1 ¶ Stokkes shalbe in every towne. R. xv. E. iii.

2 ¶ Stokkes shalbe in every towne to custodie iustice seruantes. An. xii. R. i. cap. iii.

3 ¶ Stokkes shalbe in every towne & lordeshepp vpon payne of. l. s. An. vi. Hen. iii. cap. xvii.

## Straungers.

1 ¶ Aliens of the kynges amyte comynge in to the realme with fysh & other vyttayle shalbe vnder the kynges proteccyon and may sell by retayle of a gross at theyr pleasure. An. vi. R. i. cap. x.

¶ If any

## **Straungers. fo. ccl.**

**I** If any of the kynges lyeges offende in a  
exchyng or robbynge any straungers beyng vpon  
the see or in any other place within this realme by  
waye of amyte/trewce or sauecondyte or in any o  
ther sauegarde of the kyng: the chauncellour. &c.  
hath auctorite calling to hym a iustice of one of the  
benches vppon compleynt to hym made: to make  
proces out of the chauncery aswell agaynst suche  
offenders as agaynst suche persones to whose han  
des suche straungers attachyd or theyre goodes be  
come to bring them to answer: and to make suche  
proces & restitucion as shall seme moost expedyent  
to the chaunceller: and to make suche execucion as  
shall seme hym good with the aduise of any of the  
sayd iustices / vt supra. Anno. xxxi. h. vi. cap. iii.

**I** Take more of straungers in the tytle Aliens Rob  
bery. 3. Staple. 3. I. and wollys. 13.

## **Swannys.**

**I** None shall haue a game or marke of swan  
ys and sygnettes nor no nother to his vse yf he has  
ye not landes and tenementes of freehold to the yer  
ely value of. v. marke. And yf any do the contrary  
it shalbe lawfull for euery of y<sup>e</sup> kynges lyegys that  
hath landes to the sayd value to sease them. And he  
shall haue the one halfe / and the kyng the other  
halfe. The. xxi. Ed. iii. cap. vi.

**I** Take for swannys egges. Hawkes. i.

## **Sub pena.**

**I** The defendantes wrongfully troublid by  
fals suggestyon before the kynges counsell in the  
chauncery shall recover theyr damages after y<sup>e</sup> dis  
crecion of the chauncellour. Anno. xvi. R. i. ca. vi.

**I** J. iii.

**I** No

## Sub pena.

2 ¶ No wryt of sub pena shalbe grauntyd till the suertye be founde to satisfye the party greuyd for his damagys yf the mater in the byll be not prouyd. The. xv. Hen. vi. cap. iiii.

¶ Take more of sub pena. Chauncery. 2.

## Subfedy.

¶ Take therfore. Drapery. 8. and. 9. See. 2. and in Rates.

## Suertye.

1 ¶ Men suspect shal fynde suertye to be of good aberynge. xxiiii. Ed. iii. cap. i.

2 ¶ Macabondes and beggers hole of body shal fynde suertye of good aberynge. vii. R. ii. cap. v.

3 ¶ Suertye of double shall not be founde for the kynges det. xiii. R. ii. cap. xiii.

¶ Take more of suerty. Corpus cum causa. i. Bet to the kyng. 3. Justice of peace. 5. in the tytle of Warympyse and Shyriffes. 19.

## Suggestyon.

¶ Take for suggestyon. Accusacyon. 6.

## Sute.

1 ¶ None shalbe distreyned to make sute to his lordes court. but he be therto specyally bound by the forme of his dede. Warlebygge. cap. viii.

2 ¶ If an heritage wherof one sute ought to be descend to dyuers heyres that be partyners: he that hath the eldyt partye shall make thereof one sute for hym and his coparceners and the other coparceners shalbe contributaries for theyr part. xc. Inquire yf no partycion be made. xc. And yf dyuers be in feoffed. xc. the lord of the same fee shal haue but one sute therof. And the other shalbe contributaries to hym

him yf they haue not a warrantye or a mesne. .xc.  
 And yf the lordes distreyne theyz tenauntes agaynst  
 this statute/ than at the compleynt of theyz tenauntes  
 they shalbe attachyd / and they shall haue but one  
 elsoyn yf they be within the realme/ and incontynēt  
 the distressys shalbe delueryd. .xc. At which day yf  
 the lordes come not nor kepe not the same daye by  
 elsoyn : than the shryffe shalbe comaundyd that he  
 do them to come at a nother daye . At whiche daye  
 yf they come not they shalbe distreyned. .xc. so that  
 the shryffe shall answer of the issues/ and that he  
 haue theyz bodies at a certeyne day. .xc. And yf they  
 come not at that daye : the pleyntyffe shall go with  
 out day/ and the distressys delueryd shall remayne  
 tyll the same lordes haue recoveryd theyz sute. .xc. &  
 in the meane whyle suche distressys shall cease. Sas  
 yng to the lordes of the courtes theyz ryght to res  
 couer the same courtes when they wyll speke there  
 of. .xc. And it semyth that i this case he is put to his  
 wytt of ryght of customes & seruyces. And yf the  
 lordes come & be conuict they shall yelde damages  
 ¶ Lyke wyse yf the tenauntes after this constituc  
 cyon withdrawe the sutes from theyz lordes. .xc. the  
 lordes shall sue by the same iustice and spede as tou  
 ching the dayes to be set & the distressys to be adiud  
 gyd & shall recover damagys. .xc. neuerthelesse suche  
 lordes can not recover seysyn of theyze sutes by des  
 faut/ as it was wont hetherto. Warlebygge cap. ix.  
 It semyth that it is a small remedy for y<sup>e</sup> lord. .xc.  
 ¶ Se also of coparceners who shall do the homa  
 ge. Coparceners. I.

¶ Superfedeas.

¶ Take therfore. Dyssse. 14. in the ende.

33.v.

Surgyons

## Surgyons.

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of *Physycion* and *Surgyons*.

### **Suspeccion.**

**T**oke of suspeccion of felony. *Drawlach*. 1. *Jur*  
*Rice of peace*. 5. *Waympyffe*. 2. *Robbery*. 1. and 1.  
*Suertye*. 1. and *Macabondys*. 2. And se of suspecci  
on of treasure troue. *Lozoner*. 7.

### **Susser.**

**T**oke in what towne the countye shalbe holden  
in *Susser*. *Countye*. 2.

### **Tayle.**

**T**oke of tayld lande. *Formedone*. 1.

### **Takers of profytes.**

**I** **T**he disseyses shall haue theyre recouere ag  
gaynst the disseysours whiche make alienacion to  
persons vnknowen by fraude / so that they begynne  
theyr sute within the yere after the dysseysyn / 2. shall  
recouer theyr double damages and this estatute hol  
dyth place in euery other accyon in plee of lande  
where suche feoffementes be made by fraude or col  
lusion to haue theyre recouere agaynst the fyrst feof  
four and this statute ought to be vnderstande where  
suche feoffours take the profytes. *Anno*. 1. *Rich*. 3.  
*capitulo*. 12.

**2** **S**uche disseyses shal haue an accyon agaynst  
the fyrst disseysour ourynge the lyfe of the disseysour  
where suche disseysoure taketh the profytes at the  
tyme of the sute begonne and in other plee of lande  
the demaundant shall begynne his sute within  
yere after the accyon to hym growen agaynst hym  
that is tenant of the freholde at the tyme of the ac  
cyon to hym growen / so that suche tenant take the  
profytes

## **Takers of profytes. fo. cclxiij.**

profytes at the tyme of the accyon begonhe. Anno  
nd. Hen. iiii. cap. vii.

3. ¶ In all the wyttes foundyd vpon the assyse  
of nouell disseysyn the disseysers haue theyr recou-  
re agaynst the disseysours or agaynst theyr seoffees  
as well as in accyon of no. disseysyn so that the sam  
disseysours or theyr seoffees agaynst whom y<sup>e</sup> wytt  
is brought take the profytes at the tyme of the pur-  
chasinge of the wytt not withstandinge the seoffes-  
ment made or gyven for to delay the demaundaunt  
res. An. xi. Hen. vi. cap. iij.

4. ¶ If the tenaunt for terme of lyfe or yeres let  
theyr estate to persons vnknownen: and theyr them-  
selles take the profytes: the lessour shall haue an ac-  
cyon of waste agaynst them so takinge the profytes  
if they were before the graunte punysshable of waste.  
Hen. vi. cap. v.

5. ¶ Because many people which haue had title  
to recover sayd land and by formedon in the des-  
cender or remytter haue ben many tymes delayed of  
theyr ryght by feffmentys made to persones vnknown-  
en by fraude. &c. It is agreed that in all such cases  
the demaundaunt haue his accyon agaynst the tak-  
ers of the profytes where persones vnknownen  
be in seoffyd to theyr vse/ and the takers of the pro-  
fytes shall haue theyr voucher/ vyew/ ayde/ prayer/  
and age and all other auantages as well as they  
were tenauntes in dede and the recouerees agaynst  
them and theyr heyres as stronge as they had be te-  
nauntes at the tyme of the sayde accyon vsyd. i. B.  
ii. capitulo primo.

¶ Take more of takers of profytes. Synes. 6.  
Tannern



## Tanners.

**I** **N**o person within this realme occupyng the craft of a bocher/shall not fro the feast of Corpus Christi the archangel next comyng/kepe any tannery house/vpon paynt of forseynture for euery daye.vi.s.viij.d.the one halfe to the kyng/the other to hym who will sue in any of the kynges courtes by byll/writ playnt/informacion/or other wyse wherein nother wayer of lawe to be admytted/nor proteccyon/nor esson to be allowyd.xxiij. l. viij. cap. viij.

**L**oke therfore in y<sup>e</sup> title of Cordyners & Cordiers

## Taxes.

**I** **N**o tallage or ayde shalbe leuyed by vs or our heyres in our realme/without the wyll & comen assent of the archebyschoppys/byschoppis/erllys/barons & other of our realme. Statuto de Tallagio.

**2** **W**e haue grauntyd for vs and our heyres to archebyschoppis/byschoppis/abbotys/priours/erllys/barons and all the commynalte of the realme that for no besynes we shal take no maner of tallage nor ayde but by the commune assent of al y<sup>e</sup> realme save onely olde ayde dew & accustomed. And where that aydes haue be grauntyd to vs/by the commune assent of the realme before this tyme of theyr good wylls that we shall not drawe that in to a custome from hens forwarde.

**A**lso we haue releasyd the male torte.s. the cury wronge of wollys.s.xl.s. of euery sacke sauynge to vs the customes of the wollys/fellys/and lether of olde tyme grauntyd by the comynalte of the same realme. And that all the marches of wales/Ireland and England shall haue theyr ryghtys & lybertyes & lawes and theyr free customes after y<sup>e</sup> ryght of the countrey. And y<sup>t</sup> all statutes made to the contrarye be voyde

## Taxes. Fo. cclxiij.

by orde. Statuto de confirmatione cartarum alias dicto / superadditio cartarum facto. Anno. v. E. 1. And the kynge hath graunted to all byshoppis that wyse i a yere they may curse all men doying agaynst these articles.

3. **T**axes shalbe leuyed after the auncyēt form and not otherwyse. And the statute rehercyth an oppression that was to the people by commissyons made to enquire of the defaute of the taxours after the tax leuyed and payed. Anno. 1. Ed. iii. statuto. ij. cap. vii. and Anno. xiiij. E. iii. cap. xix. and xx.

4. **T**he. ix. chese lamb and flese was graunted to the kynge to take for. ii. yeres. And Rodon graunted the very. ix. parte of theyr goodes. And y<sup>e</sup> kyng graunted that it shulde not be drawn in example: and further that none shuld be greuyd by comen ayd yf it were not by comen assent. Anno. iiii. E. iii. statuto. ij. cap. i. and se Anno. xv. Ed. iii. per totum more of the same graunte.

5. **A** subsedy called pondage that was graunted to Hen. the. vi. for terme of his lyfe was recytd and myssthebed in parte / because it was a greate impossible charge to the people. An. xxxi. h. vi. cap. viii. Se the statute. It is recytd in this statute that yf this imposycyon had continued / that the vtterance of cloth had ben greatly payrd in this realme.

6. **A** subsedy called tonnage and a nother called pondage that was graunted to Edward the. iii. for terme of his lyfe for defence of the see is recytd and put in certayne of what marchantes & of what marchaundysys they shalbe leuyed. And that if any marchaundyse be set on land and there dischargyd by way of marchaundyse the tonnage and pondage  
not

## Taxes.

not payed that they shalbe forseyt. Anno. xii. E. iii. cap. iiij. And after Anno. vi. Hen. viii. capit. xiiij. it is enacted that the sayd acte shalbe effectuell vntill the lyfe of the sayd Henry the. viii.

7 **T**A foreyn shalbe taxyd at the fyfene in the towne where his goodes were at the tyme of the graunte of the tare; so y<sup>t</sup> he be not two tymes charged. And the collectours of the fyfene shall haue power to take hym there w<sup>th</sup>o distreyn in any place in the shyre. An. ix. Hen. iii. cap. vii.

**T**oke more for taxes. Benyuolence. i. Ser. i. in the tytle of Subsidys and wollys. 8.

## Tellers of new tythes.

1 **T**eller of new tythynges wherof discordes or sclanders may grow betwene the kynge and his people or the great men of the realme shalbe taken and put in pryson tyll he hath founde & brought in to the kynges courte hym that shewyd hym the tale. west. i. cap. xxiij.

2 **T**ellers of false newes & false messages of prelates of lordes of iustices and other greate officers of the realme wherby debate or discord may growe shalbe punished after the statute of. x. Hen. iii. he shalbe imprysoned tyll he haue found hym of whiche the tale was shewed. The. ii. R. ii. cap. v.

3 **I**f a teller of new tydynges can not bring forth his auctour he shalbe punished by the aduys of kynges counsell. The. xii. R. ii. cap. xi.

## Templers.

1 **A**ll landes and tenementes / lordshippes / fees of the chyrche / aduowsons of chyrches and lyberties

## Templers. Fo. cclxiii.

whiche were the templers in the tyme of the  
surceasing and aduulling of them: shalbe assigned  
and deliuered to the order of the hospitall & to the  
pyour and bretherne of the same order to abyde to  
them and to theyr successours for euer: to be holden  
of the kyng and other lordes of the fees, by y<sup>e</sup> same  
seruyces as the templers hyld them: as in refres-  
shynge people in hospytals / in celebracyon of dy-  
uine seruyce, in defence of the holy land agaynst the  
pagany and sarazyns and other deuie seruyces: so  
that the vertuose wyll of the dettour shalbe holden  
in all thynges. And note well that before this sta-  
tute the oppynyon of many men was / that the lan-  
des and tenementes before sayd/ought to reuerte to  
the lordes of the fees as theyr eschetes: whereby  
many chiefe lordes enteryd & some dyed seysyd there-  
of. But that notwithstandinge / they were yelden  
to the hospitallers vt supra. Statuto templarioꝝ/  
edito. An. xvij. Ed. ij.

**C**oke more for tēplers. Privilege. i. & Crossis. i.

**T**emporaltyes of bysshoppes.

**T**emporaltyes of bysshoppes nor theyr goo-  
des shall not be seysyd without cause. Anno. i. E. iij.  
statuto. ij. cap. iij. Also temporaltyes of the bysshop  
shall not be seysyd without cause and iudgement gy-  
uen therupon. An. xiiij. Ed. iij. pro clero cap. iij.

**W**here temporaltyes shalbe seysyd for a coꝝ-  
tempt done to the kyng the iudgys before whome  
it shall put reasonable fyne for such contempt. xv.  
Ed. iij. pro clero. cap. vi.

**A**nd yf uede be the chawceller and treasurer shal  
be called to the relceyt of the sayd fyne.

**C**oke

## Temporalties of bysshops.

**T**oke more of the temporalties of bysshoppes  
Serriers. 4. Drouysson. 10. wall. 2. 5. and. 12.

**A**lso se of suche temporalties. Prerogatyue of  
the kynge. 19. 8. of the eschere that come of suche  
temporalties whan y<sup>e</sup> landes be in the kynges ha-  
des.

Tenamt by the curtesy.

**T**oke therfore. For medone. 1.

**T**enure.

1 **I**t is lawfull to every fre man to sell his land  
or part therof at his wyll so that he that is infeoff  
shall holde it of the chiefe lorde by the same seruyce  
that the seoffour first hylde it / and yf he alien part  
the seoffor shalbe chargyd accordynge to his part.  
And this statute holdyth place of landes in fee  
symple onely / and it shall begyne at y<sup>e</sup> fest of saint  
Andrew next comynge. Statuto vocato. Quia emp-  
tores terrarum sive westmister tercium

2 **I**t is enactyd that yf kynge. E. the. iii. make  
a gyft by his letters patentes of landes that he hath  
by attaynder of treason / that the lorde in such cause  
shall haue suche lyke rent and rentes as he hath be-  
fore the taynder : and that he may distreyn therfore  
ynder suche manner as he myght before the attayn-  
der. Anno. vii. Ed. iii. cap. v.

**S**e a lyke matter. Mortmyn. 4. in the ende / and  
Prerogatyue of the kynge. 17. & 19. Toke more in  
tenure in the tytle of Deshe & in the tytle of Sute.

**T**estament.

**T**oke for extorcyon for probate of testaments.  
Ordynary. 2. And se also of testaments in y<sup>e</sup> tytle  
of Probate of testaments.

Tewkesbury

**T** Take therfore in the tytle of Severne.

**T** Threde.

**I** f one shall bye any wollen yerne yf he wyl  
not therof make clothy. And iustices of peace shall  
inquire therof and also have power to examyn the  
trespassours. Anno. vii. Hen. vi. cap. v. in medio.  
Also loke of threde. Statut. 25.

**A**lso loke more of threde in the tytle of Thumme  
wre.

**T** Thumme.

**N** one shall carry thummys nor wollen yarne  
under colour of thummys out of the realme upon  
payne of forseytoure the double value. An. vii. Hen.  
vi. cap. xxi. Also se another statute therof to en-  
sure for. in. yerres. Anno. xxi. Hen. vi. cap. ii.

**A**nd se more of suche matter. Threde. i.

**T** Tyllage.

**T** Take therfore in the tytle of Husbandry.

**T** Tyle.

**B**e all the maner of makynge of Tyles / and of  
what length and brede they shalbe made 2 of what  
thicknes / weyghtes and 2 Measures. 21.

**T** Tyndale and By.

**T** Tyndale.

**I** f any dwelling in Tyndale or Examshyre  
do murdre / treason or robbery without or thereto  
consent / proces shalbe made agaynst them at the  
commune law tyll they be outlawed. And the vitarye  
shalbe certified to the mynsters there / and therupon  
they shalbe taken and theste landes there for-  
eign to the lordes of the same franchises / and theyre  
landes without shalbe forseyt to the kynge or other



## **Cyndale and Ryddysdale.**

for des. 7c. An. d. Den. v. cap. v. And suche remedies  
to gyuen agaynst suche offenders of Ryddysdale. R.  
11. Den. v. cap. vii.

2 **C** All yf landes in south & north Cyndale shal  
be gredable and anueryd to the countre of North  
berland and the kynges wryt and all warranten and  
preceptes of iustice of peace & other officers of  
Chumberland shalbe there obeyed. xi. d. vii. cap. x.

**C** Also there be dyuers other articles made in the  
same statute for to opresse the murders & robberyes &  
other enormytees made by them of north and south  
Cyndale to other countreys. whiche be here omys  
yd. Se the statute.

## **C Lynne.**

1 **C** A man may charge lynne where hym lyth  
but the discharge shalbe at Laleys. Anno. xv. R.  
capitulo. viii.

**C** Loke for lynne in y<sup>e</sup> tytle of Marchauntes. Pen  
cerers & Bawbers. i. in Staple in dyuers chapters.  
And weyghtis and measures. 36. almost in the ende

## **C Toll.**

1 **C** If outraggonis toll be taken in a towne mar  
chaunt yf it be y<sup>e</sup> kynges towne let to fee ferme the  
kyng shall take the fraunches of the market in  
his hande and yf it be done by a lord of a towne  
the kyng shall do in lyke maner. And yf it be by the  
baylyffe the lord vnknowynge it: he shall yeide an  
mych & shall haue xl. dayes prissonment. w. i. cap. xii.

2 **C** Toll shalbe taken after the strength of the  
course of the water as of the gr. corne & of y<sup>e</sup> red.  
corne and the measure wherby it shalbe taken shall  
agree with the kynges measure by strykell & not by  
hepe

And yf y<sup>e</sup> fermers fynde to the mynistrs theyr  
messaryes they shall take nothyng but y<sup>e</sup> best toll  
and yf they do otherwys they shall be punysshed.  
Statuto de assisa panis et seruicie.

¶ Every persone boine oute of the kynges oc  
casauce y<sup>e</sup> be or here after shalbe denyzys: shal  
pay to the kyng and to his heires and to all other  
persons and to all officers and mynistrs of cytyes  
borowys and townys all suche customes, subspyses,  
tollys and other sommys of money for theyr marchan  
dyse and wares and other goodes by what name  
soever y<sup>e</sup> sayd subspyses, customes, tollys, dewties  
or other sommys of money or any of them be called  
as they shoulde have payd before they were denyzde  
prouyded that all offycers of every cytye, borough  
or towne where any suche customes, tollys, or dew  
ties or sommys of money are to be demaunded sette  
vpon opyn place a table by whiche it maye appere  
what custome or dewtye ought to be demaunded for  
any ware or marchandise vppon payne of forfey  
ture by every cytye. v. li. and by every towne corpo  
racion for every moneth that the table shalbe so  
sette vpon the one halfe to the kyng and the other  
half that wyll sue for it by wyte, byll, playnt, or  
informacyon where nother wager of lawe, essayn,  
or proteccyone to be allowyd. Prouyded that  
this acte be not prejudiciall to the marchauntes of  
the house of Almayn nor to any of theym hauyng  
the house in London commonly called the gylde hall  
or monicorium otherwys called the Styllyarde in  
London nor to theyr goodes nor marchandise but  
that they may inioy theyr lybertyes and privilegys  
as they had the first day of this present parlyamēt.

## Toll.

Consyder that the tables be set up in London for  
chynge/ seauage/ shall first be examyned and approued  
by the chauncellour/ treasurer of Englonde/ the  
presydent of the kynges counsell/ the lordes of the  
seale/ the lordes stewards of the kynges counsell/ and  
the .ii. chiefe iustices for the tyme being / or by any of  
them/ and by them subscribed. xxii. li. viii. cap. 2.

¶ Take more for toll in the stile of *Expolnatio*  
*cabulorum*.

¶ *Tonnage and pondage.*

¶ Take therfore *Tonnes*.

¶ *Tonne of shryffes.*

¶ No towne shalbe holden but from moneth  
to moneth. And where more tyme hath bene vsed  
it shalbe so continued. Noi no shryffe or bayliffe  
shall make his towe but twice in the yere/ and that  
in a place accustomed. o. days after Ester and a sec-  
ther tyme after Michaelmas. cc. And the view of  
frankpledge shalbe than at that towe of Michael-  
mas. cc. And the shryffe shall take no occasions  
but be content with that that the shryffe was wont  
to haue to make his view. *Magna carta cap. xxv.*

¶ Archebyschoppis/ bishoppis/ abbottis/ priors/  
erlys/ barons/ nor other religious persons nor wo-  
men/ nede not to come to the shryffes toweys/ ex-  
cept they persons be specially nedefull for some o-  
ther cause. But the towe shalbe holden as it was  
accustomed in the tyme of y<sup>e</sup> predecessours of kyng  
Henry. And they that haue landes in ouer a hundre  
des/ nede not to come to suche toweys but in y<sup>e</sup> best  
lynke where they haue bene conuersant. *Willel-  
myng cap. 2.*

3. ¶ Inquest in the shryffes toweys shall be

## Torne of Shryffes. fo. cclxxii.

by fewer persons than by xli. s. which shall put  
the shryffe. And the shryffe shall imprison none  
under colour of any indyement in his towe than  
such as be indyed. And as was sayd of y<sup>e</sup> shryffes  
to shalbe observyd of every bayle of franchises. m.  
capitulo. xlii.

¶ The shryffe shall holde his towe within  
a moneth after Ester and y<sup>e</sup> other within a moneth  
after Michaelmas or elles he shall lose his towe for  
the tyme. xxxi. Ed. iii. cap. xlii.

¶ Shryffes or barlyffes may take presentes  
mentes or indyementes before them in their towe  
but they have no power nor auctorite to take no  
fine nor awarde no proces theron vpon payne of  
the one halfe therof to the kynge and y<sup>e</sup> other  
halfe to the partye grevyd but they must certifie y<sup>e</sup>  
presentment to the iustice of peace at the next cels  
from vpon payne of xli. s. And they shall award  
acion proces as the lawe will. And yf they assesse  
fines they shall deliuer the estretes to the shryffe  
to kepe to his owne vse by endenture. &c. But this  
shall not be prejudiciall to the cite of London  
nor to any lord that hath graunt of any fines or a  
wardementes by patents / beryng date before the  
daye of December next comyng / nor to the that  
have any lybertye or franchises by any letters paten  
tes or otherwyse by prescripcyon. An. i. E. iii. ca. iii.

¶ No baylyff nor other officer shall retourn  
in any towe none but such as be of good fame and  
that have landes of freehold within the fauour coun  
tye y<sup>e</sup> yerely value of xli. s. or copy hold to xxi. s.  
value at the lest. And he that retourneth any con  
traire to this ordynance shall lose for every pson

...come of the ...

not being so sufficient. And he offends he so offendeth  
And the thyrtye other. And who that will  
sue therefore by action of law as well against ye  
thyrtye as by law the one halfe to recovery  
kyng/ and the other halfe to hymselfe / wher  
ther esloyn nor proteccyon shall lye : and every  
teiment in any towne or shyre taken to be yowe  
The .i. B. 16. cap. 116.

Also the sayrethal common: having the  
dowry: and that owe due to to the same. To  
every persone that is common: and maketh due  
to that he be not a full tury shal lesse vi. s. for value  
of his tury. Anno 11. Hen. 6. capitulo xxvi. to be  
sure vnto the next parlyament. And 2. 12. Hen. 6.  
capitulo xvi. the sayre statute is confirmed to be  
sure vnto the next parlyament. Toke maner

corn of thyristes. Bowest. Endymion. 2. Dd  
has 2 columns per page 2000. Hachender.

1. The first of these is the fact that the

Training of Paralegals  
At Wake Forest University

© **Tronco**, To assist you in

that the kynges tenants alieneth without licence  
of the kynges tenants by kynges shryves or by  
other persons

## Trauers fo. cclxviii.

his demefne as of fee: his heire within age: and  
when the cause is certayned in to the chauncery: and  
that wyl trauers the offyce so taken by the kyng  
commaundement comyth in to the chauncerye and  
shewyth that suche landes be not seysibles. &c. be  
shalbe thereto receyued and the proces shalbe sende  
to the kynges bench to trye & further to do ryght  
cc. An. xxiii. Ed. iii. cap. xiii.

**E**schetours shal kepe landes that they haue  
seysyd in to the kynges handes by reason of warder  
without doynge waste: whether they be seysyd by  
wyte or without wyte. And yf any man  
make clayme to the landes so seysyd: the eschetour  
shal sende the enqueste in to the chauncerye within  
the moneth after the lande seysyd: and that a wyte  
shalbe deliuered hym to certifie y<sup>e</sup> cause of the sey  
syn the chauncerye. And he that put the clayme  
shalbe harde there without delay to trauers the of  
fice or other wyse to shew his right. And fro thence  
shalbe sent before the kyng to make a fyndall dys  
cussyon without abyding any other commaundement  
And in case that any come before the chauncellour  
and shew his right by good eydence y<sup>e</sup> the chaunc  
ellour by his discrecyon shal let the land vnto hym  
payng the value to the kyng syndyn suretye that  
he shal do wast tyll that it be iudged the xxxvi. Ed.  
ii. capitulo. xiii.

**I**f the partye that wyl trauers any offyce  
that is putte in to the chauncerye or eschequer come  
in to the chauncerye before the chauncelloure with  
in monethes after the offyce be put in & desyreth  
to haue the landes to ferme and offereth suretye and  
shewyth eydence accordyng to the statute made in  
the

R. R. iii.



## Trauers

the .viij. yere of kyng Henry the .vi. that he be there  
admytted: and than all other patentes made within  
the sayd .iiij. monethes to be voyde. In .i. h. vi. ca. 4.

**T** A man may have his trauers to false man-  
nyers and fownde by procurement of Empson's Bul-  
ley notwithstandinge he sueh luyery therof in yere  
of kyng Henry the .viij. But he shall not be restorred  
to the meane profytes. In .i. h. vi. ca. 20.

**L**oke more for trauers. Hermes. 7.

**T**reason.

**T** When a man compasseth or Imagyneth the  
death of the kyng or of the queene his wyfe or of his  
eldest sonne and heyre or of any desoyle the queene  
or the kynges eldest daughter not married: or the  
wyfe of the kynges eldest sonne and heyre: and if a  
man leuey warre agaynst the kyng in his realme  
be adherent to the kynges enemyes in the realme or  
helpe them or comforte them in the realme or ellys  
where. And therof prouably be attaynte of open  
deede by people of his degree and condicyon.

Also if a man counterfeit the kynges great seale  
or the pryvy seale or his money: or if a man buye  
any false money in to this realme counterfeit to the  
money of Englands knowing the money to be false  
for any marchaundys or payment made in the vis-  
ceyt of the kyng and his people. And if any man  
flee the chawncellour: treasurer or the kynges iustice  
of the one bench or other iustice in eyre or assises  
iustices assigned of oyer and determiner damage in  
theyr places in doyng theyr office in all these cases  
it is treason. And it is to vnderstande that these ca-  
ses before sayde ought to be admyttd treason for  
they

## Treason. Fo. cclxix.

It extendeth to our souerayne lord the kynge and to  
all royal magistres/and of suche maner treason the  
seizure of the escheys belong to the kynge aswell  
of landes and tenementes holden of other lordes  
as of the kynge hym selfe. And with this there is  
another maner of treason that is to saye when the  
seruaunt sleeth his master/the wyfe that sleeth her  
husbande/a secular or relygyous man that sleeth his  
prelate to whom he oweth sayth & obeysaunce and  
of this maner of treason giveth the forseyt of the es-  
cheys to euery lorde of the fee. And bycause that  
many other causes of lyke treason may fall in tyme  
to come wherof men can not thynke nor declare at  
this tyme. It is agreed that if any other cause sup-  
posed to be treason that be not specified happen to  
fall of new befoze any iustice. The iustice shal tary  
without goyng to iudgement of yf treason tyll the  
altesherman be declared befoze the kynge & his  
parlyament whether it be treason or other felony.  
Henry. 8. in statute de proditioue. cap. ii.

¶ Also there be bynere chapters made for to  
reueyde certayne poyntes for treason of theym that  
were aboute the kynge. Hen. 3. R. 1. But it is enacted  
that they shal not be drawen in example of other  
men: nor that no iustice shal haue power to gve  
iudgement of it nother case of treason nor in other  
maner than they have done befoze the begynnynge  
of this parlyament. Hen. 3. R. 1. cap. iii. And note  
well that though this statute be repellyd. Hen. 3. R. 1.  
cap. iii. yet it is after confirmed. Hen. 3. R. 1.  
cap. iii. Se there.

¶ Who so ever that doth compasse or purpose  
the death of the kynge or to depose hym or to yelde  
himselfe to the kynge or to depose hym or to yelde  
himselfe to the kynge

R. 3. v.

vp his

## Treason.

vp his lige homage. And he that leueth people  
rydeth agaynst the kynge to make warr with  
realme and the rof is attaynt in parlyament by  
adudgo a traytour of hys treason and shal forfeit  
to the kynge all his landes that he hath or any other  
to his vse as well fee simple as fee taylor. But this  
statute extendyth not to landes wherof any y<sup>e</sup> lord  
suche forfeit is leased to an others vse. The  
2<sup>d</sup>. cap. 11. But note well that this statute and  
other statutes made in the sayd xxij. yere of the  
reign of Edw. 1. do not cap. 11.

4<sup>th</sup> No treason shall be adudgo otherwise  
than was declared by the statute of Edw. 1. cap. 11.  
Henn. 1. Hen. 1. cap. 11.

5<sup>th</sup> Brekyng of trewe & saucondytes is made  
treason. Edw. 1. Hen. 1. cap. 11.

6<sup>th</sup> Clipping, washing & spynge of money  
declaryd for treason the 11. Hen. 1. cap. 11.  
it feithly to be ground treason for the statute sayth  
that he is a traytour to the kynge and his realme.

7<sup>th</sup> Brekyng of pryson done by a man in pry-  
son was made treason to endure tyll the next par-  
lyament. Edw. 1. Hen. 1. cap. 11.

8<sup>th</sup> Biennyng of housys but yf he wolde gra-  
ntem a certayne some of money is made treason  
wyng to y<sup>e</sup> lordes y<sup>e</sup> eschetys. The 11. Hen. 1. cap. 11.

9<sup>th</sup> Counterfeytynge and forgyng of coynes  
in other realme whiche by the suffraunce of the kynge  
shalbe curraunt within this realme is made treason  
as well as of counterfeytynge the coyns of this realme.  
Henn. 1. Hen. 1. cap. 11.

10<sup>th</sup> He that attendeth vpon the kynge or  
son or be in other places by his commandement

## Treason.

fo. cclxx.

Whiche maner shal not be attaynt of treason nor lose  
neither thynge for that cause. In. xi. D. vii. cap. i.  
Whiche more for treason. Forfeiture. I. and Justice  
of assise. 4. Forfeiture. 2.

## Trespas.

Whiche maner shal do no reuengemet nor take dis-  
treffe without order of the kynges court though he  
have been hurt and injury vpon payne to make fyne  
after the quantyte of the trespas. Marlebyrge ca. 1.

The noble men despyrre a pryson of theryn  
one of them that they take in theryn parkes & was  
the whiche the kyng vitterly wuhfayde / and  
therefore it to despyrre. Werlon cap. xlviii.

It is purged none other by colour of pas-  
sage or other assynte / yll in a notheres ryuer nor  
come to a maner or to a house of relygion nor ellys  
where agaynst the good wyll of the lordes. And yf  
any do. he shal be admyttd to the kynges pryson &  
there make fyne aft the maner of y<sup>e</sup> trespas / & shal  
paye double damages. w. i. cap. i.

A man shal not haue a wryt of trespas be-  
for the iustice / yf he auerre not that the goodes be  
worth. xl. s. at the lesse. Gloucester. cap. vii.

Whiche maner shal make  
amendes and haue imprysonment of. ii. yere  
or shal be fyned at the kynges wyll yf they haue  
wherof and shal fynde good suertye to do no more  
wher yf they haue not wherof after. ii. yere they  
shall fynde the same suertye and yf they cannot they  
shall aburre the realme. And if any of them be fugi-  
tyve and hath nothyng / as sone as the kyng hath  
founde it by a good enqueste he shal be outlawed.

And

## Trespas.

And yf none sue within the yere and daye after the trespas done the kyng shal have the sute. And he yf he syndyth culpable shal have the same payme sup: a. And yf any be attaynt that he hath taken parkes domesticall beestes or other thynges in manner of robbery: it shalbe done to hym as to hym yf he be attaynt of open felony as well as yf he be kynges lorde as at others. west. i. cap. xx.

¶ It semyth that the statute giveth not proces of viary at the sute of the partye. Nevertheless a man shal have suche proces bycause that such nature of accyon was at the comen law and suche proces.

6. ¶ Of a woman taken away with her husbandes goodes the kyng shal have the sute: & he shal taketh a noone from her house though she consent shal have. iii. yeres imprisonment and shal have satisfaction to the house and make fyne at the kynges myll. w. i. cap. xxviii.

¶ Take more for trespas. Distresse. 3. and. 7.

## Tryall.

1. ¶ Of the abience of the person present to a benefyce the examynacyon pertyneth to the spiritual iudge. Statuto vocato. Articuli clerici.

2. ¶ The kyng will yf his willes shal reserve from hens forth chalenge of cognysaunce of any vaunee made or to be made by any prelate of his church. Anno. xlv. E. iii. pro clero cap. vii.

3. ¶ If a relees or dede be pledyd in barre in any syle or other pless of lande or in accyons upon any graunte couesaunt or trespas beyng dated within any franchised where the kynges wyte rennythman it shalbe tryed in the countye where the accyon is brought.

**Tryall. fo. cclxxi.**

brought and yf wythes be in the dede/proces shall be made in the same countye/and also yf ther come out of the graunde distress the enquest shalbe taken.  
E. iii. cap. iij.

**T**he assaurye aledgyd in hym that is bozne be ynde the see shalbe tryed by the ordynarye of the place where y<sup>e</sup> accyon is brought. xxv. E. iii. cap. vii. Anno Statuto de natis in partibus transmarinis.

**T**he issue whether a pryour be daryfe and removable or perpetual shalbe tryed by the bishop whether the pryour be partye to the plee or a straunger. E. iii. cap. iij.

**T**ryall where an alpen is partye shalbe of the halfe of hys tongue/and yf both parties be assens all the tryall shalbe alpens. An. xxvi. E. iii. cap. vii. and xxviii. E. iii. cap. xiii. notwithstandinge that they that passe in the enquest have no landes so that the statute made Anno. ii. H. v. shall holde no place as to suche alpens. An. viii. Hen. vi. cap. viii. no. And loke therfore Staple. 8.

**I**f after issue and the ventre factes retour to the defendaunt in plee reall or personall plede any plee tryable in a nother countye/it shalbe tryed by the same countye where the wryt is brought and by the same iury to endure tyll the next parlyament. An. xiii. H. vi. cap. xii.

**T**he mayre of the staple shall have an accyon of det agaynst hym that shyppyth wollys to any other place than to Calys & every issue ioynd i this accyon shalbe tryed in y<sup>e</sup> countye where the wollys were shyppyd/ but yf the issue be taken vpon y<sup>e</sup> cers wherof y<sup>e</sup> customer of Calys/ than y<sup>e</sup> shalbe tryed in the countye where the eschequer is. iii. E. iii. ca. ii.

**¶** And loke



## Triall.

**9** **T**oke in the tytle of forperge of w<sup>o</sup>re  
howe the issue shalbe tryed in the countre of  
m. Ed. iii. cap. iii.

**10** **W**here at a parlyament holden at Westm<sup>o</sup>  
ster in the fourth yere of Henry the seventh / it was  
enacted that yf any murderer or felon vppon his  
raynmet oyo aledge that he had taken sentuary in  
murder or felony in any place pryvylegyd in a forre  
countre / and was taken out agaynst his wyll to  
than yf any wolde aledge that he was take at large  
within the same shyre where the araygnment was  
that the same aledgement to be taken and tried  
the same inquest that shulde trye the murder and  
felony / and before the same iudges / and yf it were found  
that he was taken at large within the same shyre  
that tha he to have none advantage of his former  
leggauns / whiche acte shuld indure yll the next  
parlyament then next ensueyng : it is now enacted that  
the sayd acte in every thyng therein conteyned be re-  
vnyed / and to indure perpetuall. xxi. Hen. viii. cap. i.  
**T**oke for triall where other shalbe sayd to  
enquest. Burment. i. and wyenes. i.

**T**rewece.

**T**oke therfore in the tytle of Biekyng of trewece.

**V**acabondes.

**1** **J**ustices of peace shall haue power to en-  
quere of theym that haue ben pyllers and robbers  
beyond the see / and be now comen agayne / and be  
bondes / and wyl not labour as they were wont / and  
them to put in pryson. 16. En. xxi. m. E. iii. cap. i.

**2** **J**ustice of peace and anyse shall inquire of  
vacabondes / loyterers / and faytours / and them to put  
in pryson / and as well the same iustice as mayres / bayliffs  
constables

## Vacabondes. Fo. cclxxii.

Justices and other governors of townes and places where such come may examyn them and commit them to synde surty of they: good abeyng and otherwise comyt them to the next geal tyll the comynge of the iustice of deliuerance and they haue power to do of them as they shall thynke conuenyent. The. vii. R. II. cap. v.

¶ Maries, stryffes, bayffes & other offycers and rewlors of cytyes and townys shall make serche and shall take ydell vacabondes and suspect persons lyving suspyciously and them shal put in the stokkes there to abyde. iii. dayes and. iii. nyghts with breade and water / and after. iii. nyghts they shalbe commaunded to auoyde the towne and if they offende agayne & be taken in the same towne they shal abyde in the stokkes by. vi. dayes with yf as before sayde / and he that grueth them other helpance or fauour them in they: mysdede shall be lyeft for euery tyme. xii. s. And that euery begger that can not labour to go to the hundred where he dwelled or where he is moſte known or where he was borne within. vi. wekes after proclamacyon of this statute made. And yf any begger in any other place after / he shalbe punysshed as is before sayd / and that none be excusyd for that he is a clerk of the vnuerſyte / ſouldeoure / ſhyppman or traueyer / big man / butte yf he ſhewe letters of the chauncellour of the vnuerſyte / or of his captaïne / or of the towne where he came to lande / and yf he haue the letters he shalbe commaundyd to go in to his countrey vt ſupra / and yf any ſuch vacabondes here be a begger able to labour / clerk / pylgrym / or ſhyppman abyde in any cytye or towne by a daye & depart not

## Vacabondes.

not punysshed vt sup: a /e suche officer hath of  
noyce than that officer shall forfeit for every  
xx. s. and that lordes in theyr letys and surrenders  
theyr tourneys shall enquire therof and take away  
eyawment and yf it be in a cytie that hath maye  
oldermen of the warde where suche default is  
take the auantage therof to his owne vse and  
every one that is intituled to haue suche penance  
maye vntrewe. .cc. but vntrewey on of the punyssh-  
ment of this statute maye be made for women and  
chylde and for all beyng in great fykes. En. ii. l.  
vii. capitulo. ii.

4. ¶ An other statute is made. En. iii. l. vi.  
agaynst vacabondes in mowre words for wordes  
to the sayd statut of. Anno. xi. Hen. vii. But in  
articles they varre / first the statute of. xi. vii. l. vi.  
at the fyfte default a vacabonde able to labour  
in flookis. iii. dayes & iii. nyghtes and. x. to be out  
daye and one nyght.

¶ Also this statute of. xii. vii. l. vi. that he that ber-  
ryth suche a vacabonde ouer one nyght shall let. s.  
s. and. x. spekeyth not of that forfeyture. Also the  
statute wyll that vacabondes not able to labour  
in to the countrey wh ere they were borne or wher  
they made lasse theyr abode by y<sup>e</sup> space of an yere  
and not to begge out thereof and he that ber-  
ryth any suche ouer one nyght to forfeyt. xii. s. and  
xi. gyueth no punysshement in y<sup>e</sup> poynte to hym the  
lodgyth them. Also the statute of. xii. vii. l. vi. the  
clerke of the vniuersite be excusyd without a lette  
of the vchancellour and. x. is that the lette be  
had of the chauncellour selfe. Also the penaltie  
this statut to shpyres a othe officers that speake

## Vacabondes. To. cclxxiii.

of this statute is. iii. s. iiij. d. and. xi. but. xx. d.

¶ Also by this statute the chancelour/ treasurer/ the two chiefe iustices/ chiefe baron/ and iustice of assise have auctorite to examyne such officers/ and yf they fynde them defectiue in executyng of this statute they to haue lyke punysshment as yf they were attaynyd by due proces/ and. xi. speketh not therof. Also by this statute the lord stywarde/ treasurer/ and controller. &c. haue power to examyne and punyssh the vacabondes as is afore sayd within the verge/ and in lyke wyse the mayre of London through London & every alderman there in his ward/ and. xi. speketh not therof. Also impotent persones and all beyng above. lx. yere of age be except in this statute of. xij. and not in. xi. Whiche ouer of iustices of peas or. iiij. of them at the leste in theyr shyre/ and every mayre shyrynges & baylyffe in theyr town haue power to make a secrete serche every quarter ones and after yf they thynke necessarye/ and yf they fynde any such mysfyttyng persones they to punyssh the them as before aperteyth. An. xij. Hen. viij. ca. xij. but makere well wbe ther this secreet serche stretch to vacabondes or one to playere at vnlawfull gamys whiche be rehered in the sayd statute for some tyme therein. An. xij. d. viij. capitulo. xij.

¶ The iustices of peas of every shyre & al other iustices/ mayres/ shyrynges/ & other mynysters of every cytye/ towne/ borough or rydyng within the lymytys of theyr auctoritees/ shall deuyde them selfe and make diligent serche and enquiry of all pore aged & impotent beggers whiche be compelles to lyue by almesse. And after suche serche made/ they shall enable suche impotent persons to beg within such bū-

## Macabondes.

byen / rape / wapentake / cyte / towne / or paryshe as  
they shall thinke conuenient / and shall gyue suche  
impotent persones in charge not to begge without  
the lymytte to them appoyntyd / and shall register  
the names of suche persones by them appoyntyd to  
begge in a roll indentyd / wherof the one parte to re-  
mayne with them selfe / and the other parte to be cer-  
tified to the iustices of peace after the next cessyon  
to be holden within the sayd shyrre / cyties / townes /  
or fraunchises there to remayne vnder the keepynge  
of the custos rotuloru. And y<sup>e</sup> sayd iustices of pes-  
mayres / shyrreffes / and other officers as they be de-  
uyded shall make suche seals to be grauen with the  
names of such hundred / rape / wapentake / cyte / bo-  
rough or towne wher in they shal appoynt any such  
persones to beg / and comyt those seals to y<sup>e</sup> custo-  
dy of suche as they shall thinke couenient / and shal  
deliuer to every person so appoyntyd to beg / a letter  
concernyng the name of such impotent person / wit-  
nessyng that he is auctorysyd to begge : the same let-  
ter to be sealyd with such of the sayd seals as shal  
be ingrauyd with the name of the lymytte wher in  
he shalbe appoyntyd to beg / and to be subscribed w<sup>th</sup>  
the name of one of y<sup>e</sup> sayd iustices or officers aboue  
sayd . And yf any suche person do begge out of y<sup>e</sup>  
lymytts to hym appoyntyd : than the iustices and  
all other officers shal punish the them by theyr discre-  
cyon by imprisonment in the stokkes by y<sup>e</sup> space of  
ii. dayes and ii. nyghtes gyyng them onely bread &  
water / and after that cause every suche person to be  
sworne to retorne without delay to the place wher  
he is auctorysyd to begge in. And no pson after the  
feast of saynt Iohn baptyst next comyng / shal be  
an out

# **Vlacabondes. To .cc.lxxliii.**

in any parte within this realme except he be auctor-  
 ized by writtyng vnder seale as is aboue sayde.  
 And yf any so do: then the constables and inhabi-  
 tauntes of suche place where he doth begge / shall  
 take hym and bryng hym before a iustice of peace or  
 hys constable of the hundred / which shall commaunde  
 the constable or inhabitauntis that so bryng hym /  
 to strype hym nakyd from the myddyll vppward  
 and to whyp hym yf suche punysshement be thoughte  
 mete by such iustice or hys constable / and yf not tha-  
 to commaunde hym to be set in the stokkes in y<sup>e</sup> same  
 towne or parish where he was taken by the space  
 of .iiij. dayes. and .liij. nyghtes hauyng onely breade &  
 water. And the sayd iustice or hys constable to ty-  
 e hym a place to beg in / and to gyue hym a letter  
 vnder seale in forme afoze sayd / & swere hym to be-  
 hawe thither immediatly after suche punysshement  
 receyvyd. And yf any person being hole and able  
 to labour / be taken beggyng after the sayd feast of  
 saint Iohn / or if any hauyng no land / maister nor vo-  
 luntary lawfull waye to get his lyuynge with / be ca-  
 lled vagarant and can gyue no rekenyng howe he  
 doth lefully get his lyuynge that than the constables  
 and all other officers and subiectis shall arreste such  
 vlacabondes and brynge them byfoze one of the ius-  
 tices of peace of the sayd shyre / or byfoze the hys  
 constable of the hundred / or yf he be taken in any  
 tye or town byfoze y<sup>e</sup> mayre or other officer there  
 and then suche iustice / mayre or other officer there  
 shall cause suche ydell persone to be hadde to suche  
 place as y<sup>e</sup> sayd iustice or other officers shall thynke  
 conuenient / and there to be tyed nakyd to the end  
 of a corse / and to be whippyd thowze oute the

**224.**

same



## Uacabondes.

same market/towne/or place tyll his body be bloody  
and after such punysshement had/he to be mowyn  
vpon his othe to retoine streyght to y<sup>e</sup> place where  
he was bozne or where he last dwelled by the space  
of .iiij. yere/there to put hym selfe to labour. And  
every one so punysshed shall haue a letter sealyd with  
the seale of the seale of the hundred/rape/wapen  
take/cyte/town/bozough/tyberte or frauchise where  
he was punysshed / wytnessynge his punysshement  
and the daye and place wherunto he is appoyntyd  
to go/and by what tyme he is lymyttyd to come th  
der/durynge whiche tyme he maye lawfully beg by  
the waye/so that he shew the sayde letter. And yf  
he accomplishe not the order to hym appoyntyd in  
the sayd letter: than he to be taken and whyppyd  
gayne as off as he doth so offend/tyll he come to the  
place to hym appoyntyd. And yf the person so pun  
nyssyd be an ydell person and no comyn begger/then  
after suche whyppynge he shalbe kept in the stocks  
tyll he hath found suertie to go to seruyce or ellys to  
labour/ yf by theyr discrecyon byfore whom he shal  
be so brought it be thought couenyent / or ellys to be  
sworne to repayre to the countrey where he was  
bozne or where he laste dwellyd by the space of .iiij.  
yere/and to haue lyke letter & suche further punyssh  
ment yf he offend as is aboue appoyntyd for the  
myn and able beggars / so to be punysshed tyll they  
he fall to labour or otherwyse get his lyuynge. And  
the iustices of peace in every shyre / haue power to  
inquyre of all mayres/baillyffes / constables & other  
offycers yf they be neglygent in executynge this  
And yf the constables and inhabytauntyrs of any  
towne or paryshe where any suche beggars beg

• **Macabondes.** **fo.cclxxb.**

not take them and punyſhe them as is above ſayd : than the townſhypp or paryſh ſhall forfeyte for every ſuche impotent beggar ſo not taken nor ordealyd and punyſhed accordyng to the ſtatute.xl.ſ. And ſo for every ſtrong beggar ſo nat taken nor ordealyd as is above ſayd.vi.ſ.viii.ſ. the one halfe to the kyng/the other halfe to hym that wyl ſue by bill of informacyon afore the juſtice of peace at the next generall ceſſions in the ſame ſhyre/or within any lyberte where ſuche defeaute ſhall happen : And all juſtices of peace within any ſhyre/cytye/towne/or borough/haue power to here & determyne every ſuch defeaute/as well by preſentement/as by bill of informacyon/and vpon every ſuche bill of informacion to make proces by diſtreſſe agaynſt the inhabitantes where ſuche defeaute ſhalbe. And the juſtice or other offycers to whom ſuch proces ſhall be made/shall diſtreyne ſuche one or.ii. of thoſe inhabitants as he may haue knowlege were moſte negligent and in defeaute/and that diſtres to retayne till they fynde ſuertye to appere at the ceſſions lyſayd/in the ſayd diſtreſſe. And yf they appere and confeſſe y<sup>e</sup> default/or yf it be tryed agaynſt them then the juſtices of peace to aſſeſſe the fynes accordyng to the rate/above ſayd/and to make proces for leuyenge of the ſame by diſtreſſe as is afore ſayd. And every fyne y<sup>e</sup> groweth by preſentment ſhall be to the kynges uſe. And yf it be by informacion/the one halfe to be to the kyng/the other to hym y<sup>e</sup> ſhall purſue it. And yf any perſon ſo diſtrayned were not at the day and place appoynted : than he ſhall for the firſt default ſo loſe.xl.ſ. and at the ſecond default.viii.ſ. and ſo to be doubled vpon every defeaute.

**22.iiij.** **till**

## Macabondes.

tyll apparauce be had by one of the inhabitants  
 to deny trauers or confesse the presentmēt of infor-  
 macyon. And all scolers that go about a beggyn-  
 without auctorite vnder seale of the vniuersite and  
 all shrymmen that go about a beggyn without su-  
 erent auctorite: shalbe punysshed as aboue is sayd  
 of the stronge beggars. And al proctours and por-  
 doners goyng aboute the countreys without su-  
 erent auctorite: and all other ydle persones goyng  
 or abydyng in any place some vsyng crafty and vn-  
 lawfull gamys: and some faryng to haue knowle-  
 ge in physyk, phisnamy, palmestry and other craftes  
 sciencis: & such lyke fantastical imaginacyons: yt be  
 before iustices of peace wherof one to be of the  
 quoru be found gilty of such disceyting shalbe whi-  
 pyll. & payes to gether after the maner afore reher-  
 syd. And yf he eschouys offend: thā he to be skorn  
 & payes: and the thyr daye to be set on the pillory  
 & to haue one of his earys cut of. And for y<sup>e</sup> thyr-  
 tyme to haue lyke whippynge and his other eare cut  
 of. And the iustices of peace in euery lybertye ha-  
 ue lyke auctorite for the execucyon of this acte: as  
 the iustices without lybertyes haue. And this acte  
 shalbe perely red in the open cessions. And yf any  
 man geue any money or harborough to any suche  
 strong beggars beyng prouyd before any iustice of  
 peace: then he shall make such fyne as by the sayd  
 iustices discrecyon at the cessions shalbe assayed.  
 And yf any person disturbe or make rekwyn agayn-  
 any man shewyng or other person that endeuor-  
 them selfe to the execucyon of this acte: euery such  
 person shall forfeit. &c. and to haue imprysonment  
 at the kynges will. &c. one halfe of which forfeiture

# **Macabondes. Fo. cclxxvi.**

yf it be in cytye or towne shalbe to the mayre/shyryf  
 or other heu. officer where defaute is made to thuse  
 of the comynalte of the sayd cytye or towne corpos  
 rate and yf the defaute be out of cytye or towne then  
 the one halfe to be to the lorde of y<sup>e</sup> lete and the o  
 ther halfe to the kynge. For whiche forseyt/recor  
 were shalbe had in any of the kynges courts by acc  
 cyon of det. byll/plaunt/informacyon/or other wyse  
 where nother wager of lawe/essoyn nor proteccyon  
 to be allowyd. Provyded y<sup>e</sup> this acte be not pres  
 idy all to the barons nor inhabitantys of the .v.  
 portis. And that the mayre baylyffe/elects and iu  
 rris in any towne within the .v. portis have lyke  
 auctorite as the iustices of peace have in any shyre  
 within this realme by auctorite of this acte. And  
 that the inhabitantys within the sayde .v. portis  
 shalbe bound to the execucion of this acte vppon  
 lyke payne before remembryd. And yf any y<sup>e</sup> shall  
 inhabyte within the .v. portis begge without the .v.  
 portis than every suche person to be punished ac  
 cording to this acte any thyng in this pounso to  
 the contrary notwithstanding. And y<sup>e</sup> sealye above  
 rehersyd shalbe made at the costys of the iustices of  
 peace/mayres and other officers above wyrtten/on  
 this syde the feast of saynt John baptyst next com  
 yng within the tyme of theyr dysnyson wryt  
 tacyon & auctorities. And every letter to be made  
 whereby any impotent beggar shalbe auctorysyd to  
 begge shalbe made in this forme.

Kent. ff. **C** Memorandum that. H. B. of Bales for  
 reasonable consyderacyons is lycensyd to beg with  
 in the hundred of B. R. & L. in the sayd countie. By  
 wh ynder y<sup>e</sup> scale of that tyme tall die et anno.

**22. iiij.**

**End**

**Vacabondes.**

And every letter delueryd to suche beggar or vacabonde after he hath be whippyed / shalbe made this wyse.

**Reut. R. C. J. S.** whippyed for a vacabonde stronge beggar at Sale in the sayd countye / accordyng to the lawe the xiiij. daye of July in the xxiiij. yere of kynge Henry the viij. was assygnys to passe forth with a dyrecty from thens to Sale in the countye of Wyndesore where he sayth he was borne or wher he last dwelled by the space of .xiiij. yeres. And he is lympyt to be there within .xiiij. dayes nexte insueynge at his parell. In wytnes wherof the seale of the lympyt of the sayd place of his punysshment hereunto is set. And every suche letter above rehersyd shalbe made at y<sup>e</sup> equall costis of such iustices mayres and other offyters above rehersyd / and shalbe subscribed with one of thei<sup>r</sup> hādes after this forme. Per me A. B. unum iusticiariorum pacis / et maior civitatis / or ballivum ville / or constabularium talis hundredi / or els in lyke forme in englyshe.

¶ And they that have the custody of any gaol / shall on this syde the sayde feast of saynte Johan make a seale to be grauen with the name of the pryson or gaol. And they that be delueryd out of pryson for suspycouse of felony and have not wherewith to paye thei<sup>r</sup> fees / shall have lybertye to begge for thei<sup>r</sup> fees by the space of .vi. wekes and than compelles to go where he was borne or wher he last dwelled by the space of .xiiij. yeres. And every one so delueryd shall have a letter to hym delueryd by the clerk of the peace or by the towne clerk wher he is delueryd / wytnessynge the tyme and space of his delueraunce / and afore whom / and the tyme of poyntyng

# Macabondes. Fo. cclxxvii.

comyt to beg for his fees and the place wher  
he is assigned to go. And to every suche letter  
the gaoler shal put to the seale before rehersyd. And  
that every suche letter shalbe made in this wyse for  
lawynge.

Item. The. xx. daye of July anno regni regis  
Henrici octavi. xxiij. J. S. was deliverryd for felony  
out of the gaule of D. in the sayd countye at the cel  
strons holden before. A. B. and his felows at Sale  
the day and yere aforesayd and is allowed to begge  
for his fees by the space of. vi. weekes. And in case  
he can get hym no maister to waite within the sayd  
terme: then he is assigned to passe directly to Wale  
in the countye of Kent where he sayd he was borne  
or where he last dwelled by the space of. xij. yeres  
And he is allowed. xiiij. dayes nexte after the farder  
vi. weekes for his passage thither. In wytnes wher  
of the seale of the sayd pryson hereunto is set. And  
in suche shryves where is no gayle the shryffe shall  
cause a seale to be ingrauyd with the name of the  
shyre and shall order and use the same in lyke form.  
And every clerk of the peace or towneclerke shall  
make for every suche person so deliverryd the sayd  
letter without any fee therfore taken and deliver it  
to the gayler or to the shryffe of the shyre yf there  
be no gayler within a day after the delivrye and paym  
ent of the sayd letter for default of every letter. And to the  
kyng. Nor the gaylours nor shryffes shall suffer  
none to departe out of prison except it be to serve  
labour without he first deliver hym the sayd let  
ter sealed with the sayd seale under lyke payne for  
every default. And yf any delivrye deliverryd out of  
prison do begge without lawynge such letter for do

22.v.

begge



# Macabondes

begge contrary to the tenour of his letter: then be  
 taken and wherof as above is sayde of the  
 stronge beggars / and that to be done vpon such  
 paynes as is afore lymytted for none execucion or pu  
 nyshment of stronge beggars. **Provyded** that  
 be lesful to euery person being bound by reason of a  
 ny foundacyon to gyue any money in almes / and to  
 euery person at comen doles vsyd at buryalls or o  
 bysses to gyue money in almes to al persons comyng  
 to suche doles as they before this tyme haue done /  
 this acte notwithstandinge. **Provyded** also that  
 masters of hospittals may lodge any person accor  
 dyng to theyr foundacyon and to gyue money in al  
 mes in suche wyse as they are bound to do. And this  
 acte to endure tyll the last daye of the nexte parlia  
 ment: *Ed. 6. viii. cap. viii.*

Take more for vagabondes & Beggars in Drav  
 lich Justices of peace. 5. in Laborers & Suerly. 1.  
 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 83

**aditio ad hanc**

**I.** All patrons of abeyes whiche haue beds of the fringes of England of aduowsons: shall haue the helyng of them when they be voyde. Magna carta capitulo. xxiij.

¶ Toke for wast made in vacacyons vt sup<sup>r</sup> / for  
mies up and wast. 2. 9. and 12. Also fe of electors  
in y<sup>e</sup> tyme of vacacyons / prerogatyue of the kyn  
re. ¶ Item Hech collected son enuoying vnto some

5274721 01911  Department of Labor.

reid. ¶ No baylyfice shall put any man to wage his  
law openly without lawful wytnesse for that cause  
thought in Wagne parte. cap. xxvii.

24230 [redacted] shall have his lap against papers  
of Low

## Wager of lawe. fo. cclxxviii.

of London. xxviij. E. iii. cap. v.

3. ¶ In bet vpon the arrerage of accompte the p[er]sone of the defendannt shalbe examyned by y<sup>e</sup> iudge before whome. &c. and vpon that by theyr oiscrecyon the defendantes shall do theyr lawe. v. E. iii. capitulo. viij.

4. ¶ Where it was ordeyned by a statute that all abbots and priours in every hundred wapentake or court baron by theyr attourneys made by theyr consent seale shall plede al p[re]s for them and every s[er]ward in every suche court shall receyue suche attourneys withoute amercynge the abbots vpon payne of. x. li. Not withstandynge the abbot of Fountayns is not receyued to wage his lawe by attourney in the countyes of yorke / Lumberland & in the countye of the cytye of yorke. But whan the lawe is tending: they assygne ouers placys vpon ouers playntys farre a sonder. &c. wherfore it is ordeyned that the sayd abbot of fountayns shall do his law by one of his monkes or by attourney with. vi. hands but the attourney must haue his warrant vnder the consent seale. And the s[er]ward y<sup>e</sup> refusyth to take his law in such maner shall lose. xx. li. for every tyme and he that shewyth shall haue the halse. xxiiij. E. vi. cap. vi. And se attourney. x.

### ¶ Walys.

1. ¶ The lordes of the marches of walys shalbe perpetually intending and annexed to the crown of England & not to the pryncypalite of walys. xxviij. E. iii. cap. ii.

2. ¶ Welsh men shall purchase no landes in the townys of Chelster / Shrewysbury / Brygenorth / Ludlow / Leomynter / Hereford / Gloucester / Wyndchester  
nor

## Walyes.

nor in none other towne adioynng to y<sup>e</sup> marches of walyes on payne of forfeyturre to the lordes of y<sup>e</sup> fees nor they shall not be made burgessys nor citizes nor shall bere no offyce nor shall not be of the comen counsell of any cyte or borough nor shall bere none armure on payne of forfeyturre. En. ii. d. iii. cap. xli.

3 **I**f one that is of any countye adioynng to the marches of walyes be arrestyd in walyes or his goodes taken and carryed thyder he shall haue letters testmonyall of the shyriffes of the countye, steward of y<sup>e</sup> franchises or of the mayres & bayliffs of the townes where he dwellyd to the gouernours of walyes where suche wronge is done to redelyuer them within viij. dayes and yf they be not deluyerd than they shall arrest & witholde as moche of theys of the same lordshyp where suche mysdoers dwell in walyes and of theyr goodes vntyl y<sup>e</sup> greif be made. En. ii. d. iii. cap. xvi.

4 **T**he lordes of walyes and theyr mynysters shall make execucyon of the men of walyes attaynyd of felony or trespass done in any countye adioynng to walyes accordyng to the lawe of Englande by villary and abiuracyon where such felons shalbe founde in walyes and that vpon certificacyon of the iustices of the kyng. vpon greuous payne. Eodem En. cap. xvij.

5 **T**he lordes of walyes shall sette suffycient garde in theyr castels & seignories of walyes so that no damage come to the kyng & his people by welshmen in theyr defaultys as it hath happenyd in tyme past for defaute of good gouernance. Eodem d. capitulum xviii.

6 **W**elshemen shall not purchase lande in Englon

glond nor in none Englyshe borowghes nor townys  
within walys on payne of forfeiture to y<sup>e</sup> lordes of  
the fee such estate as they haue nor that no welsh  
man be accept for burges nor haue none other lyber  
tye within the sayde realme nor within the townys  
and borowghes aforesayd. Eodem anno. cap. xx.

7 **C** Englyshemen shall not be conuict by welsh  
men in any accyon within walys but by Englyshme<sup>n</sup>  
of the next vnew and by men of good fame. Anno  
m. Hen. iii. cap. xxv.

8 **C** Englyshmen whiche haue espowsyd welsh  
women shall not haue fraunches with the Englyshe  
burges. An. m. Hen. iii. cap. xxv.

9 **C** wasters and ryders and mynstrells in wa  
lys shall make no comorthes and gatheryng in wa  
lys eodem anno. capitulo. xxvi.

10 **C** No congregacyon be made nor sufferyd to  
be made by welshmen for any counsel or purpose ex  
cept it be for euydent cause. 2 by lycence of y<sup>e</sup> chiefe  
officers and the lordes of those partyes. And in the  
presence of the same offycers vpon payne of impry  
sonment and to make fyne and ransom to the kyng  
eodem anno. cap. xxvii.

11 **C** welshmen shal not be armyd nor bere none  
armo<sup>r</sup> in townys / marketts / chyrches nor hye ways  
in assray of y<sup>e</sup> peace but such as be saythfull subiects  
of the kynges on payne of imprysonment and fyne  
and ransom eodem anno. cap. xxviii.

12 **C** Bitarll nor armour shall not be brought in  
to walys without the kynges lycence vpon payne of  
forfeiture. And the constable that espyeth shal ha  
ue the. vi. parte eodem anno. cap. xxix.

13 **C** they shall kepe no castell fortres nor hous  
of bes

## Walyes.

of defence/excepte lordes and byshoppes by there  
owne bodies. Eodem anno. cap. xxx.

14. ¶ They shall not be offycers in walyes nor of  
councell with any Englysh lord. eodem anno. cap. xxi.

15. ¶ An Englysh man whiche hath married a  
welsh woman shall not be put in any offyce in wale  
nor in the marches therof. eodem anno. cap. xxii.

16. ¶ If any bestis goodes or castellys be taken  
by men of walyes in the countreys of Berford/ Glou  
cester and Salop and led in to walyes the spyrytles  
bayliffe where suche pyssell was shal send letter to  
the governours in walyes where suche mysdoers be  
to redelyuer. .zc. or ellse all persones goodes and ca  
tellys of al the feygmorey where such mysdoers be  
recyantes shalbe chargyd to restitution and yf par  
tye greuyd maye recoune them tyll gree be made  
with the damagys. An. ii. Hen. vi. cap. xvi. And after  
suche pyssell by welshmen or men of the marches  
of mens goodes and castellys. .zc. is made treason for  
vi. yere. An. xi. Hen. vi. cap. iii. And the sayd estatut  
of. An. ii. Hen. iii. is abbregeyd withyn. 3. And after  
the sayd estatute of. An. xi. Hen. vi. is confyrmyd tyll  
the next parlyamēt. An. xvi. Hen. vi. cap. iii. Also  
there is a nother statute of lyke mater. Anno. xxiii.  
Hen. vi. cap. iii. to endure for. v. yeres.

17. ¶ Men of the countrey of walyes where fel  
lons be abydinge or dwellynge shal take those fe  
lons and shal lede theym to the gaole there where  
they shalbe chargyd and shal make satisfaccyon by  
awarde of the lord there. An. ix. Hen. vi. cap. iii.

18. ¶ Felons in walyes shal not be deliuered out  
of y<sup>e</sup> countye. .zc. by disclaymer nor by letters of mans  
que and such disclaymer shalbe put away. An. xii.  
Hen. vi. capitulo. iij.

¶ Where

19 ¶ Where rebellys were slayne in walys and theyr heyres and frendes take Englyshmen & welsh men of the kynges legeaunce & put them in pryson tyll they haue made fyne or be aquyte by assaith al ter y<sup>e</sup> custome of walys that is by enquest of. LXX. men it is ordeyned that the partye greuyd shall recover his treble damage / and the defendaunte shall haue prysonment of two yeres and shall make fyne and ransom. i. Hen. v. cap. vi. It semyth that this statute is expyryd / Se the statute.

20 ¶ Iustice of peace shall determyne treasons and felonyes done by mē of walys in England. And yf they be vylawed they shall certifye that to the of ficers and lordes of walys where they dwell to do execution vpon them there without fyne or redemption in that partye. An. d. h. v. statuto. d. cap. v.

21 ¶ The shryiffe baylyffes or constables and al other of the cosyre of Berforde may areste men of walys and of the marches that be vylawyd or endycted of felony or treason or to leuey hue & crye : and euery man shall helpe them vppon payne. s. of euery shryiffe & vnder shryiffe mynysters and baylyffes / on payne of makynge fyne & ransom / & euery knyght on payne of. L. s. esquier. xl. s. & all other. xx. s. & iustice of peace shall inquyre therof. xxij. h. vi. cap. v.

22 ¶ All grautes of markettes feyres & lybertes within y<sup>e</sup> townes of north walys made to any welsh man is voyd. And y<sup>e</sup> al villayns in north walys shal be compellyd to do theyr auncion seruyce northwithstan dyng any graut made to the cōtrary. xxv. h. vi. ca. i.

23 ¶ Also loke for a statute called y<sup>e</sup> statute of walys made y<sup>e</sup>. xij. yere of. E. the fyrst cōteynnyng many lawes for the statute of walys ryght profitable.

¶ Loke





## Warranty. fo. cclxxxi.

**¶** When a man alienyth his wyfes ryght the  
line of the women or of her heyre shall not be defer  
yd after the deyth of her husbände by the nonage  
of the heyre whiche shulde warrant it but the byer  
shall abyde to haue his warrantye vntill the age of  
the warranter. west. ii. cap. xi.

**¶** Toke London. i. for. vouchyng to warrantye and  
voucher. i.

### Warranty of charters.

**¶** Toke for that Conterple of voucher. i.

### Warde.

**¶** The lord shall not haue the warde of the  
heire nor of the lande tyll that he hath taken his  
homage. And whan he comyth to full age of. xxi.  
yere he shall haue his heritage withouse relese and  
without fyne. Magna carta cap. iii.

**¶** Heyres shalbe maryed without disparage  
ment. Magna carta cap. vi.

**¶** The kyng shall not haue the custody of lāds  
holden of othre nor of the heyre by occasyon of  
the landes which he holdyth of the kyng in socage  
petty serianty or fee ferme except that that fee ferme  
owe to the kyng knyght seruyce. Mag. car. ca. xxvii.

**¶** Every lay man that is conuict of the tas  
singe away of a warde by strength or maryed and  
holden shall yelde the value of the marriage &  
be imprysonyd yf the chylde be maryed. And that  
of the heyre within. xiiij. yeres. But yf when the  
heyre comyth to. xiiij. yeres and aboue he mary hym  
hys self without lycence of his lord his lord offer to  
hym reasonable marriage where he shall not be dis  
paragyd then the lord shall holde his lande by so  
longe tyme tyll that he may therof receyue the dou  
ble va

W. M. i.

ble va

## Warde.

ble value of the mariage. And yf the heyre will not marry hym selfe he can not by the lord be ther to compellyd / but when he comyth to his full age he shall gyue to his lord and shall satisfie hym as as moche as .x. before he receyue his land whether he will marrye hym selfe or no / for bycause that the marriage of very right patermyth to the lord of the fee. Merton cap. vi.

¶ Of the lordes which mary the heyre being within the age of .xiiij. yeres to villayns & to other boroughmen where as those heyres be disparaged yf his parentes therof compleyne the lord shall lose his custody. .x. and all the profyte that therof hath ben receyved shalbe conuerted to the heyre as right by the prouysyon of his parentes bycause of the suddenly done to hym : & yf the heyre were .xiiij. yere or more so that he maye consent no payne then shal ensue. Merton cap. vi. in medio.

¶ If y<sup>e</sup> tenant in feoffe his eldyt sone no chere lord by occasyon of suche feoffement shall lose his warde. And of them that seyne false feoffementis conteynyng how that to them is contentyd yf some of the seruyce in theym conteynyd vntyll some certeyn terme / and that after that terme endyd suche feoffees be bounde to paye some certeyn some tyme dunge the value of the landes yf the lande som tyme reuerte to theym agayne bycause that no man will force to haue it on so great a pryce : It is prouyde that by no suche fraude no lord shall lese his warde : but it shall not be lesfull for hym to disseise suche feoffees but he shall take his wryt. .x. & by wryt nampd in the charter and other. .x. by the value of the lande and the quantite of the some : it maye be

# Warde. fo .ccxxxii.

tryed whether that that feoffement were made bona fide or by disceyt. And yf it were made by disceyt the lord shall recover sauynge ever to suche feoffees they: accyon yf they haue any whē y<sup>e</sup> heyze shall come to full age: and yf it were made bona fide. x. the feoffees shall recover theyre damages whiche they haue susteyned by occasion of the plee aforesayd and the actours shalbe punysshed by greuous amercement. Marlebygge cap. vi.

7 ¶ In a wryt of warde yf the defendaunt come not at the graunde distresse a wryt shall go forth by wrytymes openly red in the shyre / and yf he come not on the shryffe can not haue his bodye before the iustice than he shall lose the warde / sauynge to hym another tyme his accyon / and if y<sup>e</sup> wryt be brought against the gardeyn per cause de garde / the comyn lawes shall renne. Marlebygge. cap. ix.

8 ¶ The wardeyn shall recover y<sup>e</sup> double value of y<sup>e</sup> marriage of y<sup>e</sup> heyzes maryed without cōsent of theyr gardeyn after the age of. xiii. yere after the statute of Merton and fethermore they y<sup>e</sup> haue suertyn y<sup>e</sup> marriage shall yelde y<sup>e</sup> value of the marriage to the gardeyn for the trespass. Of the heyzes that come after that they come to. xiii. yere and wyl not be maryed by the lord / the lord shall not holde the land but two yeres after the said. xiii. yere. And if they will not thā be maryed by theyr lordes where there is no dispergemēt / than he shal holde the land till theyr age of. xxi. yere & aboue tyll yf he hath recovered the value of the marriage. west. 1. cap. xxi.

9 ¶ If the warden or chiefe lord infeofee any man of lādes that is of the heritage of the chyld in his ward / the heyze that haue his recovere by assise

## Warde.

novell disseysyn agaynst the warden and the tenant  
and yf he recover the seysyn shalbe deliveryd to the  
next frende to whom the heritage can not descende  
to be answerable to the chyld at his full age the  
warden shall lose buryng his lyfe the warden of the  
chyld and all the remedaunt of the heritage. the  
warden that is not the lord shall lose the wardes  
that tyme and shall make fyne to the kynge. and yf  
the enfau be taken away his next frend that will  
shall sue for hym. west. 2. cap. xlv. **Item**  
**Item** When any heritage descēdeth to an infant  
by the father syde holden of one lord and of the  
mother syde holdē of an other lord. That lord shall  
have the warde of whom the auncellour was fyde  
infeoffyd. west. 2. cap. xvi. **Item**  
**Item** Of chylderne males or females. Raupth  
though the raupthour delivur the chyld agayne  
married or satisfye for the maryage: yet he shall be  
ue. 2. yeres prysonnement and yf he do not so delivur  
hym nor be not able to satisfye he shall aboure the  
realm or have ppetual prysonnement. And if y<sup>e</sup> heyre  
the meane whyle dye yet the defendaunt shall have  
the sayd punysshement. And yf the pleyntyff or  
hangynge the plee / it shalbe resōmony to the lre  
of the heyre yf it be the tyle of gyft or sale than at  
the sure of the executours and yf the defendaunt  
it shalbe resōmony betwene the pleyntyff and  
heyre or executours or the executours of the defend  
baunt or his heyres yf the executours suffice not in  
the value of the maryage lykenpse yf the plee be of  
the warde of the lande or the heyre or of both / the  
resōmons shalbe betwene the heyre and the execu  
tours of the pleyntyff and also the heyres and execu  
tours

## Warde. fo. cclxxxiii.

howe of the defēdant yf the deth of eyther of them happen. And at the great distress a daye shalbe gyven within the whiche.iii. countyes maye be holden with proclaymacyon. And yf the defendaunt come not iudgement shalbe gyven sauynge to the defēdant his ryght an other tyme. The same wyle it shalbe in a wyrt of electment of warde. west. a. cap. xxxv.

12. ¶ Women beyng of the age of. xiiij. yerres at the tyme of the deth of theyr auncestours shal haue livery of theyr landes without any questyon or distressure for the law of this land wyl so. xxxix. b. v. capitulo. ii.

13. ¶ The statute of Warlebyrge is confyrmyd and further is enactyd that yf any person be seysyd of any landes or tenementes in is demesne as of fee whiche be holden of any lorde by knyghtes seruyce to the vse of any other persone and his heyres / and he to whose vse they be seysyd dye no wyl by hym made touchyng the premysis his heyre beyng with in age the lorde of whome the lande is holden shal recover the warde of the bodye and lande by wyrtte of warde as though the same auncestour had be in possession. &c. And yf suche heyre be of full age at the deth of his auncestour he shal paye a releyse yf the lorde make waste / the heyre shal haue an accyon of waste. &c. And yf such heyre be of full age at the deth of his auncestour he shal paye a releyse and yf the lord make waste the heyre shal haue an accyon of waste. &c. And yf the lorde be barryd in his wyrt of ryght of warde the defendaunt shal recover damages. An. iiij. b. vii. cap. xvij.

14. ¶ If any man beyng with the kynge in warre in warre vpon the see or beyond y<sup>e</sup> see holdyng  
612
of the



Warrnatye.

of the kynge or any other by knyghtes seruyces by  
there / or yf any feoffment be made by collat  
on his heyre beyng within age : that the feoffes  
executours of suche persone so dysseysd shall haue  
the ward and maryage of the heyre & of the landes  
buryng the nonage to the perfoimaunce of y<sup>e</sup> will  
of hym so dysseysd without any accompt yeldyng  
paynge the rent to y<sup>e</sup> chefe lordys of the fee / sauyng  
to every person suche ryght and vse as they haue be  
fore the feoffment / alienacion or recouere. p<sup>ro</sup>u  
y<sup>o</sup>d that this acte extend not to y<sup>e</sup> scoldyars of  
lys / Hamis / Guyfnes / Rysebanke / Berwyk & w<sup>h</sup>er  
ne the marches of the same. An. in. 15. viii. cap. vii.  
The same statute & p<sup>ro</sup>uysyon is made for all they  
that were reteyned in the kynges wagys in his wa  
res. xv. 15. viii. Take more for ward in y<sup>e</sup> tyle of  
perceners.

¶ warden in focage,  
¶ Take therfore. walt. 3.

¶ warden of Estmarche and westmarche  
¶ Take for warden of Estmarche and westmarch  
in the tyle of Marches.

¶ warden of the flete,  
¶ Take therfore in y<sup>e</sup> tyle of Det. and shipp  
in the ende.

¶ warden.  
¶ Take therfore / Arrestys. 2.

¶ warrys.  
¶ Take howe that at the request of the artify  
cers dyuers warrys be prohybyte to come in to the  
realme / as poyntes / lacyes of lether / pursys / pouches  
knyfs / hangers / and dyuers other vppon payne of  
forfeiture of the value : The one halfe to the kyng  
and

## Warre. Fo. cclxxxviii.

and the other to hym that seasyth or sueth. Anno. 1.  
2. ii. capitulo. xij. And a lyke water is. Anno. 1. Hen.  
vi. capitulo. ix.

**T**ake for warre that be forboden to come in to  
the realme. Marchauntye. 4. i. and Sylke. 1.

### Warre.

**N**o man shalbe chargyd to arme hym selfe  
other wyse than hath be vsyd in tyme past / and that  
none shalbe distreyned to go out of theyr countrey /  
but by cause of necessitye of sodeyne comyng of stra  
ge enemyes to the kyng / and than it shalbe done as  
hath be done before this tyme in defence of the  
realme. 1. E. iii. cap. vi. stat. ii. and se Armour. 2.

**T**he kyng hath assentyd in parlyament to  
warre agaynst the kyng of Fraunce and the prela  
tes & comunys promysyd to go with hym / and in  
the statute is reherseb that the kyng of Fraunce en  
foycd hym selfe to dystroy the kyng & his alyes his  
subject / and lordes the lawes & also the language of  
Englende / wherfore they prayd hym to take vppon  
hym the warre. An. xvij. E. iii. cap. i.

**N**one shalbe compellyd to fynd men harnys  
yd hoblers nor archers except that they hold of su  
che seruyce / but if it be by comune assent & graunt of  
parliament. xxv. E. iii. statuto de prodicione cap. viij.

**W**here it is orderned the. i. yere of E. iii. yt  
none ought to go out of his countrey / except agaynst  
straunge enemyes. 2c. And that none shalbe compel  
ld to fynde hoblers except that they hold by suche  
seruyces / that those estatutes be fzymely holde / but  
notwithstandyng they yt haue landes in walsre shal  
not be for yt excusyd of theyr seruyce / nor yt fees nor  
anytees grautyd for such seruyce / by those estatutes

M M. iij.

be not

## Warre.

be not alteratyd. An. iii. Hen. iii. cap. xii.

6 **C**None shalbe chargyd for to answer to trespass or taking of goodes done in the mayntenaunce of the tytle of D. vii. for y<sup>e</sup> tyme that his baner was displayed agaynst Richard late duke of Gloucestre usurper of the realme. An. i. D. vii. cap. vi.

6 **C**Loke for a statute made in the fauoure of them which werre with Henry the. v. in his warrys in Fraunce. An. i. D. vi. cap. v.

7 **C**Also loke for the warrys of Henry the. v. Henry the. vi. and Edward the. iii. Alsse. 15.

8 **C**Also it is enacyd that they which were with Edward the. iii. in his warrys may comit the custody of thei<sup>r</sup> heire apparant to thei<sup>r</sup>e feoffees or executo<sup>r</sup>s buryng his nonage without any thyng payeng to the kynge. An. xii. Ed. iii. cap. i. And by o<sup>r</sup> other articles be in the same estatute / loke for it there.

9 **C**Also loke the statute for the souldyours whiche the kynge Henry the. vii. sent in to Brytayne Anno. iii. Hen. vii. cap. v.

10 **C**Also loke the statute for the voyage in to Fraunce. An. vii. Hen. vii. cap. ii.

11 **C**A statute is made in fauoure of them that wente with kynge Henry the. vii. in his warres into Fraunce and it is more large then any other statute made befoze. An. iii. Hen. vii. cap. iii. Se the statute warde. 14. Loke more for warre. Armour. 1. Cap. tynys. 1. Constable & marshall. 2. Eschequer. 3. Marchantes. 1. and. 11. and in Souldyars. Also loke for couenanted made in the tyme of warre. Statute be ragmen in fine.

**Waste. Fo. cclxxxv.**

**T**he warden of the land of any heyre shall not take of the landes of the heyre but reasonable issues and reasonable customes and reasonable services and without wast or destruccyon of the men or of the thynges. And yf we commyt the custody. *cc.* to the shyryffe or to any other that ought to answer us of the issues: and he do waste: we shall take as much of hym: and the lande shalbe commyttyd to other whiche shall answer vs therof. *cc.* And if we give or sell the custody. *cc.* to any: and he do destruccyon or waste: he shall lese the custody and it shalbe commyttyd to other vt supra. *Magna carta cap. iiii.*

**T**he heyre shall have an accyon agaynst suche a warden also at his full age as apperyth by the statute of *Ed. iiii. Ed. iiii. cap. xii.*

**T**he warden as longe as he hath suche custody shall susteyne houses / parkes / warrens / ponde / mylles. *cc.* parteynyng to the same lande of the issues of the same lande: and shall yelde to the heyre when he commyth to full age / his lande holly repayrd with his teme and all other thynges / at the leste as he receyveth it. All these thynges shalbe obseryd of the custody of archebysshop / byshop / abbes / priores / churches & dignytees which pertaine to vs / except that such dignytees shall not befolde. *Magna carta cap. v.* And this statute is confyrmyd. *cc. i. cap. xxi.*

**T**he warden in socage shall do no wast of the heritage of the heyre: but shall kepe it save to the vse of the sayd heyre: so that when he commyth to full age / he shall answer of the issues by a reasonable account / sayng to the warden his reasonable charges. *cc.* For y<sup>e</sup> sayd wardens may not sell nor give

**Waste**

the maryage of the heyre to any : but to the p<sup>ro</sup>xye  
of the heyre. *Marlebygge cap. xviij.*

4. ¶ Farmers shall not do wast or destruccyon.  
And yf they do : they shall yelde damages & make  
greuous fyne. *Marlebygge cap. xxiij.*

5. ¶ It is prouyded that the wardens shall kepe  
the lades that they haue in keepyng without destruc  
cyon in all thynges accordyng as is conteyned  
the great charter. And the same law shalbe kept of  
archbysshopes/ches/priories/abbeys/churches/bis  
shopes/ches/and dignytes in tyme of vacacyon. *W.  
j. capitulo .xxi.*

6. ¶ A man shal haue an accyon of wast agaynst  
the tenant by the lawe of England/tenant for tyme  
of lyfe or yerres or a woman that holdyth in dower  
and he that is attenynt of waste shall lose the thynges  
wastyd and shall gyue treble damages/and of waste  
made in the wardes/it shalbe done as it is cōteyned  
in *Wagna carta* : and also he shall lose to the heyre  
the damages of the wast : yf the losse of the wardes  
be not sufficient. *Gloucester. cap. v.*

7. ¶ Of waste done to any maner noysaunce frā  
hens forth there shalbe no prohibicyon but a some  
mons/and yf he come not than he shalbe attachyd  
and after that a distresse : and yf he come not than a  
cōmāndement to the shryffe to go to the place to  
enquere of the waste/and vpon that retourne to pro  
cede to iudgement accordyng to the statute of *Glou  
cester. West. ii. cap. xxiij.*

8. ¶ Where two or mo holde a turbary or a fylde  
poude in comune/any one of the both waste agaynst  
the others wyll : an accyon of wast shalbe brought.  
And the defendante whan it cometh to iudgement  
shall

Waste. Fo. cclxxxvi.

shall have the choise to take his parte in a certeyne place by assignement of the neyghbours: or that he graunt that he shall take nothyng from hens forth as partynur. &c. And yf he choise to take his part in a certeyne place: than the place wastyd shalbe assignyd to hym. &c. west. ii. cap. xii.

9. **T**he heyre shall have a wryt of waste as well of waste done in the tyme of his auncester as in his owne tyme of what age so ever he be: or w<sup>th</sup>in ward or out of warde. Statutum de wasto. An. xx. E. 1. tas. mendicatur quod non est statutum nec est in usu.

10. **I**f waste done by the eschetoure in housys/ parkys and all other thynges whiche eschete in the kynges bondes: he that fyndeth hym selfe greuyd shall have a wryt of waste agaynst the eschetour or vnder eschetour and shall recover such damages as it was late ordeyned of waste done in wardes. Brit. c. lxxv. cap. xix.

11. **E**schetours shall do no waste in parkys warrens nor in other extorcyon to the damage of y<sup>e</sup> heyre in the landes beyng in the kynges handes. xiiij. E. iii. cap. xii. Se the statute for some say that y<sup>e</sup> statut extendyth as well to fermers & other wardens that do waste in suche case as to eschetours.

12. **E**schetour nor other warden of vacacyon of temporalties shall not sell vnderwood nor shall haue in parkys nor warrens nor fische nor make waste nor destruction to the preiudyce of the houses. And denar and chapter: p<sup>ro</sup>uours or subp<sup>ro</sup>uours p<sup>ro</sup>uours or subp<sup>ro</sup>uours may take them to ferme yf they wyl so that the eschetours shall not medle. Anno. xiiij. E. iij. p<sup>ro</sup> clero cap. iij. and. v.

13. **E**schetours shall kepe the landes seysyd in theyr



## Waste.

in theyr handes bycause of warde withoute waste.  
And that they shall haue no fee of wood/venefull  
fyshe/nor other thynges/and y<sup>e</sup> heyre shall haue his  
accyon of waste as well within age as of full age/ &  
shall recouer his treble damages/and y<sup>e</sup> defendant  
shall haue.ii.yeres prysonment & further make fine  
at the kynges wyll. Also of other landes. serlye in  
the kynges handes by enqueste of offyce this same  
ordynauce shall holde place agaynst the escheator  
xxxvi. Ed.iii. cap. xiiij. And se more of the same to  
tute/Prochen anye.5.

**I4.** ¶ A wyrt of waste is mayntenable agaynst  
the fyrst lessee for terme of lyfe or yeres which hath  
lette ouer his estate yf he hym self receyue y<sup>e</sup> pro  
fyttes to his owne vse at the tyme of the waste.  
Den. vi. cap. v.

**I5.** ¶ If a man make a feoffement by dede or by  
fyne of landes holden by knyghtes serpce or full  
any recouere agaynst hym for trust & ope/ his heyre  
shalbe in warde. xc. and yf the wardeyn make waste  
the heyre shall haue an accyon of wast agaynst hym  
Anno. iiii. Den. vii. cap. xviij.

¶ Toke more for waste in the tytle of falsefyng of  
recouerees.

## Watches.

¶ Watches shalbe made vppon the fee coste by the  
number of the folkes and placys as was wont  
vi. Den. iii. cap. iij. And se the ende of this statute  
Justice of peace. i8.

¶ Toke more for watches. Robberye. i. and vnder  
bondis. 4.

## Watermen.

¶ Toke therfore Passage. 7.

weyghtes

# Weyghtes and mesures. To. cclxxxvi.

1. One measure of ale and of corne shalbe thow out all, England. .xc.s. the quarter of London/ and one biede of dyed cloth. s. ii. yardes within the lytis. Of weyghtes also shal it be as of measures magna carta cap. xxiii.

2. When a quarter of whete is solde for. xii. s. than the farthyng wastele lose shal wey. vi. li. xvi. s. and the farthyng cocket lose of the same corne and builell shal wey more than the wastele by. iij. s. and the farthyng cocket lose of corne of lesse pryce shal wey more than the wastele by. v. s. The farthyng synnell shal wey. ii. s. lesse than y<sup>e</sup> wastele the farthyng lose of the hole whete shal wey the cocket and y<sup>e</sup> halse that is to say the cocket that weyeth. v. s. more than the wastele. The farthyng lose of trept shal wey. ii. s. wastele and the farthyng lose of comyn sort of corne shal wey. ii. great cockettes.

3. When the quarter of whete is solde for. xviii. s. the farthyng wastele shal wey. iiii. li. x. s. viii. s. when it is solde for. ii. s. than the farthyng wastele shal wey. lxviii. s. whā for. ii. s. vi. s. than it shal wey iiii. s. iiii. s. ob. q.

when for iiii. s. than it shal wey. xlviii. s.

when for iiii. s. vi. s. than it shal wey. xlii. s.

when for iiii. s. than. xxxvii. s.

when for iiii. s. vi. s. than. xxxi. s.

when for v. s. than. xxvii. s. ii. s. ob.

when for v. s. vi. s. than. xxiii. s. viii. s. q.

when for vi. s. than. xxi. s. viii. s.

when for vi. s. vi. s. than. xx. s. vi. s.

when for vii. s. than. xix. s. i. s.

when for vii. s. vi. s. than. xviii. s. i. s. ob.

when for viii. s. than. xvii. s.

when

## Weyghtes and mesures.

whan for	vii. s. vi. d.	than. xvi. s.
whan for	ix. s.	than. xv. s. q.
whan for	ix. s. vi. d.	than. xvi. s. vii. d. ob.
whan for	x. s.	than. xvi. s. vii. d.
whan for	x. s. vi. d.	than. xvi. s. vii. d.
whan for	xi. s.	than. xvi. s. vii. d. q.
whan for	xi. s. vi. d.	than. xvi. s. vii. d.
whan for	xii. s.	than. xvi. s. vii. d.
whan for	xii. s. vi. d.	than. xvi. s.

And it is to wryt that the baker maye wynde every quarter of whete as it is prouyd by the kynge abaker. iiij. d. and his branne. and. ij. lounes to yf ouyn for iiij. seruantes i. d. ob. and for two bores ob. an. sek. ob. in yeste. ob. in candell. q. in wood. ii. d. in wastell. d. ob. Statute de assisa panis. And what a quarter of whete is sold for. ii. s. oz. xi. d. and barley for. ii. s. oz. ij. s. and otes for. xviii. d. than the bidere maye sell in the cytye. ij. galons of good ale for. i. d. and. iij. galons for a peny in borows. And when they sell. iij. galons for a peny in a boiome / then withoute they ought to sell. iij. galons for a peny. and they maye well do it. Note well that this assyse runneth thorow all Englande by the commaundement of kynge Henry the. iij.

3 ¶ This is the assyse of breade & ale that is ordeyned in wrytting in the kynges marshally after the sale of the best the seconde & y<sup>c</sup> thrid whete and as well the wastell as all other breade what so ever kynde it be / shall wey accordynge as is sayd by the sale of the myddyll whete. For this assyse shall not be chaungyd / though the weyght of breade decreas or increace by. vi. d. in the sale of a quarter of whete And every baker shall haue his proper mark upon every

**Weyghtes & mesures. fo. cclxxviii.**

every kynde of breade. *ic.* And the baker if his far  
thyng breade be found lackyng weyght. *ii. s. vi. d.* or  
ynder he shalbe amercyd and if he excede it he shal  
be set on the pyllory & shall not be forgyuen for gold  
nor syluer. The assyse of ale shalbe ordeyned after  
the sale of corne. And the brewer shall not increace  
more in a galon/except the quarter of malt increace  
by. *xii. d.* And if he breke the assyse / the first tyme  
seconde & thyrde he shalbe amercyd and the fourth  
tyme without any raunsom he shalbe set on the pyl  
lory. The pyllory shalbe of a metely strengthe / so  
that they that be sauty may be theron without any  
peropardye of theyr lyues. If any sell flowre by a  
false way / at the first tyme he shalbe greuously pun  
ysshed / at the second he shall lese all his flowre / the  
thyrde tyme he shalbe sette on the pyllory / and the  
fourth he shal forswere the towne. *ic.* And lykewyse  
shalbe done to bakers that be sauty. And bochers  
that sell meryle hogges and moreyn fleshe. or bre of  
Jewys and sell to chrysten men : at the furste tyme  
they shalbe greuously amercyd / the second tyme be  
set on the pyllory / the thyrde tyme they shalbe im  
prysonyd and make fyne / and the fourth tyme aboure  
the towne.

And this shalbe done to every trespassour. And the  
forseyd iudgement shalbe done to forstallers and to  
them that reyse the pryce of thynges sold / the mar  
ket whan the quarter of barley is sold for. *ii. s.* than  
iii. gallons of ale shalbe sold for a peny. whan for  
*ii. s. vi. d.* than. *vii.* galons for. *ii. d.* whan for. *iii. s.*  
than. *iii.* galons for. *i. d.* whā for. *iii. s. vi. d.* than. *v.* ga  
lons for. *ii. d.* whan for. *iii. s.* than. *ii.* galons a peny.  
And so forth it shall increace or mynysh by. *vi. d.*

**Statute**

## Weyghtes and mesures.

Statuto de assis pannis et seruicie et iudicium tumberelle.

**I** But yet note well  $\text{y}^{\text{e}}$  statute of the assyse of bread and ale for that rule goth by the weyght of money. And at the tyme of makynge of that statute in the tyme of the reygne of kynge Henry the thyrde. x. pennis dyd make an ounce of Troy and nowe at this daye in the fyfteenth yere of kynge Henry the viii. s. and. iiii. s. goth to the ounce. Therefore in every good cyte / towne and borowe there be standerdes therof substantially kept to the whiche men maye resorte for the trew knowlege therof.

**4** **I**n some booke there is suche a statute: if the baker or brewer be conuicted that he obserueth not the assyses the first tyme second and thyrde he shall be amerced after  $\text{y}^{\text{e}}$  quantyte of  $\text{y}^{\text{e}}$  faulte / yf he haue not greuously offendyd. But yf he haue greuously offendyd and often tymes / and wyl not be corrected than they shalbe punished by the body. s. the baker to the pylloze / and the brewer to the tumberell. And the maner is put in the statute how they ought to be conuicted / and also there is put certayne articles to be enquired of vpon that mater. Statutum vocatum iudicium pillorie.

**5** **I**t is ordeyned that.iii. barley cornes dyd rounde make an ynche / and. xii. ynches make a fote / and. iii. fote make a yerde / and. v. yarden and a half make a perch / and. xli. perch in length. x. in bredth maketh an acre of lande. The ordynance of this kynge yarden and perches.

**6** **T**he standerdes of the bushellys / galowes and yarden shalbe signed with the kynges seale in yew / diligently and sauely kepte vnder the payn of

## Weyghtes & mesures. . . fo. cclxxxix.

And no measure shalbe made in the towne but as agree with the kynges measure and sygned with the commune seale of the towne & examyned by y<sup>e</sup> maye and baylyffes. And he that byeth or sellyth by measure not sygned shalbe greuously amerced. And the mesures in every town shalbe twice a yere serched and seen. he y<sup>e</sup> is found to bye by a greate measure & to sell with the lesse shalbe imprysoned & greuously punished. The standerdes of the bussell/galon & parde shalbe in the keppinge of the maye or baylyffes and .vi. men of the towne sworne before wh<sup>o</sup> they shalbe sygned. Statuto de vino et bussella.

7 **A**lso the weyghtes of woll/wax/alam and suers other warps go by the pounce which pounce by the olde statutes is tryed by the weyght of money but as I sayd before because the money is chaunged and mynished it were to doutfull to translate those statutes in to englyshe. Therefore in the kyngs scheker and in every good cytie and towne there be standerdes substancially kepte where to men maye resorte. Ideo quere bene.

8 **T**he Englysh peny whiche is called the sterlinge rounde and without clypping shall wey. xxiij. grainys of whete dreye and in the myddys of y<sup>e</sup> eare and .xx. pens maketh an ounce & xij. ounce do make a pounce and .viij. li. make a galon of wyne / and .viij. galons of whete maketh a bussell of London whiche is the .viij. part of a quarter. The ordynauce of makynge of money and measure.

9 **O**ne weyght & one measure shalbe thorow all England and y<sup>e</sup> tresorer of England shal make a standarde of bussells/galons & of weyghtes and shall send them in to every countie where they were



## weyghtes and mesures.

not put before. And. ii. shalbe assigned in every shyre  
for to here and determyne & to punyssh the ym that  
bye by one measure and sell by a nother / which shall  
haue for theyr expensys the fourth parte of y<sup>e</sup> fynes  
in suche cases. And the estretys shalbe deliuered to  
the eschequer. And y<sup>e</sup> none sell by a bushell / excepte  
it be marked with the kynges seale. And by this sta  
tute the clerke of the market shall not let to do his  
offyce. Anno. ruii. Ed. iii. cap. xi.

10 ¶ The commissyon to assesse measures and  
weyghtes is repellyd / and that none sell with a bush  
shell that is not sealyd with the kynges seale. Anno  
xviij. Ed. iii. cap. iij.

11 ¶ The weyght callyd auncell is pnt out / and  
every one shall sell by even balaunce. And the sak of  
woll shall conteyne. xxvi. stone / and every stone. xiiij.  
li. And the balaunce shal not enclyne to y<sup>e</sup> tone par  
tye nor to the tother. And the weyght shalbe accor  
dyng to the standarde of the eschequer. A. xxv. E. iii.  
statuto de proditionibus cap. viii.

12 ¶ The bushell / halfe bushell / pek / galon / pos  
sell and quarte: shalbe accor dyng to the standarde.  
And the quarter shall conteyne. viij. bushells. And  
every measure of corne shalbe rasyd / excepterente  
corne that shalbe payed by suche measure as was  
wont. But all maner fraunches shalbe sauyd. &c.  
An. xxv. E. iii. de proditionibus cap. ix. And a lyke  
statute is in Anno. xxxiiij. Ed. iii. cap. vi.

13 ¶ One weyght one measure and one yerde  
shalbe thorow all the realme aswell within the sta  
ple as without. And that none sell by false weyght  
tes nor measures vppon payne of forsepture to the  
kyng the value of thyngge solde / and treble damage  
to the

## Weyghtes and mesures. fo. cccc.

to the partye. And the iustice assygned haue power to enquire therof as well at the kynges sute as at the sute of the partye / and therof to do execucion xxvij. Ed. iij. statuto staple. cap. x. And the statute is that none shall put hand nor fote to the balaunce nor other wyse touche them. 12.

14. **C**ertereyne balaunces and weyghtes of the sake and halfe sake of the pound and halfe pound & quarter accordyng vnto the standard of the cheker shalbe send to all shyriffes of England / and that every mā may haue theyr weyghtes accordyng at theyr owne costis without gyuyng any thyng to the shyriffe. And that none sell nor bye by other weyght vpon payne to be punysshed by fyne at the kynges wyll. An. xxi. Ed. iii. cap. ii.

15. **T**he hundred of heryng shalbe accountyd by syrcore / and the last by x. D. Anno. xxi. Ed. iii. statuto de allece. cap. ii. in medio.

16. **T**he weyght called auncell weyght shalbe aduulled. xxxiii. Ed. iii. cap. v.

17. **T**he mayres and baylyffes shal se that the mesures be accordyng to the standard xxiiii. E. iii. capitulo. vi.

18. **T**he that vsyth false mesures or weyghtes shall haue halfe yeres prysonment / and shall make grement with the partye y<sup>c</sup> double of his losse. The countye of Lancaster is exempt for they haue greter mesures by them selfe. xiii. R. ii. cap. ix. But note well that Lancaster is not except in the statutes of An. xi. and. xii. D. vii. as apperyth within. 36. 1. 37. And therfore it semyth that the weyghtes of Lancaster ought to be accordyng to the sayd statutes.

19. **T**he y<sup>t</sup> byeth more for the quarter thā. viii. bushellys

W. H. ii.

## weyghtes and mesures.

bushellis stryken in London or ellys where shal for  
seyt the corne so bought. xv. R. ii. cap. iiii.

20 ¶ The kyngs purueyours nor none other shal  
bye corne but by measure stryken. s. viii. bushellyn  
for the quarter vppon payne of imprisonment of a  
yere and to pay to the kyng. l. s. and. l. s. to y<sup>e</sup> par  
tye as off. 3c. And that nothyng shalbe taken for  
mesurage. And iustices of peace shal enqyze thers  
of. An. i. D. v. cap. viii. And after is enactyd that  
the sayd statute shalbe proclaymyd and put in execu  
cyon and that the mayre of London and other may  
res and baylyffes shalbe sworne to obserue that. An  
no. xi. D. vi. cap. viii.

21 ¶ The tonne of wyne shal cōteyne. CC. sh.  
galons. The pype. C. xvi. The tercyan & hoggs  
hed of wyne of Gascoyne after the rate vpon payne  
of forseyture of the same wyne to the kyng. The  
barell of herryng and elys shal conteyne. xxx. galōs.  
The but of samon. lxxxviij. galons. And the kylder  
kyns/tercyans and syrkyns after the same rate v  
pon payne of forseyture therof to the lordes of the  
townys. And he that wyll sue shal haue the fourth  
parte / and the iustice of peace shal determyne the  
premysys. ii. D. vi. cap. xi. Se within. 33. how mych  
the tonne of wyne ppyrs and hoggsyheddes shal  
conteyne. &c.

22 ¶ The statutes made. Anno. xxv. Ed. iii. and  
Anno. xii. R. ii. be confyrmyd / and further is enacte  
that every cyte on payne of. xl. li. every borough v  
pon payne of. l. s. and every towne where any cons  
table is vpon payn of. xl. s. shal haue a comyn bar  
laus with weyghtes accordyng to the standerde of  
the eschequer and all the inhabitants within the  
same

## Weyghtes and mesures.

fo. ccxci.

same townes may frely wey without any thyngge gyving. 7 foreyns shal pay for every draught of y<sup>e</sup> weyght of xl. li. q. 2 for every draught betwene. xl. li. 2. 2. l. li. ob. And for every draught betwene. l. li. 2. 2. d. li. 10. And vpon that the officers shalbe rewardyd by the discrecyon of the cheyfe of the towne. And that none vse weyght nor measure nor other thyngge in stede of weyght or measure / yf it be not in sealyd accordynge to the standard. And that the iustice of peace mayres and bayliffes 7 stewardes haue power to examyn the premysys and to punyssh the trespassours. viii. d. vi. cap. v.

Take more of suche mater in y<sup>e</sup> tittle of Dorchester  
13. ¶ The weyght of a were of chese may hold  
xxx. clouys. 8. every cloue. vii. li. ix. d. vi. cap. viii.

¶ Quere yf it be. vi. li. 02. vii. li. for some bokes haue vii. li. and some bokes haue also. xxxvi. clouys.

14. ¶ The mayre of London shalbe sworne in the eschequer to execute the statute of measurys and weyghtes / and all other mayres and bayliffes shall be sworne whan they take theyr charge. And as wel they as iustices of peace haue power to put in execution the statute of Anno. 1. Hen. v. and of. An. viii. Hen. vi. of weyghtes and measurys / and to here and determyne al defautes agaynst y<sup>e</sup> sayd statutes done or to be done as well by examynacyon as by enquest at the kynges sute and at the parties. Also every cytye and towne shall haue a comyn bussell sealyd accordynge to the standard vpon payne as in y<sup>e</sup> sayd statute of. An. viii. Hen. vi. is specyfied of comyn ballaunces. Also every mayre and bayliffe shall make account in the eschequer of al that that they may receyue by force of the same statutes. Also that he

W. W. iii.

that

## Weyghtes and mesures.

that shalbe attaynt before the sayd mayres/baylyff  
or iustices of peace of any defaut or myspryson  
gaynst the sayd statute of An. i. Den. v. by examynac  
ryon or by enquest shall forseyt to the kyng. C. s. and  
to the partye greued. C. s. An. xi. D. vi. cap. viii.

25 ¶ Mesures & weyghtes shalbe accordyng  
to the kynges standard and corne shalbe sold by re  
fard measure excepte rent seruyce of lordes which  
shalbe of the measure as hath ben vsyd. Anno. xvi.  
R. ii. cap. iiii. and Anno. xi. Den. vi. cap. viii.

26 ¶ Iustices of peace shryffes eschetours &  
other suffycient persones assygnyd by the kyng shal  
have power by comysyon to enquire of falsours &  
conteynours of false weyghtes & to take them and  
impryson them without maympryse tyll they have  
made fyne and ransom by theyr discrecyon. And  
they may enquire here & determyne as ofte as they  
thynke good. Anno. ix. D. v. statuto. ii. cap. viii.

27 ¶ He y<sup>e</sup> doth disceyt in measure to the hurte  
of the seller shall forseyt the marchandysse & shall  
yelde double damages and shall haue a yeres impi  
sonment. Anno. xiii. R. ii. cap. ix.

28 ¶ The iustices of peace baylyffes & stewar  
des of fraunches shall punyssh the y<sup>e</sup> defautes of mes  
sures & weyghtes aswell by examynacyon as othere  
wyse. viii. Den. vi. cap. v. and. xxxiii. Ed. iii. ca. v. & vi.

And by the statute of. Anno. xi. Den. vi. cap. viii.  
is gyven that euery person that wyll sue for the de  
fautes shall recouer. C. s. and his costis to hym selfe  
and. C. s. for the kyng.

29 ¶ Tonnyes pyppes tercyans and hoggyshed  
des of oyle and hony shall conteyne as wyne dothe.  
An. xviii. D. vi. ca. xvi. And se Banger of wyne. C.

¶ Roke

# Weyghtes & mesures. **To. cccxi.**

**10** **C** Take in Drapery. 27. <sup>ye</sup> measure of cloth  
**11** **T**yles shalbe well wherryd and anelyd/ and  
that the erthe whereof the tyle shalbe made shalbe  
digged and cast vp before the fyist day of nouember  
next before that they shalbe made/ and that <sup>ye</sup> same  
erthe be styrred and turnyd before the fyiste daye of  
february than next folowynge and not wrought be-  
fore the fyist daye of Marche than next folowynge  
and that the erthe before the makynge be tryed from  
stones and also that the veines called Malme merle  
or calke be seuered from the erthe. And that euery  
playne tyle shall conteyne in length. x. ynches and a  
halfe/ & in brede. vi. ynches & a quarter/ & i thynknes  
halfe an ynche and halfe a quarter. And that euery  
rosetyle or crestyle shall conteyne in length. xiiij. yn-  
ches/ and in thynknes halfe an ynche and a quarter.  
And euery gutter tyle and couertyle shall cōteyne in  
length. x. ynches & a halfe with cōuenient thynknes  
and brede/ and yf any sell any other tyle not made ac-  
cordinge to this ordynance he shall forfeit to the  
kyng the double value. And shall make fyne & rans-  
som to the kyng / and he that wyll sue for the dette  
shall haue proces of vtlary where nother proteccyō  
elsoyn nor wager of lawe shall lye/ and the iustice of  
peace maye inqyre therof and also assygne. ij. ser-  
chers and lesse the fyne for euery. x. playn tyle. v. s.  
And euery. C. rosetyle. vi. s. viij. d. and euery. C. gut-  
ter tyle or couer tyle. ij. s. And that. ij. serchours may  
present <sup>ye</sup> defautes before the iustice of peace & that  
to be as strong as a presentmēt of. xiiij. men. And the  
serchours shall haue for the serch of. x. playne tyle  
l. d. & for a. C. of rose tyle. ob. & for a. C. of couer tyle &  
gutter tyle. q. An. xviij. Ed. iii. cap. iiii.

**R R. iiii.**

**Ct**



## Weyghtes and mesures.

¶ It is agreed that none sell salmon before that the vessels be sene. s. that every butte shall con-  
teyne. lxxxiij. galons the barell. xliij. galons / the halfe  
barell. xxi. galons on payne of forseyture of every  
butte / barell and halfe barell. vi. s. viij. d. And that  
all the great samons shalbe packyd by them selfe  
without myrnyge with them any small salmons cal-  
led gryllys or salmons with broken belyes / and the  
sayd small salmons by them selfe vpon payne of for-  
seyture for every butte / barell and halfe barell. vi. s.  
viij. d. And no marchaunt sell no herynge nor elys  
by the barell except it conteyne. xxxij. galons and y<sup>e</sup>  
halfe barell and fyken after the rate and that they  
be well packed s. as good in the myddys as in the  
ende vpon payne of forseyture for every barell half  
barell and fyken. iii. s. iij. d. and as mych for detant  
of the sayd measure. xc. And that every barell of  
elys shall conteyne. xliij. galons / the halfe barell and  
fyken after the rate. And that none pak any gale-  
belton moreyns or steyn elys with good elis nor put  
to sale any euyll elys vpon payne of forseyture for  
the measure. x. s. and for the pakkyng. x. s. Also y<sup>e</sup>  
countable fysh called tale fysh shalbe pakkyd by  
them selfe without myrnyge gryllys. xc. and the gryl-  
lys by them selfe without myrnyge thokes or fysh  
with broken belyes. And nother the tale fysh nor  
the gryllys shalbe pakkyd double. And the length  
of suche tale fysh is expresseyd in the statute / what  
parte of the fysh shalbe auoydys before the pake-  
kyng. And the forseyture of. iij. s. iij. d. is gyuen for  
every barell other wyse measuryd or pakkyd than ac-  
cording to the statute. And mayres baylyffes / god-  
wardens. &c. haue power to assygne serchers in those  
case

## Weyghtes & mesures. To .ccxciii.

And the one halfe of the forfeitures shalbe to the kynge or to hym that hath the goodes of felons fugitiuis & condempnyd / and the other to hym that leaseth or sueth therfore accordyng to the custome of the towne. &c. An. xxiij. Ed. iij. cap. ij. And this statute is confyrmyd. An. xi. Hen. vi. cap. xxiij. And further because that the wagys of the sayd sercheour and gaugeour whiche shalbe assygnyd by force of the sayd statute of. Anno. xxiij. Ed. iij. is not there put in certeyne wherby he taketh to mych to the greivance of the people: his wagys shalbe put in certeyne howe myche he shall take for the gauging of every barell of salmon and other fyshere heris in the sayd estatute and also for the serchyng and pakkynge of them yf nede be / dicto anno. xi. Hen. vi. cap. xxiij. Se the statute.

33 ¶ None shall sell maluesey excepte that the hunte conteyne. C. xvi. galons / and of other wyne & oyle every tonne shal conteyne. C. liij. galons / every pype. C. xvi. galons / every tercyan. lxxiiij. galons / every hoggyshe. lxxij. galons. And every barell xxi. galons and a halfe / and every roundlet. xvij. galons and a halfe. And that no vessell of wyne nor oyle be put to sale tyll it be gaugyd vppon payne of forfeiture / and yf the vessell faut of his measure / the seller shall abate to the byer and alow as mych money as cometh to the rate vpon payne of forfeiture to the kynge all the value of the wyne / hony or oyle so sold / any pryuy contracte or couenaunt made to the contrary not withstanding. H. i. B. iij. cap. xxiij.

This statute is confyrmed. xxiij. Hen. vi. cap. viij.

34 ¶ The kynge causyd to be ordeyned certeyn weyghtes and mesures of brasse accordyng to the  
H. i. v.                      standard

## Weyghtes and mesures.

standard at his proper costys/and vpon that it was enactyd that they shuld be deliuered to ye cytyzens and burgeysys than beyng in the parlyamēt/and by them to be deliuered to the mayre/baylyffe or other chiefe officer of euery cytye or borough there to remayne for ever / and all weyghtes and mesures to be made accordyng. And the sayd chief officer to haue a seale or marke in euery cytie and borough / and he to take for y<sup>e</sup> serchyng as in y<sup>e</sup> statut appereth iustice of peace haue power to enquire here and there myne suche defautes. An. vii. d. vii. cap. iii.

35 ¶ Malneseyrs that shalbe brought in to this realme shalbe full gauge conteynyng. vi. score 7. vii. galons at the leste / and yf it lake the seller to abate as myche in the pryce/and this statute to endure tyl they of Wencye haue set a syde a new imposycyon of xviii. s. that they haue lately set at Landye vpon euery butte of malnesey y<sup>e</sup> shalbe brought frothens in to England. An. vii. d. vii. cap. vltimo.

36 ¶ The weyghtes and mesures of brasse which the kynge hath causyd to be made accordyng to the standard of his eschequer shalbe conueyed by the knyghtes of the shyre cytyzens / burgeysys and barons of the. v. portes. &c. there to remayne in the keepyng of the mayre or other hebd officers : and all other weyghtes 7 mesures to be made accordyng to them/and to be marked by the hebd officer there with the letter D. crownyd/ he takyng for markyng of euery bushell. i. s. and all men to bye and sell therewith 7 with none other. And the hebd officers twyse in the yere and ofter yf nede be shall cause weyghtes and mesures to be brought before them/and thole that

## Weyghes and mesures. To. cccxliii.

that be defectiue to bieke and bren and the offender the first tyme to forseyt. vi. s. viij. d. the second tyme xij. s. iij. d. and the thyrð tyme. xx. s. and be set on y<sup>e</sup> pillorie/and. ij. iustices of the peace wherof one to be of the quors haue auctorite as well by examynacion as by enquiry to here and determyne the defaultes of the sayd hed offycers and of all other persons byeng or selleng agaynst this acte & to set suche fyne as they shall thynke/and that the penaltye of none other statute for not hauyng mesures sealid extend not to any town that is no cyte borough nor market towne/and the lord or wardeyn of the. v. portes to haue onely the punysshement there/and this act not to extende to the weyghtes for cunage of tyme in Cornwall or Deuonshyre / An. xi. Hen. viij. cap. iij.

Item the sayd statute wyll that. viij. bushels rasyd and stryken make a quarter of corne/and. xiiij. li. wol a stone and. xxvi. stone a sak. Item water measure within the shyp borde to conteyne onely. v. peckes after the sayd standard rasyd and stryken. xc. dicto anno. xi. Hen. viij. capitulo supradicto.

37 ¶ The bushell shall conteyn. viij. galons of whete and the galon. viij. li. of whete of true weyght and the. li. xij. ounces/and every ounce. xx. sterlynges and every sterlyng shalbe of y<sup>e</sup> weyght of. xxxij. graynes of whete in the myddes of the eare accordyng to the auncyen lawes of the lande. And that al mesures and weyghtes laste ordeyned in the. xi. yere/ because that they were prouid defectiue shalbe send agayne to the rescyte by the gouernours of y<sup>e</sup> townes before the feest of wyntontyde nexte commynge vpon payne of forseyture. x. li.

38 ¶ And shall be broken before the feaste of Crystymas

## Weyghtes and mesures.

Crystynges next comyng vpon payne of .xx. li. to be leuyed of euery cytye or towne. .xc. whiche hath the custody of comen mesures. And that new bushels shalbe conueyd before the feaste of saynte Andriwe next comyng to euery towne and cytye & to be made to the assyse of this statute by the aduyse of the vnder treasurer of England at the coste of the cytye/ burgh or towne/ and all the sayd bushellys & galses of brasse to be dampned before the feaste. .xc. vppon payne of .xx. li. to be leuyed vpon euery cite/ borough and towne whiche hath the keypyng of them/ and these penalties to be of force vppon them after the sayd feast as is contened in the sayd statute made the .xi. yere. .xc. An. xij. Hen. vij. cap. v.

39 ¶ No berebriuer nor alebriuer from hensforth shal vse the mystery of compers/ but that all theyr barels/ kylderkyns/ sykkyngs and other vessels wher with they shal put theyr bere or ale to sell/ shalbe made by the artificers of compers vppon payne to forseyt for euery vessell to be made contrary to this acte. .iij. s. .iiij. d. whiche compers shal make the sayd vessels of good and seasonable wooode and putte his owne marke on euery of them. And that euery bere barell shal conteyne .xxxvi. galons/ euery ale barell .xxiiij. galons. The bere kylderkyne .xviij. galons/ the ale kylderkyne .xvi. galons. The bere sykkyne .ix. galons/ and the ale sykkyne .viii. galons of the kynges standard. And that they make no vessell for ale or bere to be sold within this realme of greater or lesse number of galons ones they marke vppon euery suche vessell the certeyne content therof. And that euery comper shal sell his vessels after y<sup>e</sup> rate and not aboue as here after folowyth. And he shal forseyt

## Weyghtes & mesures. To. ccxv.

Item for every suche vessel defectyfe or inhauncyd in pryce contrary to this acte. iii. s. iiii. d. that is to say for every bere barell. ix. d. bere kylderkyne. v. d. and bere fyrykyne. iii. d. And for the ale barell. xvi. d. the ale kylderkyne. ix. d. and the ale fyrykyne. v. d.

Item that no beer brewer nor ale brewer from London nexte comyng shall put bere or ale to sell to be spent within the realme in any vessel of wood other than shalbe made & marked by an artificer of comers wherof every vessel shal cōteyne y<sup>e</sup> measure be fore specyfyed. And y<sup>e</sup> such brewers shall not take for every suche vessel of bere or ale but after the pryce as shalbe thought cōuenient to the iustices of peace of the shyres or ellys to the mayres or other chiefe officers of the cytye, borough or towne where such brewer shall dwell vpon payne to forseyt for every barell so solde. vi. s. every kylderkyne. iii. s. iiii. d. & every fyrykyne. ii. s. every vessel aboue a barell. x. s. & vnder a fyrykyne. xii. d. the one halfe of all the sayd penalties to the kynge / and the other to hym that will sue.

Also the scope makers barells, halfe barells and fyrykyns / shall conteyne the measure of ale vessels. And that the barell empty be in weyght. xxvi. li. and not aboue the halfe barell empty. xiii. li. and not aboue / and every empty fyrykyne. vi. li. and an halfe vpon the forseyture of. iii. s. iiii. d. for every faulty vessel. Item that the wardens of the comers with London with an offycer of the mayres / shall haue power to serche and gauge all suche vessels within the sayd cytye / suburbs and two myles compassse withoute the suburbs that they be accordyng to this statute / and to make every such vessel gauged beryng



## Weyghtes and mesures.

beryng the true contentis with a saynt Anthouys  
crosse/and suche vessel as they fynde defectiue to  
mend or els to burn. And the owner of suche vessel  
defectiue to forseyt. xij. d. Lyke power of ferche  
gawgyng shall the chief rulers of other townes be  
ue wherin be no wardens of coppers. xiiij. W. ym  
capitulo. iij.

**C** Se the great boke how that no man maye my  
nysh the suche vessels by craft / and the punysshment  
for the same/and what coppers suche briuers maye  
kepe in theyr house to repare theyr old vessels from  
tyme to tyme and whan they maye carry ale and bere  
in tonns/battes/pypes and hoggyshedys

**C** Loke more for weyghtes and mesures. Clerk of  
the market. i. Worcester. i. Justice of peace. 6. 27.  
and. 24. and mollys. 9.

## Welde of Kent.

**E**very man hauynge landes within y<sup>e</sup> welde  
of Kent hauynge any hye waye within the welde  
noyauns for the passage of the kynges people / and  
wyl fynde and laye oute a more commodious hye  
waye in his owne landes therto nrygh adioynng by  
the ouersyght of. s. iustices of peace / and. xij. other  
discret men there: shalbe holden & occupied as the  
olde waye before hath ben. And that he maye in re  
compence therof holde the soyle and ground of the  
olde hye waye in feueraltie to hym and his heyres  
and that the sayde iustice and. xij. discrete men shall  
make certyficat therof in to the chauncerye vnder  
theyr sealyes of the length and brede of y<sup>e</sup> same new  
hye waye. Prouyded that this acte be not preiudi  
cyaill to them that clayme any way or hye path ouer  
the

## Welde of Kent. Fo. ccxcvi.

the olde hye waye to the churche or to ellys where.  
Anno. xv. Hen. viij. cap. vi.

### Werys.

1. ¶ No bankes shalbe defendyd but they that were in defence in the tyme of Hen.oure graundfathers in y<sup>e</sup> same places and the same boundes. Magna carta cap. xvi.

2. ¶ All werys from hensforth shalbe put down by Thamys and Medway and by all Englande but by the see costes. Magna. carta. cap. xxij.

3. ¶ Gozys/myllys and stakys. &c. set vp in the tyme of Edward the fyrste & after/for disturbance of passage of shyppyng shalbe put downe. And a writ shalbe send to the shyriffe to do execucion ther of. And iustices shalbe thereto assygned as ofte as nede shalbe. An. xxv. E. iij. de seruentib<sup>9</sup> cap. ultimo.

4. ¶ The statute of. Anno. xxv. Ed. iij. is confyrmyd/and further is agreed that he that maketh any goze or were of new or enhance or repayre any goze or kedell broken down in disturbance of the passage of shyppes : shall lese. l. marke to the kyng/which shalbe leuyed by the stretys of the eschequer. An. xlv. Ed. iij. cap. i.

5. ¶ The sayd statutes of. An. xxv. and. An. xlv/ Ed. iij. be confyrmyd/and further is enacted that commissioners shalbe made to every shyre where nede shalbe to suruey the waters and correct the sautys & to do execucion of the sayd statutes and to here and determyne the thynges before sayd/and also to suruey gozys / stakys and werys sette vppe before the tyme of Edward the fyrste. And to abate them that be set to hye. And he that hath the freholde shall

## Werys.

shall no execution of the wjgements of such commissyoners within halfe a yere after noyce vppon payne of .L. markes to be leuyed by estretys oure of the eschequer. And he that doth set vp. .xc. agaynste the sayd wjgement shall forseyt. .L. marke vt supra Anno. i. Hen. iii. cap. xii.

6 **C** Commissyoners shalbe made to to every shyre to enqyre of the offenders of the statys of goyrs. And the estretys shalbe belyuerd to the shyre by endenture. And the commissyoners shall take. iiii. s. a day of theyre estretys by the bandes of the shyreffe. Anno. iiii. Hen. iii. ca. xi. And note wel that all statutes of goyrs/myllys/stakes and werys be confyrmes. An. i. Hen. v. cap. ii.

7 **C** If it be founde before commissyoners assygned accordyng to the statute of. Anno. i. Hen. iii. that any goyrs lysh garthes/myllys/myll damys/stakes of myllys/lokkyes/hebbryng werys/stakes/moris/hekkys or fludgates be made/lette vp/enhanced straitys or enlarged agaynste the sayde statute wherfore it is enacted by the sayd commissyoners to be reformyd: a seire facias shalbe awardyd agaynst the sayd offenders his heyres or assygnes. And yf it be not reformyd within. iii. monethes after warning made by the shyreffe. .xc. he shall forseyt to the kynge for every defaute. .L. marke by a transcript to the eschequer accordyng to the sayd statute: and another .L. marke by this statute: the one halfe to the kynge the other to hym that wyl sue by accyon of det. wherin no fyne in the chancerye/wager of law esloyn nor proteccyon lyeth. And yf a nother person that is not heyre nor assynee of suche offender make suche disturbaunce as before or consynw he shall

**Werys. Fo. cccxviii.**

he shall forseyt for euery suche defaute for euery mo-  
neth. L. marke. the one halfe to the kyng and the o-  
ther to hym that wyll sue yt sup<sup>a</sup>. Anno. x. E. iii.  
capitulo. vii.

**S** For the saluacyon of the haven of South-  
hampton it shalbe lesull to euery mā to breke downe  
all the werys made betwene Callehorde and Bedes-  
brugge and he that sueyth the brekers shal lose. xl. li.  
and he that maketh any were betwene the sayd pla-  
ces after this sayd statute made shall lose. L. li. the  
one halfe of the sayd some to the kyng and y<sup>e</sup> other  
to hym that wyll sue where nother essorn proteccyō  
nor wager of lawe shall lye / this to endure for. x.  
yeres. Anno. xi. Hen. vii. cap. v. And after it is made  
to endure for euer. Anno. xv. Hen. vii. cap. xix.

**T**hat euery owner / sermer and occupyer of  
werys / gorys and ingyus reryd in the ryuer of Tyne  
betwene the towne of Newcastle and the brode see  
do abate and put awaye the same on this syde Ester  
neste commynge. And y<sup>e</sup> no person araise or make  
any were goze or engyn betwene y<sup>e</sup> place callyd the  
sparhauke and hed wynstremys / yppon payne of. L.  
pounde for euery tyme / the one halfe to the kyng /  
the other to hym that wyll sue by accyon of det byll  
playnt or informacyon / wherein no wager of lawe  
essorn lycence or proteccyon shall lye.

**A**lso it shalbe lawfull to y<sup>e</sup> mayre / burgeysys and  
commynalte of the sayd towne of Newcastle / af-  
ter wynter nyde neste commynge to abate and take  
awaye all y<sup>e</sup> sayd werys gorys and ingyus standing  
betwene the sayd sparhauke and hed wynstremys /  
that hereafter shalbe newly made and areryd withs  
in the same. Anno. xxi. Hen. vii. cap. xviij.

10. 1.

**C** The

## Werys.

**TO** **C** The lord Chancellor by cōmyssion vnder  
 the great seale before the fyfte daye of May nexte  
 cōmyng / shall appoynt. viii. discrete persons wherof  
 iiii. of them to be of Yorke & Hull / and the other iiii.  
 to be iustices of peace / that is to say. ii. of the westry  
 dyng of Yorkshyre & ii. of the Estrydyng / that they  
 or iiii. of them at the leest (wherof. ii. to be of Yorke  
 and Hull and the other. ii. one of eche rydyng) before  
 the fyft daye of June next folowynge shal suruey the  
 werys and other ingyns sette in the ryuer of Ouse &  
 Humber and appoynt the owners thereof after. xl.  
 dayes warnyng to auorde & pull vp as moch of such  
 ingyns as shalbe thought conuenient that shippes  
 and other vessels may passe to and fro the sayd cite  
 and towne without let or daunger by reason therof.  
 And of euery syde of the fyshgarthes or other in  
 gyns next to the myddell of the sayd ryuers streame &  
 passage of the sayd vessels: the owners within the  
 sayd. xl. dayes shal set. ii. pyles of a yarde length  
 ouer and aboue the full see marke at the spryngtyde  
 there to remayne and to be reparyd by the owners  
 when nede shall requyre for euer to the entent that  
 the direct passage maye be knowen. Lyke power to  
 grue cōmyssion shal the lorde chaunceller haue af  
 ter the fyft surueyaunce in euery poynnt before reher  
 cyd as often as the mayre and comunaltie of Yorke  
 and Hull or any other pson auctorisyd by them: shal  
 that requyre. Also the nettes & other ingyns yf shal  
 be vsyd in the sayd waters to fysh with all: shalbe of  
 a fyse & measure accordyng to the standarde and aun  
 cyent customes of the same ryuer / and the aun  
 cyent tymes of fysshynge to be kept & no other tyme. Euer  
 ry owner & occupier of suche werys or other ingyns  
 for

**Werys.**

**fo. cccviii.**

for every moneth offendynge contrary to this acte  
shall forfeit. xl. li. And he that in fysshynge offendyth  
shall forfeit. x. li. the one half to the kyng & y<sup>e</sup> other  
halfe to the mayre & comunalte of yorke to be reco-  
uered by byll/informacyon or otherwyse at the kyn-  
ges sute or by accyon of det by y<sup>e</sup> mayre & comunal-  
tye. In whiche sute wager of lawe essorn & protec-  
cyon shall not be admittyd. xxii. h. viii. cap. xviii.

**¶** Take more for werys in the tytle of Ryuers.

**¶ Verdit.**

**¶** Take for verdit at large / Furroure. 2.

**¶ weuers.**

**¶** Take therfore / Draperye. 3 2.

**¶** werchaunders.

**¶** The workers of waxe shall not take for the  
workynge of a pounce of wax of candelis / ymagis &  
suche lyke above. iii. s. above y<sup>e</sup> comon pryce of a. li.  
of wax / excepte heris of noble men vppon payn of  
forfeityng of that that is to sell or the value. And  
iustices of peace mayres & baylyffes in cyties and  
burghes and stewardes within franchises: haue pow-  
er to fersche and examyne it by the countrey and by  
theyr discrecyon. An. xi. h. vi. cap. xii.

**¶ Wyandes.**

**¶** None shal haue above. ii. course at his table  
and not above. ii. messes of fleshe or fysh in every  
course with comyn potages withoute sewes or any  
other wynde. And yf a man wyll haue sewes for y<sup>e</sup>  
messe he shall haue it. But dyuers principall dayes  
reherfyd in the statute be except in y<sup>e</sup> which a man  
may haue. iii. course in the maner before sayd. s. the  
euen and the daye of Chyrlmas / saynte Steppans  
day / New yerys day / Twelldaye / Candelmas daye /

**¶** ii.

**¶** Ester



## Wyandes.

Esderday and the morow after / Asseneyon day / w<sup>yt</sup>  
sondaye & the morowe after / Trynyte sonday / w<sup>yt</sup>  
somerdaye / the day of saynt Peter and Poule / the  
Assumpcyon and nativite of our lady / and the daye  
of all sayntes. An. x. E. iii. apud Northyngham.

## Wydwes.

**I** **T**he wydow shalbe distreyned to mary / whyle  
she wyll lyue withoute a husband: so that she fynde  
suerte that she shal not mary her selfe without our  
lycence yf she holde of vs / or without the assent of  
her lorde yf she holde of another. Mag. car. ca. vii.

**T**oke more for wydwes. Prerogatyue of the  
kyng. 7.

## View.

**I** **O**f the view of land it is ordeyned and sta-  
blysshed that from hensforth view shall not be gra-  
tyd but in case when view is necessary. As yf a man  
lese his tenement by defaute and he that hath losse  
bryngyth a wrytte to demaunde the same tenement  
And in case whan any abatyth a wryt by any dela-  
tory excepcyon after the view of the land / as by non  
tenure / yuill namyng of the towne or suche lyke: yf  
he brynge a nother wryt / in that viewe shall not be  
grauntyd whyle he had the view in the fyrst wryt.

In wryttes of dower whan dowerye is demaundyd  
of the landes that the husband alenyd to hym and  
to his auncestours / where the tenaunt ought not to  
be ignorant what landes her husband alenyd: not  
withstandyng fro hensforth view is not to be gra-  
tyd. In a wryt of entre abatyd bycause the deman-  
dant dyd name the entre yuill / yf the demaundant  
bryuge a nother wrytte: he shall not haue it in the  
seconde. In all wryttes wherby landes be deman-  
dyd

## View.

fo. cccxix.

by reason of a leas whiche the demaundaunt or his auncestoure made to the tenaunt and not to his auncestour as that he lettyd to hym whyle he was within age not of hole mynde or in pryson & in lyke casys : the view lyeth not from hensforth. But yf a leas were made to the auncestour than the view lyeth as dyd before. west. ij. cap. xlvij.

2. ¶ View lyeth not in a wrytte of warde / in a wryt of customes and seruyces / in a wryt of aduowson of a churche / but in case where there be dyuers churches in the towne of the same saynt. In a wryt of dower it shalbe assygnyd and in a wryt of nuper obit. Esson of the kynges seruyce lyeth not in assyse of nouell disseyn / in a wryt of dower vnder nyll has bet / in a wryt of dareyn presentment and appell of the deoth of a man. Tractatu de visu terre et essonio de seruicio domini regis.

## ¶ View of frank pledge.

1. ¶ The view of frankpledge shalbe done so yt our peace may be kept and our tythynges holden holdyng as it was wont. Magna carta cap. xxiiij.

2. ¶ Fyyste ye shall say by the othe that ye haue made yf all the suters be come. Also yf all y<sup>e</sup> chese pledges be in the kynges assyse / also yf the villayns of the lorde be any where ellys & where they dwell / also of them that be in the lordes demeanes & haue not dwellyd there by a yere and a daye / also of customers and seruyces with holden and by whome and by what bayliffes tyme / also purprestures in landis waters and olde meyes. Also of wallys / houses / hedgys dyches leuyed or betten downe to noyssaunce. Also of boundys taken awaye / also of wayes stopped or made

## View of fraunkpledge.

made streets: also of waters mystouryng or stopped:  
also burglaryes of housys and they: receyuers: also  
perjurarcnye as of pullet sheuys and suche others:  
also of hues and cryes leueryd and not pursued: also  
of affraies 7 of blode shed: also of rauysshynge of  
women that is not presentyd before the coroners:  
also of. outlawes resortyng without y<sup>e</sup> kynges war-  
raunt: also of clyppers and false makers of money.  
Also of treasure founde: measures 7 weyghtes: also  
of them that hauntyth in tauerne 7 of them that  
stepe in the day 7 watch in the nyght: also of the that  
take dowues by rygyns. Statuto de visu franci pleg-  
gi. Toke more for view of frankpledge. Appas-  
tell. 1. in fine. Apprentyce. 2. Bowes. 5. Drapery.  
23. and. 3. 2. Hunters. 4. Marches. 1. Money. 18.  
Passage. 7. Pilages 7 Gamys. 3. 2. Sacabondes. 1.

## Villenage.

1. Villenage may be pledyd 7 a vyllayne may  
be seysyd though he haue a wyrt of lybertate pro  
banda hangynge. Anno. xxv. Ed. iii. Statuto de pro-  
prietatibus cap. xvii.

2. No wyrtte shalbe abatyd by excepcyon of  
conuissance of villenage yf the demaundaunt wyll  
puerre that he that alledgyth y<sup>e</sup> excepcyon was fre  
at the daye of the wyrtte purchasyd, Anno. xxv.  
Ed. iii. cap. xvii.

3. The lord shall not be barryd of his vyllay-  
ne bycause of his answer in the lawe et cetera. An-  
no. 12. R. ii. capitulo. ii. And this statute was made  
bycause that vyllayns wolde byrnye accryons in for-  
ren countres agaynst the y<sup>e</sup> lordes where they had

## Vyllenage.

fo. ccc.

no knowlege of thew as in London and ellys where  
4. **C** We how sprecyall compysions shalbe made  
to iustices of peace or to other persons suffycient  
to enquire of all vylleyns that be rebelles and wyll  
not be iustified by theyr lordes / and also of theyr coun-  
sellours and maynteners : and they haue power to  
here and determyne .xc. as well at the suite of the  
kyng as of the partye. And further dyuers re-  
medys whiche were sued by suche vyllaynes  
out of the boke of domysdaye were adiudged in the  
parlyament of no value. Anno. i. R. ii. cap. vi.  
**C** Toke more for vyllaynes teoffementes yppon  
triste. 7.

## Wynes.

1. **C** The assyse of wyne shalbe obseruyd after the  
kynges assyse. s. a sextern at. xij. d. And yf the tauer-  
ners excede that assyse : theyr doits shalbe shyt vp  
by the mayre and baylyffes / and they shall not be  
suffred to sell without the kynges lycence. Statuto  
de pistozibus et brastatoribus et alijs victularijs.

2. **C** A crye shalbe made that wynes shalbe sold  
in tauernes at a resonable pryce. And the wynes  
shalbe assayed. ii. tymes a yere in tauernes And ves-  
sels wherof the wyne is corrupte shalbe broken by  
lordes of the townys mayre and baylyffes. .xc. and a  
reasonable pryce shalbe assessyd. .xc. And the chaun-  
cellour / treasurer / iustices of eyther bench / and ius-  
tices of assyse shall enquire of the defautes of such  
mayres and baylyffes et cetera. Anno. iiii. Edwar.  
ii. capitulo. xij.

3. **C** Marchauntes straungers shall carye no wy-  
nes out of the realme of Englande. Anno. ix. Ed. iii.  
capitulo. i. and. ii.

**C** To

## Wynes.

**4** **C** No Englyshe marchaunt shal engrose nor  
foistall wynes in Gascoyne nor shall take theym by  
way of byeng of no Gascoyne nor other for to pay in  
England for greater sommys than wynes be comen-  
ly solde for in Gascoyne bycause of lone or parell of  
the see or any other coloure, vpon payne of lyfe and  
deth and to forseyt his wynes and all his goodes to  
the kynge and his landes to the chiefe lordes. And  
the lordes shall haue a wryt of eschete in this case.  
En. xxv. Ed. iii. cap. vi. But loke within. 9. and for  
stallers. 3.

**5** **C** All marchauntes of Gascoyn & other stra-  
gers may byng wynes in to England to what port  
they wyll and do there theyr prosyfe. Prouyded yt  
the kynges butteller shall make purveyaunce for y<sup>e</sup>  
kyng as nede shall requyre/makynge paymēt with  
in. xl. dayes as hath be vsyd before. En. xxv. Ed. iii.  
de prodicionibus cap. vii. And se a lyke matter,  
En. xxv. E. iii. statuto stapule. cap. xi.

**6** **C** No Englysh marchaunt by hym nor by non  
other shall go or dwell in Gascoyne for to make a  
bargayne of wynes by any coloure before that co-  
men passage be made for to sette wynes there. And  
they shall not bye but at the portys of Burdeaur &  
Bayon vpon payne nexte before lymytyd. And yf  
any do there the contrary he shalbe arestyd by the  
steward of Gascoyne & the constable of Burdeaur  
and his body sent to the Toure of London and the  
matter certifyed to the chauncellour of Englande.  
En. xxv. E. iii. cap. viii.

**7** **C** Gaugeoure of wynes founde in defaute in  
doynge his offyce shall yelde treble damagys. And  
he that suffreth not his wynes to be gaugyd shal lese  
his

his wyues. And that all maner of wyues reddys & claretys which shal come into England / wyllys / and yrlend shalbe gaugyd by the kynges gaugeoure or his deputye. And in case y<sup>t</sup> there be lesse in the tons / y<sup>t</sup> there shalbe as myche abatyd in the payment. An. xxv. E. iii. cap. ix. And se more of this chapitre Gauger. i.

8 ¶ None shall sell a tonne or pype of wyne not gaugyd vpon payne of forfeyture of the value to the kyng. An. xxxi. Ed. iii. cap. v.

9 ¶ The punysshment of landes and tenemens / wyllys / and member ordeyned in the statute of. An. xxv. Ed. iii. of wyues is adnullyd. An. xxxv. E. iii. capitulo. xvi.

10 ¶ Of them that passe over the see to fatch wyues in Gascoyne for y<sup>e</sup> dyuersite of opynions of bidders / it is agreed y<sup>t</sup> the statutes therof made shall stande in theyr force. An. xxxviii. Ed. iii. cap. x.

¶ All marchauntes excepte artificers as well straingers as denyzens may fatch wyues in Gascoyn. An. xxxviii. Ed. iii. cap. xi.

11 ¶ Englyshmen shall not brynge wyues out of Gascoyne but Gascoynes and alyens onely. And yf Englyshmen sende golde syluer or marchandise for wyues therent shalbe forfeyt. An. xli. Ed. iii. ca. viii.

12 ¶ All Englyshmen / Iryshmen / & welshmen / at the request of the prynce excepte artifycers maye fatch wyues in Gascoyne. But first they shall fynd suertye that they shall bye a .c. tonne : and the baylyffes where they passe shall take the suertye / & shall certifye in the cauncerye at Wycheming and Ester vpon payne of a yeres imprysonment / and to make fine. And by this statut the sayd statute of. An. xli.



## Wynes.

is not repellyd but put in suspence. And also Gascoyn  
nes maye come frely with theyr wynes as before not  
withstandynge this statute. Anno. xliij. Edwardi. iii.  
capitulo. ii.

13 **C** The statutes made. An. v. 2 An. vi. R. of  
fyschmongers of London / wyne 2 vytylers be ad-  
nullifyd by this chapter / therfore they be not wryten  
in this boke. An. vij. R. ii. cap. xi.

14 **C** A mā shall not be endomagyd for not gau-  
gyng of wynes of Wyne nor more than it hath ben  
of auneynt tyme. Anno. xiiii. R. ii. cap. viii. Heuera  
thelesse se Gaugcour of wyne. S.

15 **C** All marchauntes repayrynge to Gascoyn  
and Guyon maye frely brye wyne there of the hie  
countrey in suche lyberties 2 with such lyberties as  
they were wont. xx. or. xxx. yeres past without impos-  
sicion or charge. And if any officer or other in those  
partyes disturbe the he shall forseyt euery tyme. xx.  
li. and treble damages to the partye. The one half  
to the kyng and the other to the partye or to hym  
wyl sue. An. xxiii. Hen. vi. cap. ultimo. Inquyre if  
this shal bynde them of Gascoyn and Guyan.

16 **C** None shall discharge oute of any shyp or  
other vessell any wyne of Gascoyn and Guyan or  
any other frenche wyne at any place within this  
realme of England / Ireland / wales or the marches  
therof hereafter betwene the feasty of Michael-  
mas and Landelmas excepte the same vessell fall in  
leke vpon payne of forseyture the same wyne so dis-  
chargyd. The one halfe to the kyng / the other to  
hym that wyl lease or sue for the same by accyon of  
pette

# Wynes.

To. cccii.

ette or detenue / in whiche suyte no wager of lawe  
 elloya nor proteccyon be admytted. And none after  
 the feast of Candelmas whiche shalbe in the yere of  
 our lord. M. CC. CCC. xxii. shall retayle any of the  
 sayd wynes but after the rate of viii. s. y<sup>e</sup> galon and  
 not aboue vpon payne to forfeyt for every pynit so to  
 be sold. iiii. s. every quarte. viii. s. for every pottell  
 iii. s. and every galon ii. s. And that after the sayd  
 feast no malueseyas / romeneyas / sakk / nor other swete  
 wynes be retayld but after the rate of xii. s. the ga  
 lon and not aboue vpon forfeiture for every galon  
 so solde. iii. s. iii. s. every pottell. xx. s. every quarte  
 iii. s. and every pynit. vi. s.

And that the lord chaunceller / lord treasurer / lord  
 president of the kynges counsell / lord pryue seale  
 and the ii. chiefe iustices or iii. of them maye set the  
 pryces of the butte / tonne / pype / hoggshead / pons  
 cheon / teers / barrell or roundlet of all wynes when  
 it shalbe solde in grosse. so that the pryces be writte  
 ten and openly proclaymyd in the chauncery in the  
 terme tyme or els in the cytye / towne or boroughe  
 where they shalbe solde. And who that sellyth a  
 boue the pryces so proclaymyd shall forfeyt for eue  
 ry vessell solde in grosse. xl. s. The one halfe to the  
 kyng / and the other halfe (yf it be in any towne cor  
 porate) to the rulers therof. And yf it be oute of  
 suche towne to hym that wyll sue. And that the  
 iustices of peace in every shyre and chiefe rulers in  
 every towne corporate / shall haue auctoritie to ena  
 quere and punyssh the offenders after theyre disa  
 crecyon.

¶ Toke

## Wynes.

Take more for wynes/forfallers. 2. and. 3. London. 3. Marchauntes. 2. Attaylers. 5. 13. and Sayng of wynes. 10.

## Attaylacyon.

Take therfore/ Hospitallys. 1. and Housys of religion. 4.

## Attaylers.

1. No mynster in cytie or borowe whiche by reason of his offyce ought to kepe y<sup>e</sup> assyse of wyne and vytayle be marchaunt of wyne and of vytayle in gros nor by retayle whyle he shalbe attendant to the offyce vpon payne of forseynture of y<sup>e</sup> marchandise to the kyng/and the thyrde parte shalbe gyven by the kyng to hym that wyll sue for it. 2c. And the chauncellour/treasorer/barons of the eschequer/ wherof the one bench or other and iustice of assyse shall receyue such pleyntes by wryt without wryt and determyne them/statuto Eborum. 8. An. xi. Ed. ii. But this statute is repellyd as apperyth withyn. 13.

2. Also bochers/sylvers/hostellers/bzuers/bakers/and all other sellers of vytayle/shall sell for a reasonable pryce after the distaunce of the places from whens they come/so that suche sellers haue a conuenient gayne and not excedynge. And yf any sell other wyse: he shall paye the double value to the partye greuyd/or in his defaute to other yf wyll sue/and the mayres & baylyffes of cyties & burghes of townys and portys haue power to inquere of the premyssys & the iustice of peace haue power to inquere of the defautes of suche mayres & baylyffes 2c. at the sute of the partye or hym that wyll sue it/and yf they be couynte they shall yelde treble damages.

## Wyttaylers.

fo. ccciii.

magis and make fyne to the kyng. An. xxii. E. iii. ca. vi. And shryffes / stewardes & al other which haue the keepyng and ouersyght of wyttayles shall put the sayd statute in execucion. An. xiii. R. ii. cap. viii.

3 **C** Justices therto to be assygnyd shall inquere of the defautes of hostelers & wyttaylers & punyssh them as well at the sute of the partye as at the kynges sute. Anno. xxv. E. iii. de seruientibus. cap. vii. & An. xxvii. Ed. iii. de prouisoribus cap. iiii. And iustices of peace maye now iustifye wyttaylers after the statutes therof made.

4 **C** Every one that bryngeth wyttayle to London by lande or water may freely sell them without disturbaunce by the fyshmongers / bochers or pulsters or other / and that the mayre and aldermen shall redies the fautes of fyshmongers / bochers and pulsters as they do of them that sell breade wyne & ale / notwithstanding any priuilege vpon payne last ordeynyd for the cytye of London. And note well that the payne is. M. markes at the furste defaute / and ii. M. markes at the seconde / and to sease theyr franchises at the thyrde defaute. An. xxxi. E. iii. ca. x. And the sayd payne is lymytted. An. xxxviii. E. iii. cap. x.

5 **C** The chauncellour and tresorer and other of the kynges counsell maye make ordynauce for the pryce of wyne and fysh the. xxxi. Ed. iii. statuto de allecis. cap. iii.

6 **C** Wyttaylers shall not be chosen to the offyce of a iudge in cyties & townes but for default of other and than they shall not sell wyttayle vppon payne of forfeyture of the same wyttayle. The. vi. R. ii. cap. ix.

7 **C** All forens and alrens of the kynges amyte may sell fysh and wyttayle at retayle & cut it in peces  
and

## Wytaylers.

and also in grose in London and els where. An. vi. B. ii. cap. x. And this statute is confyrmyd. An. i. B. iii. cap. x. And the letters parentes made by kyng R. to fyshmongers of London to the contrary shal be voyde. &c.

8 ¶ Wytaylers shall not be chosen to the offyce of a iudge in cyties and towneys but for lak of other and then they shall sell no wyntayles vppon payme of forfeyture of theyr wyntayle. An. vi. B. ii. cap. x.

9 ¶ Wyntemeres and wyntaylers as well fyshmongers as other comynge to London with theyr wyntayles shalbe vnder the gouernynge and rule of the mayre aldermen. &c. as of olde tyme hath vsyd. An. vi. B. ii. cap. xi.

10 ¶ Wytaylers shall haue reasonable gayne after the lymytacyon of iustices of peace & not more vpon payne to be greuouly punysshed by the discrecyon of the same iustices where no payne to lymyte is in certeyne vpon suche wyntaylers. And that no fyne shalbe taken for brekyng of the assyse of biede and ale but yf euery one shall haue a corporall payn after his desert. An. xiii. B. ii. cap. viii.

11 ¶ The statutes made. B. vi. B. ii. and. B. i. B. ii. be confyrmed / adtoynynge to theym that yf any disturbe a foren or alen for to sell fysh in London or els where in grose or by retayle: he shall lese. xl. s. & he that sueth shall haue the one halfe. An. xiii. Hen. vi. cap. vi. And for suche offence in London yf sute maye be taken in the countyes of Wyddelsex. Wertsford. Essex. Kent. Surrey. or London. And se of the same mater. Marchauntes. 2. 5. and. 18.

12 ¶ All letters parentes made by the kyng yf any shalbe sercher or suruey our of wyne / ale / here or other

## Vytaylers.

No. cccliii.

Wher vytayle shalbe orde. And that none vnder colour of suche patent pursuied or to be pursuied excepte rulers or gouernours of townys, cyties or borowes that haue it by poynt of charter: vse or exercise suche offyce vpon payne to forfeit at euery defaulte. xl. li. The one halfe to the kyng/and the other to hym that wyl sue by accyon of dette. 2c. Anno xl. Ed. iii. cap. viii.

13. ¶ When any vytayler is chosen to bere offyce in any cytie/borough or towne corporat whiche by his offyce shulde haue correccyon and sellynge of vytayles/that than two discret persones of the same towne that be no vytaylers shalbe chosen by the comynalte of the same in suche maner as the sayd offycer is chosen, whiche two with the sayde offycer shalbe sworne truely to asses vytayles duryng his offyce. 2c. and then after the sayde vytayles shalbe sellyd by the sayd offycer and by the sayde two persons or one of them: it shalbe lawfull to the sayde offycer to marchant and sell wyne and other vytayll in grose and at retayle the estatute of yorke notwithstandinge. Prouyded that this statute extend not to vytayles in London/yorke/nor Louentre. Anno ii. Hen. viii. cap. viii. vide infra. 8.

¶ Take more for vytaylers in ffish / in Forstallers Repell. 2. and wyne. 16.

## Wytnes.

¶ When a dede of quyte clayme or other wyttyng is denyed wherin there be wytnes, and yf they come not at the graunde distresse retozneyd and it is retozneyd that they haue nought / or ellys that they can not be found: the takynge of the enquest shall not be deferryd



## Wytnes.

deferred by their absence. And if they come on the  
enquest remaine for any cause the same daye shalbe  
gyuen to them. And if they come not theiſſues  
shalbe forfeit: and y<sup>e</sup> enquest shalbe taken. And for  
the absence of wytnes that be within the franchises  
where the kynges wyte rennyth not the takinge of  
the enquest shall not be deferred. Statuto Ebor.  
¶ Take more for wytnes. Auerment. i. Furroun.  
in the myddes. Tryall. 3. and warde. 6.

## ¶ Wollen yarne.

¶ Take therfore in the tytle of Threde and Dis-  
per. 32.

## ¶ Wollys.

1 ¶ None vppon payne of lyfe and member of  
forfeiture all that he may forfeit to the kyng. shall  
carry wollys out of the realme withoute the kynges  
lycence. B. xi. E. iii. ca. i. But it semyth y<sup>e</sup> the payn of  
lyfe & membre is put out as apperyth i Staple. 16.

2 ¶ The sak of woll shall conteyne. xxvi. stones  
and every stone. xiiij. li. and every pstone that passyth  
out of the realme with wollys shall fynde good sur-  
tye to the customers before his passage to bringe at  
his first comyng agayne for every sak plate of splur  
to the value of. ii. markes and the same plate he shal  
bring to the kynges eschaunge / and there shall re-  
ceyue his money / and that none coket any wolle but  
in the name of hym that oweth y<sup>e</sup> wolle vpon payn  
of forfeiture. The. xiiij. E. iii. cap. ultimo. And the  
custome to the kyng. 16. for this last article.

3 ¶ Also the customers shall certifie y<sup>e</sup> warden  
of the eschaunge at the towre of London of y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
suertye thre tymes by the yere / that is to saye at the  
feal

last of the natiuite of saynt Iohn baptyst/ all saynt  
 and Candelmas/ and yf y<sup>e</sup> wardens receyue not  
 the money: they shall certifye to the barons of the  
 eschequer whiche shall make proces as well agaynst  
 the customers as agaynst the suerties to leuey ii. 2c.  
 the same yere capitulo ultimo. Statuto. ii.

4. ¶ The ordynaunces made befoze these dayes  
 vpon the pryce of the sorte of wolles in every coun-  
 trey shalbe abatyed and desertyd. And yf every man  
 as well straungers as pryuey may bye wolles as they  
 maye accorde with the seller. The. xviij. Ed. iij. Sta-  
 tuto. iij. cap. iij.

5. ¶ Proclamacyon shalbe made that no mare-  
 chaunt in sayrys or marketrys by couyn abate the  
 pryce of wolles. An. xxxi. E. iij. cap. ij.

6. ¶ No sale wolles shalbe lodgyd within. iij.  
 myles of the staple. An. xxxi. E. iij. cap. viij. in fine.

7. ¶ Marchauntes denyzens maye passe with  
 theyr wolles as forens without restreynt. An. xxxvi.  
 E. iij. capitulo. xi.

8. ¶ No imposycyon or charge shalbe put vpon  
 wolles/ woll felles or hydes other than the custome  
 or subtedy grauntyd to the kynge/ excepte it by par-  
 liament. And yf. 2c. it shalbe voyde. R. xlv. E. iij. ca.  
 ii. And a lyke statute is in An. xxxvi. E. iij. cap. xi.

9. ¶ Whome shall bye nor sell wolles at more they-  
 ght than at xiiij. li. the stone vpon payne to paye the  
 double to the partye greuyd / and to make fyne and  
 ransom to the kynge. And that no denyzen or foren  
 make any refuse of wolles/ but cof gare and vylayn  
 and that none bye his wolles by these wordys good  
 packynge nor other wordys lyke vpon payne of dou-  
 ble damagys to the partye greuyd / and the broker

W. P. I.

shall

## Wollys.

shall haue halfe a yere p<sup>r</sup>ysonment. The. xiiij. R. ij. cap. ix. Also none shall coket wolles but onely in the name of the owner vpon payne of forseyture. Eodem statuto.

IO ¶ No denyzen shal bye wollys but of the owner of the shepe and tythe woll but in the staple/and that no denyzen regrate wolles nor marchaundysse of the staple vpon payne of forseyture of the value of the thyng regratyd. And the iustice of peace in the cessyons shal enquire therof/and shal punyshe them by the forsayd payne: & no Englysshe man bye wollys but to his owne vse as to sell it at the staple or to make cloth. The. xiiij. R. ij. cap. iij.

II ¶ No denyzen byrge wolles/woll felles/leder nor lede out of the realme vpon payne of forseyture. xiiij. R. ij. cap. v.

12 ¶ No straunger shall force clacke nor berde no maner of wolles vpon payne of forseyture or of the value therof and imprysonment of his body: & that no packer inwryn<sup>d</sup>e y<sup>e</sup> flese of the woll nor put in the same lokkys peltwol/tarre/sand/yerth/grasse nor dyt/and y<sup>e</sup> partye shall haue agaynst theym an accyō of disceyt at y<sup>e</sup> comyn law. viij. R. vi. c. xxvij.

Also se the statute of. An. iij. Ed. iij. cap. i. of suche disceyt in the wyndyng/and the forseyture of. vi. d. is gyuen for every flese wherin suche default is found But some say y<sup>t</sup> the statute is exp<sup>r</sup>yd/ yet it semyth not so as touchyng this statute. Se the statute.

13 ¶ No straunger shall bye wolles which shall passe the straytes of Marrok by galeys carrykes or shyppes/fortyd/clackyd or barbyd/ nor any wolle wherof clackes or refuse shalbe made: but that the woll be as it is clyppyd vpon payne of forseyture of the

the sayde wolles and the double value also the one halfe to the kynge and y<sup>e</sup> other to hym that seasyth it or sueth. Anno. i. R. iii. cap. viii. in medio. But all the sayd forseynture is aduulld agaynst all persones saue agaynst the kynge and also the kynge may graunt sauecondyte. An. i. Hen. vii. cap. x.

14. ¶ It was enacted for a certeyne tyme that now is past that none bye wolles of the growynge of Berksheye, Oxforde shyre, Glocestersheye, Shrop shyre, Hertfordshyre, Worcester shyre, wylshyre, Somersetshyre, Dorset shyre, Hampshyre, Essex, Hertford, Lambryge, Norfolke, Suffolke, Kent, Surrey, & Sussex nor shorne. Nor that any in y<sup>e</sup> next yere bye any wolles before the feast of saynt Bartholomewe except makers of cloth vpon payne of forseynture the double. Anno. iii. Ed. iii. cap. iii.

¶ And a lyke statute is made. Anno. iii. H. vii. cap. i. but that it lymythyth there the feast of the Assumpcion. .xc. and further that no alyen bye any wolles before the feast of the Purificacyon. .xc. nor that as ny wolpacker sworne bye wolle for any marchaunte straunger vpon payne of forseynture to endure for. x. yeres. dicto Anno. iii. Hen. vii. cap. x.

15. ¶ Where at a parlyament holden at westmynster in the. iii. yere of kynge Henry the. vii. it was enacted that no person by hym selfe nor by any other shuld bye or take. promyse or bargayne from y<sup>e</sup> furst daye of Marche the yere of oure lord. M. LXX. lxxiiij. of any wolles vnshorne of the growynge of Barke shyre, Oxforde shyre, Gloucestersheye, Hereford shyre, Shrope shyre, Worcester shyre, Essex, wyltesheye, Somersetshyre, Dorset shyre, Damppe shyre, Herteforde shyre, Lambryge

## Wollys.

Cambridge shyre, Hertsfolke, Kent, Surrey, or Suffe  
lex before the feast of the Assumpcion of oure lady  
next after the sheryng of the same wollys, but they  
that shulde do to be made payne or clothes of the  
same wollys in this realme, vpon payne of forseture  
of the double value of the sayd wollys, nor that no  
marchaunt straunger shulde bye any wollys before  
the feast of the Purificacyon of our lady next after  
the sheryng of the same vpon lyke payne, & he that  
wyl sue to haue an accyon of det for the sayd forie  
ture, and y<sup>t</sup> no proteccyon, essoyne nor wager of law  
shuld lye therein, and that no woll packere shuld bye  
any woll for any marchaunt straunger after y<sup>e</sup> sayd  
fyrste daye of Marche vpon payne of forseture of  
the same, whiche statute was made to endure for .x.  
yeres: the sayd estatute is now in euery article therof  
fro the fyrst day of Marche next comyng reuyned,  
that no person shall bye or bargayn or take any pro  
myse of bargayne or sale for any woll for any mar  
chat straüger w<sup>th</sup>in this realme, vpon pain of forseture  
the same woll or value of the same, this acte to en  
dure from the furst daye of March next comyng, to  
the end of .x. yeres now ensuyng, and after that yere  
to thend of the next parliament then next folowynge  
Also that all makers of worstedys, say, stamyn,  
batters and cappers within this realme: haue lyke  
lybertye to bye wolles as the clothiers haue by this  
same acte. And euery article conteynyd in the sayde  
acte: shalbe put in execucyon as well in the shyres  
of Buk. North. Lecester, Hentyngton, warwyke,  
Lyncoln, Derby, Rutland, Northingham and yorke,  
as in the shyres aboue named. And y<sup>t</sup> all bargayns  
made or to be made before the furst daye of March  
next

## Wollys fo. cccviii.

nexte cōmyng to be voyde except y<sup>e</sup> byers put such wollys to yarne or cloth within this realme. xxiij. d. viij. cap. i.

**I**6 ¶ No person where shepe be customably vsyd to be ryuerd and washyd before they be shorn shall wynde or cause to be wounde any fleese of woll nor sufficiently ryuerd or washyd nor wynde with any fleese where the fleese is solde by weyghte claye leede stones or other thyng whereby y<sup>e</sup> fleese may be the more weyghtye vppon payne the seller therof to forfeyt for euery such fleese. vi. s. the one halfe to the kyng and the other to the fynder thers of. xxiij. Hen. viij. cap. xvij.

¶ Take more for wollys. Det. 5. in shyping Marchauntes. 8. 9. and. 18. Staple. 21. 31. 33. and 41. Tarys. 2. in the myddes and weyghtes and measurys. 7. 11. and. 36.

### ¶ women.

¶ Take for women. Felony. 4. Obligation. 1. and Sylk. 2.

### ¶ worsted.

**1** ¶ Bolts of synge worsted may be carryed out of the realme to what place that any man wyll except to enemyes payeng therof the custome without payeng money to Calers notwithstanding any lyberte grauntyd to the burges of Calys or marshaites of y<sup>e</sup> staple or other vse to y<sup>e</sup> cōtrary. But none vnder this coloure carrye double worstede nor halfe double nor worsted rays nor moles vppon payne of forfeyture. Anno. xvij. R. ij. cap. iij.

**2** ¶ A good ordynance was made for worsted to endure for. iij. yers. And the length and brede of worstedes is expresse in the same statute & byuers  
to p. iij. dyuers



## Worsted.

griuerfyltes of nanyys of worstede is reherfyd in the same statute. Anno. xx. d. vi. cap. x. And a nother to endure for. iii. yerres. Anno. xxiii. d. vi. cap. iii.

**¶** Worstedes shalbe made well & not defectyue and shalbe ensealyd. And yf any sell any peece not of the measure lymettyd and not sealyd: he shall forfeyt the value of the pryce. And the length & bryde of worstedes is lymettyd in the statute. And yf men of the same craft in Worwyche haue power to chose iii. wardens the mondaye after wyntsonday to be sercheours & in the same maner in Norfolk. And they in Norfolk haue power to serche worstede in Norfolk/Suffolk and Lambryge shyre. And the mayre of Worwyche and the stewarde of the duchy of Lancaster or one of the by. xii. of y<sup>e</sup> artificers/haue power to make serche as well vpon the wardens as vpon othyr of the sayd craft in Worwyche. An. vii. c. iii. cap. i.

**¶** A good ordynauce of sherryng of worsted in the cytie of Worwyche was made. An. xi. d. vii. ca. xi. Se Worwyche. i. But it is repellyd. Se. there.

**¶** Worstede weuers of the towne of Yermouth shall chose yerely on the mondaye in wyntson weke a thousholder of the same towne that maye dispende xx. s. by the yere or hath goodes to the value of. x. li. to be warden of the same occupacyon which shalbe sworne before the mayre of Worwyche the mondaye next after corpus Christi day/as y<sup>e</sup> wardens of Worwyche be accordynge to the acte made the. vii. yere of Ed. the. iii. and yf the mayre be than absent or refuse to take the othe than within. iiii. dayes after y<sup>e</sup> baylyffes of Yermouth shal take it/and that y<sup>e</sup> same warden shall ordeyne a seale with this letter &c. and so haue

**Worsted,      Fo. cccviii.**

to haue power to serch and seale all clothes of worsted & stamyn and say there made/and y<sup>e</sup> same acte shall extend to the towne of Lyn as longe as there be.x.housholders there of y<sup>e</sup> same occupacyon/and theyr seale shalbe with this letter L / & whan there is not.x.such housholders there/thā one of the wardens of the cytye of Worwyche or countye shall comthyder euery.xxviij. dayes or within.vi. dayes after to serche and inseale all the sayde worstedys/says/& stamyns and to haue for theyr costis of them of Lyn for euery tyme betwene Michaelmas & the Annuncyacyon of our lady.ij.s. & for euery tyme betwene the Annuncyacyon & Michelmas.ij.s. & for defaute of payment to forseyt vnto them.xl.s.and if y<sup>e</sup> sayd wardens of Worwyche come not than they to forseyt to the inhabitantis of Lyn for euery defaut.xl.s. for the whiche they may haue an accyon of dette where nother proteccyon essorn nor wager of lawe shall lye: ideo vide statutū.xx.ij.viij.cap.iiij.

6 **C** It is enacted that the acte made in the.xv. yere of kyng Henry the.viij. concernynge the trewe makynge of worstedys/& euery article sentence & prouysyon therin conteyned shall from hens forth stand in his full strenght & effecte & to endure vnto y<sup>e</sup> laste ende of the next parlyamēt. An.xxi.ij.viij.cap.xvi.

**C Voucher.**

1 **C** If a man vouche a foreyne to warrantye in London the mayre and baylyffes shall adtourne the parties before the iustice of the benche and shall send theder the recorde. And the iustice shall sōmon the warrātye to plede before them/& they shal cesse in London tyl the warrātie be determyned before y<sup>e</sup> iustice/& whā it is delmyned it shalbe sayd to y<sup>e</sup> warrantye

P. p. iij.

## Voucher.

warrantie that he go in to London to answer y<sup>e</sup> chest  
plee and the demaundaunt shall have a wryt of the  
iustice to the mayre and baylyffes to go forth in the  
plee and yf the demaundaunt recover the tenaunte  
shall have a wryt to the mayre and baylyffes to ex-  
tende the landes losse and to retorne the extent in to  
the benche/and after it shalbe commaundyd to the  
shyryffes where the warrantie was sommonyd to  
make hym to have as myche land of his in value /  
yf the tenaunt make defaute at the daye gyven hym  
in the benche/a wryt of iustices shall go from thens  
to the mayre and baylyffes to take the lande in to y<sup>e</sup>  
kynge's handes by petyt cape/and to somon the re-  
naunt that he be at the husynges before the iustices  
whiche shalbe aduryd to gyue iudgement of the de-  
faute. .zc. Statuto de forencecis vocatis ad warran-  
tum And in some boke it is calld/Articul<sup>9</sup> Glo-  
cestrie correctus. And se the forsayd statut of Glo-  
cester London. I.

## C Upholster and vphosters ware .

I **C**Ho maner of persone here after put to sale  
in any fayre or market any fetherbeddes/bolsters or  
pylomes/but they be stuffyd with one maner of stuffe  
that is with dyve pullyd fethers or with clene down  
onely/and with no scaldyd fethers nor with fenne  
downe nor lokkes nor other corrupt stuffe/and yf a-  
ny person make suche. .zc. that he offer them not to  
sale in fayre nor market vpon payne of forfeyture/  
that in lyke wyse quyllys matresse and cussyns be  
made of one stuffe with clene wolle or clene flocked  
alone/and with no hors here/fennedown/netts here  
pere here nor getes here nor other vnlawfull stuffe  
vpon

**Upholster & vphosters ware. Jo. cccix.**  
vpon payne of forfeiture, An. xi. H. vii. cap. xix. And  
this statute was made at the prayer of the vphol-  
sters of London.

**Wreke.**

1 **¶** Where a man a dogge or a cat escapyth alvye  
out of the shyp or bote: it shalbe iudged no wreke, so  
that yf the partye to whom y<sup>e</sup> goodes belong come  
within a yere and a daye he shall haue his goodes:  
and yf not it shall remayne to the kynge or to the  
lorde. 2c. west. i. cap. iiii.

2 **¶** We wyll yf yf any marchaunt pryuy or stra-  
nger be robbed of his goodes vpon the see: and the  
goodes so robbed come to any parte within oure  
realme: yf he that wyll sue for to recouer the sayde  
goodes: wyll proue the sayd goodes to be his by his  
markes or by his wytyng or cokket or by good  
trusty marchauntes pryuyes or straungers: they  
shalbe to hym deliuered by such proues without o-  
ther sute at y<sup>e</sup> comē law, & if case y<sup>e</sup> any ship going  
out of oure sayd realme or comyng in be broken vp  
pon the see and the goodes come to the land which  
can not be sayde a wreke: they shalbe incontynent  
deliuered to the marchauntes to whom the goodes  
be or to theyr seruauntes by the sayd proue payng to  
them that haue kept the goodes safe conueniently  
for theyr labour. & by the discrecyon of the shryffe  
or baylyffe or other mynisters of the place yf it be in-  
grydable: and by y<sup>e</sup> aduise of. iiii. or. vi. worthy men  
of the countrey. 2c. And yf it be within the fraun-  
ches than by the steward or other warden and. iiii.  
or. vi. men of the countrey as before is sayde with-  
out any delay. An. xxv. E. iii. sta staple cap. xii.

**¶** Toke more of wreke. Coroner. 7. in the myddes  
To To. v. and

## Wreche.

and prerogatyue of the kyng. 16.

### Wryttes.

1 **¶** None shall haue a wryt of trespass before iustices yf he affyrme not by his sayth y<sup>t</sup> the goodes takē away be worth. xl. s. nor of batery yf he affirm not that his playnt is trew. Gloucestre. cap. viij.

2 **¶** No wryt shall from hens foorth go out vnder the pryuey seale that touchyth the cōmune lawe. 1c. Articuli super cartas cap. vi.

3 **¶** All wryttes of det. accompt and such other accyons shalbe directyd to the shyriffes of y<sup>t</sup> shyre where y<sup>e</sup> cōtractes were. And yf in y<sup>e</sup> ples of those wryttes it be declaryd the contracte to be done in a nother countye than is conteyned in the original: than the wryt shalbe abatyd. vi. R. ii. cap. ii.

4 **¶** Wryttes brought by them that were made knyghtes at the parlyament of Leyecester hanging ther: wryttes shall not therby be abatyd. 2. iij. R. vi. cap. iij.

### Usury.

1 **¶** Usury shall nat renne vpon the heyre withyn age so neuerthelesse that for y<sup>e</sup> the payment of the pryncypall det with the vsury before the deth of the auncellour shall not remayne. Merton. cap. v.

2 **¶** No Jew fro hensforth shall take any thyng to vsury vpon lande / rent / nor other thyng / and that no vsury shall ronne from hensforth / but y<sup>e</sup> couenantes made shall stande. And yf any lende to vsury agaynst this statute: the kyng shal pūnysh the hym at his pleasure for his trespass / and shall do ryght to the chursten for the recoueryng of his pledge. Statuto de iudaismo. 2. n. iij. Ed. i. It semyth that this statute shalbe vnderstande as well betwene chursten men

## Usury.

Jo. cccc.

men as betwene Jewes and chrysten men.

**C** If a man take any money or other thyng for the lone of money by waye of contracte sauynge lawfull penalties for non payment of the same or if a man sell goodes to any man beyng in necessyte & the same goodes afterwarde bye agayne within.iiij. monethes for a lesse some knowynge them to be the same goodes by hym solde / or yf any man for the loone of his money haue landes or tenementes or other boundes in persyte suertye of his money with out condicyon or aduenture and further couenaunteth that he shall haue the profyte of the landes & tenementes tyll a certeyne tyme. 2c. this is vsery. And he that is conuycyte therof shall forseyt the one halfe of the money or goodes so solde or lent. And he that wyll sue by accyon of det byll or informacyō in any court of recorde shall haue the halfe / and yf none wyll sue the kynge shall haue all. xi. li. vii. cap. vii. and this statute repellyth the statute of vsurye made the. iij. yere of. li. vii. reseruyd alwaie to spirituall iurisdiccyon thei lawfull punyshementes in every cause of vsery.

## Usurpacyon.

**I** **C** Take therfore in the tyle of auowson:

## Attлары.

**I** **C** If a man be appelyd of felonye where he hath landes or tenementes and by malyce be outelawyd: It is ordeyned that yf he yelde hym selfe & aquyte hym selfe of the same felonye he shall haue agayne his landes and tenementes. The same law is where he is indytyd of felony & outlawyd where he hath no landes. In the same maner it is yf he haue in both casys landes in a nother countrey. The same lawe.



## Utlary.

lawe is yf he be outlawyd of trespas vt supra he shall haue agayne his goodes as in the other cases. 2c. In nouis ordinacionibus. An. v. E. i. And after it is repellyd. An. xlv. of the same kyng.

2 ¶ Bycause that dyuers psons duely outlawyd haue desertyd theyr vtlaryes bycause of imprisonment not trewly wytnessyd by the shyriffe & other whiche haue no recorde: it is agreed that yf any from hence forth wyl defere an vtlary by suche wytnes that he felde hym selfe to pryson. And than the iustices of the kynges benche shal do warne y<sup>e</sup> party at whose sute. 2c. And yf he can not maynteyne that such wytnes is not trew it shalbe tryed. 2c. And in the same maner the kynges serraunt his attorney or a nother whiche wyl sue for the kyng shalbe receyvyd to suche amercyament yf the vtlary were at the kynges sute. An. v. E. iii. cap. xiiij.

3 ¶ The feoffes of trust whiche brynge accyons to the vse of theyr feoffours shal not be disabled nor barred by any vtlarye or attaynder in those feoffes allegyd to endure vntyll the next parlyament. Edw. D. vii. cap. xiiij.

¶ Toke more for vtlary. Accompte. i. Charter of pardon. 3. Chester shyre. i. Exigent in all chapters. Lancaster. i. and. 2. Proses. i. 4. 7. 6. 7 Tyndale. i.

## Yorke.

1 ¶ If any cytezen of y<sup>e</sup> cyte of Yorke purchais letters patentes of the kyng or his successours to be exempt from the offyce of mayraite shyriffe chāberlayne collectoure of dysmys and. xv. or to be cytezen of the same cyte to come to the parlyament: that suche letters shalbe voyde & he shall lose. xl. li. wherof

yorke.

To. cccxi.

whereof the one halfe shall go to the kynge/ and the  
other halfe to the mayre of the cyte for the tyme be-  
yng/ and that the mayre shall haue an accyon of det  
of the same. xl. li. And the defendaunt shall not was-  
ge his law. Anno. xxi. Hen. vi. cap. iij.

**C** It is enactyd that y<sup>e</sup> letters patentes gra-  
ntyd by kynge Henry the. viij. to the mayre and cytes-  
zens of yorke/ to conuey vnto the port of Hull wol-  
les and felles of the growyng of dyuers places ex-  
pressly in the sayd letters patentes beryng date the  
xiiij. daye of August in the. xv. yere of the reygne of  
kynge Henry the. viij. be from henceforth aduulld &  
repellyd/ and that the mayre and cytezens and theyr  
successours shall take no aduantage by reason of  
the same letters patentes or of any lycence therein  
conteyned.

**P**rouyded that no cytezens of the sayd cytie of  
yorke whiche before the fyrst daye of this parlia-  
ment haue conueyed any wollys or fellys into the  
sayd port of Hull/ be chargyd to the kyng with  
more imposycyon for the sayd wollys or fel-  
lys / than with suche lyke customes as  
they of Newcastle vse to paye for  
wollys or felles shypptyd by  
them / and no further.

Anno. xxi. H. viij.

capitulo

xvij.

**C** Finis.

## Statutes expyrd.



In primis a lycence of wollys/lether & woll fellys was grauntyd by parlyament for a certeyn tyme past Anno. v. R. ii. stat. ii. cap. ii.

Item an especyall subtedy was grauntyd to y<sup>e</sup> kyng for a certeyn tyme for defence of the see. An. v. R. ii. stat. ii.

Item of excesse pryce for probate of testas (ca. iii. mentes. Anno. iii. Hen. v. cap. viii).

Item y<sup>e</sup> a proteccyō shuld lye in assyse for thē that were in the warre of Henry the. v. An. ix. H. v. ca. iii.

Item that the kyng at his pleasure for. iiii. yeres myght make shryffes notwithstanding the statute of Anno. xiii. E. iii. An. ix. H. v. cap. v.

Item agaynst clerkes of Oxforde mysdoers that shulde be outlowyd and that certyfied to the chaunceller of Oxforde to be punyshed. An. ix. H. v. ca. viii. to endure to the nexte parlyament after the kynges comyng from beyond the see. And note well that the kyng dyed in Fraunce before any parlyament.

Item that a collectour chargyd by his copaynyon shall haue an accyon of det agaynste hym to endure to the next parlyamēt to be holden after y<sup>e</sup> comyng of the kyng fro beyond the see. A. ix. H. v. sta. ii. ca. x.

Item that the maister of the mynte may hold the eschaunge tyll the next parlyamēt. A. i. H. vi. cap. iii.

Item y<sup>e</sup> every shryffe somon the iurours y<sup>e</sup> here tomyth to endure to the next parlyamēt. A. iii. H. vi.

Item se the statut of proteccyons in assyse (ca. i. for them that were with the duke of Bedforde in Fraunce to endure for thre yeres. A. iii. H. vi. ca. ii.

Item a statute was made for extorcyons in the shryffes tomyth to endure for thre yeres. A. ix. Hen. vi. cap. viii.

cap.vii. and then it was made to endure for other  
iii.yeres. An.xi. l. vi. cap.vii.

**I**tem that customers nor controllers make white co  
lletis sealyd with the seale of theyr offyce / nor any  
marchant make entre of his goodes in the same for  
to deceyue the kyng vpon forseyture of all the goo  
des/to endure for.iii.yeres. An.xi. l. vi. cap.vltimo.

**I**tem yf the goodes of alyens of the kynges as  
myte be found in shyppe of alyens of the kynges  
enmyes. without sauecondyte they shalbe forseyte.  
Anno.xiiii. Hen.vi. cap.vii. to endure for.iii.yeres.

**I**tem a decies tantū maye be sued before the same  
iudices before whō the panell was retorned / to en  
dure to the next parlyamēt. An.xviii. l. vi. cap.xiiii.

**I**tem a great statut was made for metyng of cloth  
by a corde of sylke oz of threde to endure to the  
next parlyament. An.xviii. Hen.vi. cap.xvi.

**I**tem yf a man shyp marchaundise of the staple to  
carry beyand the see the subfedy oz kynges custome  
not payed shalbe forseyt. And the kyng shuld take  
his lute in the next countye/to endure to the next par  
lyament. An.xx. l. vi. cap.vii.

**I**tem a great statute was made agaynst ryottours  
that dyspse oz disobey the kynges letters oz wil not  
appere theron/to endure for.vii.yere. A.xxxi. l. vi.

**I**tem a statut was made that no Lumberd (ca.ii.  
nor other shal bring into this realme sylk/wrought  
rybandes and suche lyke vpon payne of forseyture/  
to endure for.v.yeres. An.xxxiii. l. vi. cap.vi. And  
alyke statute is made for.v.yeres. An.iiii. E.iii. ca.  
iii. And after a nother lyke statute is made. An.xxii.  
E.iii. cap.iii. to endure for.v.yeres.

**I**tem there is a great statute of wolles growyng  
on this syde the water of Tese/that they shuld not  
becarried ouer the seyde water/and that the half of  
the

the payment for wolles shulde be money bullion of  
plate to endure for. iij. yerres. An. iii. E. iii. cap. i.

¶ Item there is a statut of shyping of wollys onely  
in Wales certeyne places in the north except y<sup>e</sup> may  
be shyped at Newcastle and to brynge in bullion  
that no marchant of the staple alyen y<sup>e</sup> proprete of  
his wollys to any place out of y<sup>e</sup> realme than to Es  
leys to endure for. iij. yerres. An. iii. E. iii. cap. ii.

¶ Item there is a statute that the suertye of an ad  
lyen by hym selfe that he shall employe his money  
vpon the comodite of this realme shalbe sufficient  
and that the customer may deliuer agayne the suer  
tyes whan it is obseruyd to endure to the next par  
lyament. An. iii. E. iii. cap. vi.

¶ Item there is a great statut made An. xvii. E. iii. co  
cernyng money of Ireland y<sup>e</sup> is prohybted that  
gold nor syluer shulde not be coueyd out of y<sup>e</sup> realme  
and that goldsmithes and marchautes alyens shall  
sell theyr marchaundysse within a certeyne tyme. And  
great penalties be made in those casis to endure for  
vii. yerres. An. xvii. E. iii. cap. primo.

¶ Item that no wyne of Gascoyn be brought but in  
an Englysh shyp vpon payn of forfeyture to endure  
tyll the nexte parlyament. An. i. H. vi. cap. viii.

¶ Item a good statut is made for sauing of fry of fish  
in Orfort haven in y<sup>e</sup> countye of Suffolke to endure  
tyll the next parlyament. An. iii. H. vi. cap. xxi.

¶ Item that no person sell lesse for a pound of Ven  
ys Florence or Seane gold than. xii. ounce. & that  
it be within in greatnes of threde and in colour ac  
cording to the outwarde shew to endure to y<sup>e</sup> next  
parlyament. An. iii. H. vi. cap. xxii.

¶ Item no custome for bowstaues of y<sup>e</sup> length of. vi.  
fote shalbe payed vntyll the next plyament. An. xii.  
Hen. vii. cap. ii.

¶ Item

Item synes for escapes were let in certayn whar-  
ould be the leste syne after the mater that he was  
in pryson for A. xix. Hen. vii. cap. x. to endure tyll the  
next parlyament.

Item a great statut was made agaynst ryotours  
and retepgnours with great penalties to endure dur-  
yng the kynes lyfe. A. xix. H. vii. cap. xiii.

Item that acquitaunce made by John Heron or  
other lyke receyuours appoyntyd by the kyng be suf-  
ficient discharge to the party tyll the next parlyae-  
ment. An. i. H. vii. cap. ii.

Item a statute was made to auoyde vntrew ma-  
king of cloth and it shewyth many dysceytis bothe  
in the workers weyvers & fullers and to endure to  
the next parlyament. An. ii. H. vii. cap. vi.

Item a statute was made agaynst mommours  
that they shalbe taken as suspectes to endure to the  
next parlyament. An. iii. H. vii. cap. ix.

Item a good statute is made for making of buls  
markes in Cornwall & other places ypon the see co-  
stes & to endure to y<sup>e</sup> next plyamēt. A. iii. H. vii. c. x.

Item a statute was made to put awaye clergys  
for murders of malyce purpensyd or for murder or  
robbery in the hye waye and also agayne them that  
claymyd sentwayes in foreyn shyres. A. iii. H. vii.  
cap. ii. to endure to the next parlyament.

The penalties of the statute laborers for exces-  
sive wagys gruyng is put oute agayns the gyvers  
to endure to the next parlyamēt. A. iii. H. vii. cap. v.

Item an acte is made for ministracyon of iustice  
to the kynges subiectis of tozney to endure durynge  
the kynges pleasure. An. v. H. vii. cap. i.

Item an acte was made for auoydng deceytes  
in worstedys. An. v. H. vii. cap. iii.

¶ Finis.

22.1



**H**ere after foloweth a short tittellyng  
of dyuerse auctorities gyven by dyuerse statutes  
to the kyng and his counsell the chawnceller/  
the treasurer iustices of y<sup>e</sup> one bench & of  
the other barons of y<sup>e</sup> eschequer and to  
mayres baylyffes and governours  
of townes & suche other as  
here after apperyth .

**I**ustices of peace. Abiuracyon. 5.  
To audytours assygned etc. Accompte. 1.  
To every mā to sue by way of accusacyon to redres  
a wronge there expresseyd etc. Accusacyon. 2.  
To the chawncellour & treasurer etc. Accusacyon. 6.  
To the wardens of the occupacyon with an alyen  
householder of the same occupacyon to them chosen  
etc. Alyens. 5.

To the kynges iustices in theyr ptesence / and to  
shyryffes and other the kynges mynysters and theyr  
baylyffes lordes of fraunchyses and gardens of cy-  
ties and boroughes constables & gardeyns of peas  
within theyr warde. 12. Armour. 3.

To mayres and baylyffes in cyties & borows etc.  
Browheddys. 1.

To foistres parkers and werrenes et cetera. Ar-  
restes. 2.

To y<sup>e</sup> chawncellour by aduise of the iustices etc.  
Assyse. 12.

To the chawnceller etc. Assyse. 13.

To the kynges bench or comon place etc. Attayne-  
ment. 11.

To the mayre and aldermen of London et cetera  
Attayne. 15.

To the treasurer etc. apynage and apynour. 1. But  
some

some saye it is repellyd / *ideo quere.*

To the chaunceller / treasorer of Englonde & the president of the kynges counsell & keeper of y<sup>e</sup> kyngs pryue seale or two of them calling to them one by shop and one temporall lord of the kynges counsell and the two chref iustices / or other two iustices in theyr absence. Auctorities gyuen to the president of the kynges counsell with other. 1.

**T**o the iustices of y<sup>e</sup> one bench & y<sup>e</sup> other barres of y<sup>e</sup> eschequer & iustices assygnyd. 2c. Baylyffes. 4.

To the steward of the kynges house & the treasurer of the wardrobe. 2c. Butler of the kyng. 2.

To mayres / shryffes or other gouernours of cyties and townes. 2c. Bowes and bowstaues. 1.

To y<sup>e</sup> mayre or other officers where y<sup>e</sup> bargayn with vsury is etc. Brokers. 1.

To the conseruatours of trewece in euery port 2c. Brekyng of trewece. 1.

To the chauncellour callinge to hym one of the chiefe iustices etc. Brekyng of trewece. 2.

To y<sup>e</sup> chauncellour or y<sup>e</sup> keeper of y<sup>e</sup> kyngs great seale etc. Brydgys. 3.

To iustices of peace. Brydgys. 4.

To the chaunceller etc. Butter & chese. 1. but his auctorite is repellyd as it apperyth i y<sup>e</sup> sayd cha. 2.

**T**o iustices of peace. Clergye and clerkes. 9.

To the iustice and barons of the eschequer etc. Commyssyon and commyssyoners. 4.

To the iustices of the one bench and of y<sup>e</sup> other and iustices of assyse etc. Conspyacy. 1.

To y<sup>e</sup> iustices of assyse & of Rish pri<sup>or</sup> Conspyacy. 4.

To iustices of assyse or other iustices before whome indytes shalbe acquyte etc. Conspyacy. 5.

**A. A. 4.**

To the

To the chauncellour or the chyef iustice. .xc. Consultacyon. i.

To the kynges counsell. .xc. Constable and Marshall. 2. in fine.

To the iustice of the one benche and of y<sup>e</sup> other iustices of assyse. .xc. of peace / and to the iustices of Chester and Lancaster / mayres and burgysses. .xc. Cordyners and Corpers. 2.

To iustices of peace / mayres and governours of cyties and towne. .xc. Cordyners and Corpers. 4.

To gardens of towne where coine of the countyes of Hunteyngton / Canterbury / Bedforde / Warteфорд / Northampton shalbe sold. .xc. Coine & grayn. 3.

To the kyng and his counsell. .xc. Custome to the kyng. 15.

**D**  
To the gardeyns of the pryney seale. .xc. Wensmarke. 2.

To the tresorer and barons of the eschequer. .xc. Det to the kyng. 2.

To ordynaries. Disgradyng. i.

To the chaunceller. .xc. Distresse. ii.

To mayres and baylyffes. .xc. Drapery. i. and. 5.

To the chauncellour. .xc. Drapery. 5.

To the shryffe if he be present or to the lordes of fayres and markettes / stewardes / baylyffes / or constables. .xc. Drapery. ii.

To iustices of peace in countyes / mayres and baylyffes in cyties and borowghes takynge to them suche persones as they shal thynke conuenient. .xc. Drapery. 23.

To iustices of gaole deliuer. .xc. Drawlach. i.

**E**  
To shryffes / iustices of peace and eschetours / Egrepyans. i.

To the

To the chawncellour and treasorer takyng to them  
iustices and other as they thynke. 2c. Errour. 2.

To the barons of the eschequer. 2c. Eschaunge. 5.

To the treasorer and to barons. 2c. Eschequer. 3.

To the barons of the eschequer. 2c. Eschequer. 7.

To a baron of the eschequer and to a clerke of the es-  
chequer. 2c. Estretes. 3.

To the iustices of peace and other iustices. 2c.  
Estretes. 5.

To two iustices of the peace/wherof one to be of  
the quorum. 2c. Estretys. 8.

To a iustice of peace assygnyd yerely at Michels-  
mas by the custos rotulorum/or by the eldest iustice  
of the quorum in his absence. 2c. Estretys. 8.

To the chauncellour & the two chiefe iustices and  
the chiefe baron of the eschequer. 2c. Executours. 5.

To the shryffe. 2c. Faucon. 1.

To the stewarde of the kynges house and to xij. of  
the eschequer roll. 2c. Felonye. 5.

To ordynaries. Felony. 7.

To the wardens of the marches and to iustices of  
peace. Felony. 8.

To the chauncellour and treasorer. 2c. Fermes. 3.  
4. and. 5.

To two iustices or to one iustice/and to an abbot  
prior or knyght. 2c. Synes. 2.

To the iustices of the comune place. 2c. Synes. 4.

To the chauncellour and treasorer takyng to them  
iustices & other of the kynges counsell. 2c. Syn. 2.

To the mayres / iustices of assyse & of the peace  
shryffe and baylyffes of cyties/townes/boroughes  
and fraunches. 2c. Forcible entre. 3.

To archbysshoppes/bysshoppes /erles and bar-  
ons. 2c. Forrest. 7.

To every freman hauyng lande in the foreste etc.  
foreste. 8. 1. 9. 1. 18. and. 2. 2.

To the chefe iustice of the foreste etc. foreste. 11.

To the forester etc. foreste. 13.

To the verdours/foresters/regardatours / & other  
mynsters of the foreste etc. foreste. 14. 1. 17.

To the regardours of the foreste etc. foreste 17.

To the souerayne garden of y<sup>e</sup> forest etc. forest 17.

To the shryffe etc. Fraunches. 1. and 2.

To the mayre and wardens of the shermen of Lon  
don etc. Susten. 1.

B

To iustices of peace, Gaile, 7.

To iustices before whome it shall appere that gay  
lers haue constrayned any to be come approvers  
etc. Gaile and gaylers 2.

To y<sup>e</sup> shryffes & euery shyre etc. Gaile & gaolers 6

To y<sup>e</sup> chancellour/treasorer or chefe iustices of ey  
ther bench or, iii. of the or to both the iustices of as  
sise in thei<sup>r</sup> cyrcute etc. Gylde and fraternyties 2.

To mayres & baylyffes etc. Gold & syluer 1.

To the chauncellour etc, Solde & syluer 2.

To mayres and baylyffes etc. Goldsmithes 6.

H

To the kynges marshall etc. Homage 1.

To the wardens of the craft of boyners of Lon  
don etc. Boyners. 1.

To ordynaries to haue power by cōmyssyon etc.  
Hospital. 1.

To the iustice of peace or the kynges counsell re.  
bunters 2.

To the iustice of peace and stewarden in letys  
etc. Bunters. 4. and. 5.

To the kyng or other lordes of whome landes  
be holden etc. Husbandrye. 3.

3

**To the chauncellour etc. Inseccyons. 1.**  
**To the chauncellour of Englande etc. Irland. 8.**  
**To the tresorer & the barons of the eschequer etc.**  
**Irlande. 3.**

**To the iustices of assyse etc. Turroure 3.**  
**To certayn lordys. 8. to a prelate. ii. erles and. ii. barons that shalbe assygnd by parlyamente callinge to them the iustices before whom y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>er</sup> p<sup>er</sup> dependeth Judgement. 2.**

**To the iustice of Lancaster and Chester or his lieutenant and to the iustices of the countye of Lancaster etc. Xpuere of company. 6.**

**To the chaunceller/tresorer & pryvy seale or. ii. of them with a bysshop and temporell lord of the kynges counsell & with. ii. chyeft iustices or to other iustices in thei<sup>r</sup> absence etc. Xpuere of company. 9.**

**To the shryffe of the countye or to the mayre & shryffes or mayre & baylyffes of cyties / boroughes or nexte towne etc. Rollardes. 1.**

**To the chaunceller/tresorer and to all iustices mayres baylyffes & all officers etc. Rollardes 2.**

**To the barons of the eschequer etc. London. 3.**

**To the iustices of y<sup>e</sup> one benche & the other iustices of assyse & of Wisi prius. 12. Mayntenance 4.**  
**To the stewarde & tresorer of the kynges house etc. Marchalsye. 10.**

**To the chaunceller/tresorer & iustices assygnd etc. Marchauntes. 2. and. 5.**

**To the mayre / baylyffes & other that have the keepynge of fraunches etc. Marchauntes. 18.**

**To the mayres and baylyffes of portes et cetera Marchauntes. 29.**

**22. iii.**

**To**



To the mayre and governour of the porte et cet.  
Marchauntes. 4. 2.

To the gardeyne of the pryure seale. 2c. Marke. 2.

To iustices of peace/mayres/baylyffes & stewardys  
in letes etc. Money. 18.

To lordes of the kynges counsell etc. Money. 21

**T**o the iustices of the one benche and of the oo  
ther/or to iustices of assyse etc. Musauns. 2.

To the mayre/burgeyses & comynalte of y<sup>c</sup> town  
of Newcastle vpon Tyne and other the kynges of  
fyers. New castell vpon Tyne. 1.

**T**o the chaunceller and iustices of assyse/or other  
persons assygnyd by y<sup>c</sup> chaunceller 2c. Obligacyons. 1

To the mayre of London with the mayster and  
wardens of tallowchaunders etc. Dyle. 1.

To ordynaryes haingne iurisdictione epyscopall  
etc. Ordynarye. 3. and. 4.

**T**o the kynges benche etc. Parlyament. 11.

To iustices of assyse/constables and baylyffes 2c.  
Passage. 1.

To the mayres/hed offycers with the wardens  
2c. Pewterers and brasiers. 1.

To the iustices of peace/mayres & shyriffes & bay  
lyffes in townes etc. Plays & gamys. 4. and. 6.

To the baylyffe of plumbsted marshys. Plumb  
sted marsh. 1.

To the chaunceller and iustices etc. Poore men. 1.

To the shyriffe and other ministers to haue power  
by commysyon etc. Brecheours. 1.

To the chaunceller etc. Purueyours. 1.

To the marshall etc. Purueyours. 6.

To the seneshall & tresorer of the kynges house etc.

Pure

**Purueyours. 7.**

To iustices of peace. **Peysonyng. 1.**

To constables 7. iij. honest men of the towne 7c.  
**Purueyours. 9.**

To the shryffes etc. **Purueyours. 11.**

To the lord or theyr baylyffes to constables and  
iij. honest men of the towne etc. **Purueyours. 19.**

To certeyne comysysoners with the certificat of  
the steward/tresozer 7 cotroller 7c. **Purueyours. 21.**

To the chaunceller. 7c. **Purueyours. 21.**

To the constable tythynгам or cheyf plege et cetera  
**Purueyours. 28.**

To the towne where the takynge is and to the tom  
nes adioynynge etc. **Purueyours. 29.**

To mayres/shryffes/baylyffes/constables officers  
or other mynysters there etc. **Purueyours. 30.**

To mayres/shryffes/baylyffes or constables et cet.  
**Purueyours. 31.**

**R**

To the kynge and his counsell etc. **Recordes. 4.**

To the shryffe takynг with hym the coroners 7c.

**Reddysseyn. 1.**

To the shryffes etc. **Replenyn. 1.**

To the shryffes or r<sup>e</sup> kynges baylyff; **Repleyn. 2.**

To the shryffes and euery of r<sup>e</sup> kynges mynysters  
etc. **Ryottys and rowtys. 2.**

To the kynge and his counsell et cetera. **Ryottys 7  
rowtys. 3.**

To iustices of assyse etc. **Ryottys and rowtys. 3.**

To the kynges bench etc. **Ryottys and rowtys. 3.**

To the chauncery etc. **Ryottys and rowtys. 3.**

To the chaunceller etc. **Ryottys and rowtys. 4.**

To iustices of peace of assyse/shryffes and vnder  
shryffes etc. **Ryottys and rowtys. 4.**

To the kynge and his counsell et cetera. **Ryottys and  
rowtys. 4.**

**22.v.**

**To**

To y<sup>e</sup> chawnceller & chauncery &c. Ryottis & rowtys.  
To the iustices of peace where the ryottys et cete.  
Ryottys and rowtys. 5.

To the chaunceller in countye palentyne etc. Ryottys and rowtys. 5.

To the iustices of assyse and of peace etc. Ryottys and rowtys. 6.

To iustices of peace / shryffes or yndershyffes etc. Ryottys and rowtys. 8.

To the chaunceller etc. Ryuers. 7.

To the mayre of London and his successours et ce. Ryuers. 8.

To soueraynes of townes etc. Robberye. 1.

To two constables of the hundzed etc. Robberye 1.  
S

To the chawnceller &c. Sacramētū iusticiarioꝝ.

To the mayre of the staple etc. Sercheours. 7.

To the chaunceller &c. Sewers 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 2. 6.

To the mayre/baylyffe or cōstable of the towne &c. Shyppynge. 2.

To euery man to be a sercher etc. Shyppynge. 2.

To the chaunceller and tresorier and barons of the eschequer and to the iustices/and in absense of the chaunceller to y<sup>e</sup> tresorier and other vt supra &c. Shyryffes. 5.

To the chaunceller / tresorier and chefe baron calyng to them the two chefe iustices yf they be present &c. Shyryffes. 10.

To baylyffes and constables etc. Soudyours. 2.

To the stewarde and marshall etc. Staple. 3.

To the mayre of the staple etc. Staple. 3.

To the staple etc. Staple. 3. 2. 4. 2. 5. 2. 8. 2. 9. 2. 13. and. 16. 2. 17. 2. 25.

To the two chefe iustices or the mayre of y<sup>e</sup> staple & the recorder of London. Staple. 4. 8.

To coꝛo

To correctours of the staple etc. Staple. 14.

To two marchauntes straungers one towarde the north/a nother toward the south etc. Staple. 16.

To the chaunceller and other of the kynges counsell etc. Staple. 16.

To every man to be sercheour of marcaundyse of the staple that they be not caryed but to the staple etc. Staple. 43.

To the kyng with the aduyse of his counsell et ce. Staple. 44.

To alyens yt be y<sup>e</sup> kynges frendes &c. Strafigers. 1

To the chaunceller callynge to hym the iustices of the one benche or of the other etc. Strafigers. 2

To every lyege man of the kyng that hath landes to the yerely value of. v. markes &c. Swannes 1.

T

To the kynges counsell etc. Teller of new tythynages. 3.

To iustices of peace & other offycers in Northumberlande etc. Tyndale and Ryddysdale. 2.

To the chauncerye etc. Trauers. 1. and. 2.

To the kynges benche. &c. Trauers. 1.

A

To mayres/shyryffes/baylyffes & other offycers & rulers of cyties & townes &c. Bacabonds 3. 4. 5

To shyryffes and stewardes of fraunches / mayres and baylyffes of townes etc. wales. 3.

To the kynges iustice and to the lordes of wales or theyr mynysters etc. wales. 4.

To shyryffes or baylyffes where any goodes shalbe taken by men of wales etc. wales. 16.

To the shyryffes/vnder shyryffes/baylyffes and constables of the countrey of Hertford &c. wales 21.

To shyryffes etc. warde. 11.

To the treasurer of England et cet. weyghtys and measures

measures.9.

To mayres & baylyffes etc. weyghtis & mesurys 17.

To the chefe of the towne etc. weyghtis and measures. 22. and. 39.

To the wardens of the cowpers. weyghtis & measures. 39.

To iustices of peace mayres baylyffes & stewardes of fraunchyses etc. weyghtes and measures. 22.

To the iustice of peace and. xii. discrete men of the welde of Kent etc. welde of Kent. I.

To iustices to be assygnyd etc. werys. 3.

To cōmyssyoners to be assygnyd etc. werys. 6. & 7.

To the lord chaunceller to iustices of peace and to the mayres of Yorke & Hull. werys. 10.

To the mayres baylyffes and seneschal of franchises etc. werchaunders. I.

To iustices of peace and to spirituall cōmyssyoners to be assygnyd etc. Wyllenage. 4.

To the mayres and baylyffes etc. wynes. I.

To the chaunceller treasurer iustices of the one benche and of the other and to iustices of assyse etc. wynes. 2.

To the chaunceller treasurer president of the kynges counsell lord pruy seale and ii. chief iudges.

To the stewarde of Gascoygne & the constable of Burdeux etc. wynes. 6.

To the chaunceller treasurer barons of the eschequer iustices of the one benche and of the other and iustices of assyse etc. Wytaylers. I.

To mayres & baylyffes of cities borowghes townes marchant & other & of portes &c. Wytaylers 2

To shryffes stewardes & al other yt haue y<sup>e</sup> garde and suruewe of wytaylers. Wytaylers. 2.

To iustices therto to be assygnyd etc. Wytaylers. 3.

To the mayre and aldermen of London etc. Wytaylers. 4. and. 9.

To the

To the chauncellour / treasozer and other of the  
kynges counsell etc. Wytylers. 5.

To two discrete persones of the towne etc. Wy-  
tylers. 12.

To the men of the crafte of woisted makynge in  
Rozwych etc. woisted. 3.

To the mayre of Rozwych and to the stewarde  
of the duchy of Lancaster or to one of them by. xij.  
arbitrers of woisted to haue power to make serch  
etc. woisted. 3.

To the wardeyne of woisted makynge in Yers  
mouth etc. woisted. 5.

The shryffes baylye and other minyster there  
yf it be gyldable and by the aduise of. iij. or. vi. hos-  
nest men of the countrey / and yf it be in fraunches to  
the stewarde or gardeyne there and to. iij. or. vi. hos-  
nest men vt supra. xc. wreke. 2.

S J N J S

**A**nd it is vnderstande that moſte communly the  
auctorities of iuſtices of the one bench and of  
the other / of iuſtices of aſſyſe / of gaole deliuerer /  
of iuſtices in eyre / of the peace / of oyer and  
terminer / of commyſſioners / of the conſ-  
table and marſhall / of the admyrall  
ſhryffes & ſuche other : appere  
in theſe chapters / and ther-  
fore they be for the moſt  
part omittyd in this  
tytellynge .



**F**or as mych as statutes be one of the  
pryncypall groundes of the lawe / so that yf the sta-  
tute be vnknowen / the lawe is vnknowen in that  
poynt / therfore there be here after mytelyo dyuers  
statutes / which be lately abbregeo in the newe ab-  
bregement callyo the great abbregement of the sta-  
tutes of England / that were not abbregeo before /  
whiche tytellyage is made to the intente that the  
sayde statutes maye thereby be the more redely  
founde then they maye be in theyre chapiters / for  
them that lyst to se the same .

**A**Biuracyon / the thyrde and the fourth statutes  
of this chapter is newly abbregeo etc.

Abbregement of playntys in assyse / this chapter is  
newly abbregeo.

Accompt / the second statute of this chapter is new-  
ly abbregeo etc.

Accusacyon / the second statute & the .v. statute there  
be newly abbregeo etc.

Admyrall / the fourth statute there etc.

Aliens / the fyrst statute etc.

Brestes / the second statute there etc.

Armour / the fyfte / the seconde and the fourth & the  
xi. statutes etc.

Biournement / the thyrde statute etc.

Attaynte / the seconde statute etc.

Attorneyder / the fyrste and the seconde statutes etc.

Attourney / the thyrde / the .ix. & the .xvi. statutes etc.

Auctoryties gyuen to the president of the kynges  
counsell etc. this chapter is newly abbregeo.

Quowrye / the seconde etc.

**B**aker / the fyrste etc.

Bermpeke / the thyrde statute etc.

**Bm**

Order of the kynge/the fyfth statute etc.  
 Calers/the fyfth and the fyfte statutes etc.  
 Champerty/the seconde/the fourth/the fyfte / & the  
 fyfte statutes etc.  
 Charter of pardon/the.v.and.vij.statutes etc.  
 Chauncery/all this chapter is new abbreved.  
 Clergy and clerkes/the thyrde statute etc.  
 Comon pless/the seconde and the thyrde. etc.  
 Comysyon & comysyoners/the seconde statute etc.  
 Contra formam feoffamenti/the fyfte statute etc.  
 Coperceners/the fyfte statute etc.  
 Cordyners and coyers/the thyrde statute etc.  
 Coronor/the seconde statute. etc.  
 Custome/the fyfth/the seconde/the thyrde / the fyfte  
 and the. viij. etc.  
 Decies tantum/the fyfth statute etc.  
 Dilceyt/the fyfth statute etc.  
 Dymes/the thyrde statute etc.  
 Dytres/the seconde and. viij. statutes etc.  
 Dover/the fyfth etc.  
 Drapery/the fyfth the second/the. ix. the. xij. the. xij.  
 and the. xviij. statutes etc.  
 Diawliche/the fyfth etc.  
 Eleccyon/the second/the thyrde / & the fourth etc.  
 Endyement/the fyfte etc.  
 Enquerours and enqueryes/the fyfte etc.  
 Escape/the thyrde etc.  
 Eschaunge/the fyfth/the second and the fyfte etc.  
 Eschetour/the seconde etc.  
 Eschequer/the fourth/the. ix. the. xv. etc.  
 Esson/the fyfte and the. viij. etc.  
 Estretes/the seconde and the thyrde etc.  
 Excommengement/the fyfth and the seconde. etc.  
 Executours/the fyfte etc.  
 Exorcysm/the fourth etc.

¶ folio

**C** falsyfying of recouerees. this chapter is hem  
ly abreggo.

Fees of the court. the fyrst etc.

Felony. the fyrte etc.

Fermes. the fyrste etc.

Fyne to the kynge. the fyrst and the fyrte etc.

Fyne portes. the fyrste etc.

Foraynes. the fyrst and the seconde etc.

Forest. the fyrst. the thyrde. the fourth. the fyfte. the  
vi. the. xii. the. xv. and the. xix. etc.

Forfeiture. the fyrst and the fourth etc.

Forstallers. the fourth etc.

**C** Gaile and gaolers. the fyrst etc.

Gauger of wyne and other lycours. the second and  
the. viii. statutes.

**C** Hattes and cappes. the fyrst and the fourth etc.

Hospytall. the fyrst etc.

Hosylers. the fyrst etc.

Housys of religyon. the. vii. etc.

Hundred & baylyffes of hūdre. the fyrst & the. iij. &c.

Dusbondry. the fyrst. &c.

**C** Inseccyons. the fyrst etc.

Irlande. the fyrst. the. iij. the. vi. and the. viii. etc.

Juroure. the fyrst etc.

Justice of peas. the second. the. vi. the. xi. & the. xvii.

Justices of assyse. the. iiii. the. v. the. vi. & the. ix. &c.

Justices in eyre. this chapter is all new put in.

Justices of bothe the benches. the fyrst & the. iij. &c.

Justices of gaole deliyere. the fyfte etc.

**C** Kyng. the fyrste and the seconde.

**C** Lymytacyon. the fyrst. the. iij. and the. iij. etc.

London. the seconde etc.

**C** Wayntenance. the seconde etc.

Marchauntes y<sup>e</sup>. xx. the. xxv. the. xxx. & y<sup>e</sup>. xl. &c.

Money. the fyrst. the seconde. the thyrde. the. vii. the  
xii.

iii. and the. xiiij. et cetera.

Mortuaries. this chapiter is newly abregyd.

¶ **M**ati in partibus traismarmis. the seconde etc.

Newe castell vppon Tyne. this chapiter is newly abregyd.

¶ **O**ffycers. the fyfte etc.

Oyer and termynner. the seconde and the fyfte etc.

¶ **P**arliament. the seconde. etc.

Payers of the realme. the fyft etc.

Pluralytees. this chapiter is newly abregyd.

Prerogatyue of the kyng. the. xiiij. etc.

Presentement. the fyft etc.

Probate of testamēt. this chapit is newly abregyd.

Prochin amyē. the second. the fourth. & the fyft etc.

Prohibicyon. the fyft. the. vi. the. ix. & the. xi. etc.

Protectyon. the. ix. etc.

Prourysyon. the fyft. and the. xvij. etc.

Purueyours. the thyrde. the. vij. the. x. the. xvij. the. xxiiij. and the. xxv. etc.

¶ **Q**uo warranto all this chapiter is new abregyd.

¶ **R**ecordes. the fyfte etc.

Repele. the second. the fourth. and the fyfte etc.

Restytucion of goodes vppon an endytemēt. this chapiter is newly abregyd.

Ryght. the fourth and the fyfte etc.

Ryottys and rowtye. the fyfte etc.

Ryuers. the. vij. etc.

Robbery. the seconde etc.

¶ **S**acramentum iusticiariorum. the seconde etc.

Scotland. the fyft. the seconde. the. iii. & the. iiii.

See. the seconde etc.

Shyppynge. the fyft etc.

Shryffes. the. vi. and the. vij.

Staple. the. xxvi. the. xxvii. the. xxviii. the. xxx. the. xxxi. the. xxxii. the. xxxiii. and the. xxxviii. Statute

tute. the fyfte et cetera.

**C** Taxys. the fyft. the thyrde. the fourth. the fyfte  
and the fyfte. etc.

Tenure. the seconde etc.

Tyndale and Ryddesdale. the fyft etc.

Trespas. the seconde and the thyrde etc.

Tyall. the seconde etc.

**C** Hacabondys. the fyfte etc.

waies. the. v. the. x. the. xv. the. xvi. and the. xvii.

warre. the. ii. the. v. the. vi. & dyuers other as there  
appereth.

Waste. the fyfte etc.

Weyghtes & measurys. the. xii. the. xv. & the. xxix. etc.

Werry. the fyft. the. v. the. vii. and the. ix.

Wandys. this chapter is new abregyd.

Wyllenage. the fourth etc.

Wynes. the fyft and the. x. etc.

Wyrtaylers. the fyft. the. ix. the. x. and the. xii. etc.

Worshedys. the fyft etc.

Wryttes. the fourth statute.

Wollys. the fyft. the. v. and the. xii. etc.

**C** Yorke. the seconde statute etc.

**C F I N I S.**

**C** Imprinted by Robert Redman.

**Cum privilegio a rege**

**indulto.**

The abregemēt of  
the statutes made  
in the parlyamēt  
holdē in the. xiiij  
and. xlv. yere of  
the reygne of  
kyng Hen-  
ry the  
viij.



Anno. xxiit. & xrb. Hen. viii.

Apparell.



Here afore this tyme diuers good statutes haue ben made in repressyng of excesse apparell accustomedly worne in this realme / whiche good lawes nat withstanding / the outragious excesse therein is rather fro tyme to tyme encreased then dymynished in consideracyon wherof it is enacted in forme as followeth. Fyrst that no person vse or were in theyr apparell or vpon theyr horse or other best / any sylke of purple colour / nor any cloth of golde of tysue / but onely the kynge / the quene / the kynges mother / the kynges chyldren / the kynges brethern & sesters and the kynges vncles & auntes / except dukes & marquises to were only in theyr doublettes and sleueles cotes / cloth of golde of tysue / so it excede nat the pryce of .v.li. the yarde. Anno. xxiij. & xxiij. H. viii. **¶** Prouyded that this worde purple / extendenat to any mantell of the order of the Garter. And that no man vnder the state of an yerie / were in hys apparell of hys body or horse &c. any cloth of gold or of syluer / or tyncelde saten / or any other sylke or cloth myxed or embrowdered with gold or syluer / nor any furred of fables / excepte vycountes / the pryour of saynt Iohannis / and barons / may were in theyr doublettes or sleueles cotes / cloth of gold / syluer / or tyn cell. And that no man vnder the estate of a duke / marquise / erle / or theyr chyldren / or vnder the degree of a baron / excepte a knyght that is companion of the garter / were any wollen clothe made out of this realme or dominion excepte in bonettes onely / nor any veluet of the colliours of crymysyn / skarlete  
not

## Apparell.

or blew: nor any fures of blacke ienettes. or lufers  
 ne any maner enbrowdery. And that no man except  
 a knyghte / were any coler of golde named a coler of  
 S. And that no man vnder the degre of a barons  
 sonne or a knyght / excepte he may spende yerely in  
 landes or reuenewes. **xx. li.** ouer all charges / shall  
 were any chayne of golde / bracelet / ouche / or other  
 ornament of gold / excepte it may an ounce of fyne  
 golde or aboue / and excepte rynges of golde / nor shall  
 were any veluet in theyr gownes / cotes / with sleues  
 or other vtermoste garmentes / nor any fures of  
 lyberdes / nor any enbroudery / prykyng / or pryntyng /  
 with golde / syluer / or sylke. And that no man other  
 then may yerely dyspend in landes or in reuenewes.  
**xx. li.** ouer all charges / were any saten damaske sylke  
 chamblet or tassata in his gowne cote with sleues /  
 or other vtermoste apparell / nor any veluet other  
 wyse then in sleueles iackettes / doublettes / coyses /  
 partlets / or purses / nor any furre wherof the lyke  
 groweth nat in this realme and domynions / excepte  
 soyues / gray genettes / and boge. And that no man  
 vnder the sayde degrees other then sonne any heire  
 apparant of a knyghte or of a man of .iij. l. markes  
 by yere ouer al charges / and suche other men as may  
 dyspende yerely in landes or reuenewes. **xl. li.** ouer al  
 charges / were in theyr gownes or any other theyr  
 vtermoste apparell / any chamblet or sylke / nor in  
 any other parte of theyr apparell any sylke other  
 then saten damaske / tassata / or sarcenet in theyr dou-  
 blettes / and sarcenet / chamblet / or tassata in lynyng of  
 theyr gownes / & the same or veluet in theyr sleueles  
 cotes / iackettes / ierkyngs / coyses / cappes / parties / or  
 partlettes / the colours of skarlet / crymysyn / & blew  
A. ii.      alway

Anno. xxiii. & xxv. Hen. viii.

alway except nor any furre of foynes gray ienettes,  
nor other furies wherof the lyke kynde is not grow-  
inge within this realme and dominion nor any ma-  
ner aglettes buttons broches of gold or syluer gylt  
or counterfayt gylt / or made with any other deuysse  
of any weyghte / nor any chayne of golde of lesse  
weyght and value then .x. ynces of fyne golde. And  
that no man other then such gentylmen as may dis-  
pend yerely in landes or reuenues .xx. li. ouer all char-  
ges were any sylke except saten / taffata / sarcenet / or  
damaske in his doublet or cosse / and chamblet in  
his sleues iakettes / and a lace of sylke for his bo-  
net / or poyntes / laces / gyrdels / or garters made in  
England or wales / nor any furies of blacke cony or  
boge. And that no man other then such as may ye-  
rely dispend in landes or reuenues .v. li. ouer all char-  
ges were any cloth of the colour of skarlet / crumysyn  
or violet engrayned / nor any sylke in theyr doublets  
and iakettes / nor any cloth aboute .vi. s. viii. d.  
the yarde / nor any other thyng made out of this  
realme / except chamlet in theyr doublettes and iac-  
kettes. And that no seruyng man or other yemen / or  
such other as may not dyspende of freholde .xl. s. ye-  
rely were any cloth in his hose aboute the pryce of .ij.  
s. the yarde / and that none of theyr hoses be garded  
or mixt with any other thyng but with the same  
cloth only / nor in his ypper garmet any cloth aboute  
the pryce of .iii. s. iiii. d. the brode yarde / excepte his  
masters lyuerie / nor any furre but gray cony / blacke  
lambe or whyte lambe of Englyshe / walshe / or Irish  
growe / nor any shyrt or shyrt bande / cap / cosse / bo-  
net / or hat garnished or wrought with sylke / golde  
or syluer / nor any bones or shyrt bande made out of  
this

## Apparell.

this realme. Neuerthelesse he may were a sylke ryp-  
band for his bonet / and the conysaunce of his lorde  
or mayster / and a horn typped with syluer gilt / or yv  
gilt / and such games of syluer / gilt / or yngilt / as  
they may wyne / and also maysters of shrypes and  
maryners maye were whystels of syluer with the  
chayn of syluer to haue them vpon. And that no  
husbande man were in his hose / cloth aboute. ii. s. a  
yard / or any cloth in his gowne aboute. iii. s. a brode  
yarde / or in his iacket or cote aboute. ii. s. viii. d. the  
brode yarde / nor in his doublet any thyng wrought  
out of this realme / sayng fustyan and canuas / nor  
any furre. And that no seruyng man in husbandrye  
or tourneyemen in handy craftes / were any clothe in  
his hose aboute. xvi. d. the yarde / nor any cloth in his  
gowne / iaket / or cote aboute. ii. s. viii. d. the brode  
yarde / nor in his doublet any other thyng then fus-  
tyn / cannas / or lether / or wollen clothe / nor any  
furre in his apparell.

¶ Prouyded alwaye that all the kynges / the que-  
nes / the prynce / or prynces seruantes / attendyng  
in theyr householde or beyng in theyr eschequer role /  
as shalbe lycenced by the kyng to were any appa-  
rell / shall lawfully do the same accordyng to theyr  
lycence / the same to be declared in wytyng by the  
kyng / or the lord steward / or the lord chāberlayne.

¶ Prouyded also that the vycechamberlayne / ste-  
warde / treasourer and controller of the french que-  
nes householde / may were in theyr apparell / velvet /  
saten / and damaske / blacke / tawny / or russet / and al-  
so theyrnes and broches of golde of what value  
they wyll. Prouyded that the lorde chauncellour /  
lorde tresorer / the presydent of the kynges counsell /

B.iii. and

Anno. xxiiii. & xxv. Hen. viii.

and the lorde pryuy seale / may were veluet / saten /  
other fylkes of any coloures excepte purple / and  
any furre excepte blacke ienettes . And it is further  
enacted / that none of the clergy vnder the dygnyte  
of a byshoppe / abbot / or pryour beyng a lorde of the  
parlyament / were any maner stufle made out of this  
realme or domynyōs / except yt archedeacōs / deans /  
prouostes / masters / & wardē of cathedral & collegiat  
churches / prebendaries / doctours of dyuynyte & of  
both lawes & of other scyēces / or bachelers of diuyn-  
yte / may were sarcenet in the lynnyng of theyr gown-  
es / blacke saten or blacke chamlet in theyr doublet-  
tes and sleueles cotes / and blacke veluet / or blacke  
sarcenet / or blacke saten in theyr typpettes and rydyng  
hodes or gyrdels / and cloth of the coloures of scarlet  
murrey / or vyolet / & furies called gray boge forned  
shankes or myneuer . And that none of the clergy  
vnder the degres afore sayde / were any furies other  
then cony boge shankes calaber gray syche for labe  
otter and beuer . And that none of the clergie vnder  
the degres afore sayde / other then maysters of art  
and bachelers of the one lawe or the other / or that  
may dyspende yerely .xx. li. ouer all charges were in  
theyr typpettes any sarcenet or fylke .

¶ Prouyded that this acte extende nat to any of  
the kynges cosicel / iustices of eyther benche / barons  
of the eschequer / mayster of the rollys / seruantes at  
lawe / maysters of the chauncery ne to any of the que-  
nes prynce or prynces counsell / apprentices of the  
lawe / the kynges quenes prynce or prynces physy-  
cyons / mayers / recorders / aldermē / myzises / baylyffes  
deste / and all other hed officers of cyties & townes  
corporate

## Apparell.

corporate / Wardens of occupacyons / barons of the  
true portes / as well in the tyme as after they haue  
ben in any suche romes or offyces / but that they shal  
were all suche apparell (and also cytyzens & burgeises  
shal were such hodes of cloth and of suche colours)  
as they here to fore haue vsed to were / except veluet  
damaske or saten of the colour of crymysyn vyolet  
purpure or blewe .

**N**or this acte shal extende to any embassadours  
or other personages comyng in to thys realme to se  
the kyng or the countrey / nat mynded to tary longe  
here ne to any heiche man herald or pursuant at  
armes / mynstrels players in enterludes syghes reas  
gels iustes tourneys barrpers solempne matches or  
other marcyall feates or dysgysynges or to men of  
warre / nor to any for werynge any apparell gyuen  
hym by the kyng quene the frêche quene the prynce  
or prynces / ne to any sworde berer of any cytye or  
towne corporate , Nor also shal extende to any vs  
ter barester of any Inne of court / for werynge suche  
apparell as is byfore lympted for men of xx. li. lande  
nor to any student of the Innes of courte or chancery  
or to any gentylman beyng seruant to any lord or  
gentylman that may dyspēde .xl. li. ouer all charges /  
for werynge of doublettes and partiettes of satyn  
damaske or chamlet / or iakettes of chamlet whiche  
be gyuen vnto them by any of theyr maysters and  
hynssolke / so that they be nat of the colours of cry  
mysyn purpure scarlet / or blewe / or for werynge of  
any fures wherof the lyke growe in this realme or  
comynyng / martens and blacke cony excepte .

**A**nd it is further enacted , that if any man were  
in apparell contrary to the forme afore sayde / he

¶ iii.

¶ viii



Anno. xxiij. . x xxb. Hen. viij.

shall forfeite the same / wherewith so ever it be garnished / embowdred dublet or myked or the value thereof / and also. xl. d. for every day that he shall so were the same. And that every man that wyl / maye lawfully sue for the same by accyon of perpetue commended within. xv. dayes nexte after the begynnyng of the nette terme / wherin no eslopyne protection nor wayer of lawe to lye / the one halfe to the kynge / the other halfe to hym that wyl sue. And it shall be lawfull to all iustices of peace in theyr sessyons / the shryff in his torn / the stewart in any lete or lawe day / the aldermen in theyr wardes and all other persons hauyng authozyte to enquire of bloodshed and frays / to enquire of every of the sayd offences & forfeitures / and the parties so offendyng and presented / shall make fyne in forme aforesayd. And it is further enacted / that all former actes of apparell be from henceforth voyde and repelled / & all offences & forfeitures done contrary to them be clerely remysed & released. Prouyded that this acte be not preiudiciall to any persone for weying any ornamentes of the churche ysed for erecutyng of diuine seruyce / or for weying any religyous habytes or garmentes whiche they be ysed or bounde vnto / nor also to any graduates bevels / or ministers to the graduates in vniuersities & scholes / for weying of theyr habytes / hodes with furies / lynynges or other wyse / after such forme as here to fore they haue ben accustomed to be. Prouyded that this acte be not preiudiciall to any persone / for weying of any linnen cloth made out of this realme / ne to any gentryman for weyinge of any shyr made or embowdred with thiede & sylke only so that the same worke or embroidery be made within

## Annatys.

within this realme. This acte to begynne at cano-  
nemas in the yere of our lord. M.v.L. and xxiii.  
An. xxiii. D. viii. cap. xiii.

### Quatys.

**T**he acte made of Anatyso in the begynnyng of  
this parlyament is clerly confyrmyd excepte  
only that no parson shalbe presentyd to the byshop  
of Rome for the dyngnytee of any archebyshop or  
byshop within this realme or within the kynges do-  
mynyon nor shall send for any bullis breuys or pale-  
ys or other thyng requysite for any byshop nor shall  
pay any sommys of money for anatyso or fyrst fructys  
but that al suche presentyng to the byshop of Rome  
and every suche sommys of money accustomed to be  
payde at the sayde see of Rome shall vterly cease  
any thyng cōternyng in the sayd acte nat withstādig.

**A**nd at every voydans of any archebyshop or  
byshopryche within this realme or within the  
kynges domynyon the kyng his heyrys or success-  
sours may graunt to the prior & couent or bene and  
chapter of the cathedrall churches or monastaryes  
where as suche fee is voyde a lycens vnder the grete  
seale to procede to the electyon of a byshop of the se  
with a letter mysyue concernyng the name of the  
person whome they shall electe by vertwe wherof  
they shall in due forme elect the same person. And if  
they deferre theyr electyō aboue. xii. dayes next after  
suche letters to them deliuered. Then the kyng his  
heyrys and successours shall present by theyr letters  
patentes such person as they shall thynke conueny-  
ent and every such presentment if it be to thossee  
of a byshop shalbe to the archebyshop of the pro-  
pynce. If the see of the sayde archebyshoprych be nat

El. v.

voide

Anno. xliiii. & xrb. Hen. viii.

voyde and if it be voyde than to be made to suche archebyshop or metropolytane as shall please the kynges hys heyrys and successours.

¶ And if any suche presentment be made for defaute of eleccyon of an archebyshop then the kynges hys heyrys and successours vnder his grete seale shall present suche person as they shal thyuke conuenient to the sayde dygnyte to any suche archebyshop and to suche byshopps or els to.iii. suche byshopps in this realme or in the kynges domynyon as shalbe assygnyd by the kynges hys heyrys and successours.

¶ And when any suche presentmēt shalbe made by the kynges hys heyrys and successours then euery archebyshop or byshop to whome any suche presentment shalbe dyrectyd shall inuest and consecrate the person so nomynate and gyue to hym the pall and other ceremonyes requysyte to y<sup>e</sup> same without procuring any thing therfore from y<sup>e</sup> see of Rome. And if the sayde deane or chapter p<sup>r</sup>ior and couent with in.xii. dayes after suche letters to them deliueryd do electe the p<sup>r</sup>son mensyonyd in the sayde letters than they electyon to stand good. And that he so electyd after certyficate made of the same to the kynges hys heyrys and successours vnder theyr couent seale shal be namyd lord electe of the sayde dignyte. And than makynge such othe and fealtye as shalbe appoyntyd for the same the kynges vnder his grete seale shall signifye that eleccyon to the archebyshop or metropolytane if that prouynce of the see of the sayde archebyshop be nat voyde. And if it be voyde than to any other archebyshop within this realme or within the kynges domynyon commaundynge hym to consecrate the sayde person so electyd.

And

## Annatys.

**¶** And if the person be electyd to the dygnyte of an archebyshop than after suche eleccyon certyfied to the kyng the sayd person shalbe namyd lord elect of the sayd dignyte of archebyshop & after such othe & fealtye takē as is afore sayd the kyng by his letters patentis shall signyfy that eleccyon to one archebyshop & .ii. other byshopes or els to .iiii. byshoppes within his realme or domynyon commaundyng them to consecrate the person so electe and to grue hym the ceremonyes accordyng without any bullis or other thyng procuryd at the see of Rome.

**¶** And be it enactyd that every person so beyng presentyd and consecrate and suynge theyr temporalties out of the kynges handes as hath byn accustomed and makyng a corporal othe to the kyng and to none other in maner and forme as is afore rehersyd may be thronysyd & stallyd and shall take theyr only restytucyon out of the kynges handes of all possessyons spryztual & temporall and shalbe obeyd in every thyng accordyng to the dygnytee that they be so electyd vnto & shall do & execute every thyng touchyng the same as any archebyshop or byshop without of fendyng of the kynges prerogatyue and the lawes of the realme myght before haue done.

**¶** And it is further enactyd that if the priour and couent deane and chapter of any suche cathedrall church wherof the see of any archebyshop or byshop is voyde after suche lycens to them delueryd procede nat to eleccyon and signyfy the same accordyng to the tenour of this acte within .xx. dayes next after suche lycens cum to theyr handes/or els if any archebyshop or byshop after any suche presentacyon that shalbe signyfied to them by the kynges  
letters

Anno. xxi. xxi. Hen. viii.

letters refuse / or do not cōsecrate with all due circū-  
stances every such person so elected and presented /  
to them signified within. xx. dayes nexte after the  
kynge's letters shall come to theyr handes / or els if  
any of them or any other allowe or execute any ex-  
communicaciōs interdictiōs / or other proces what  
so ever to the hynderauns of this acte / than every  
pitour and particuler persone of his couent / & every  
deane and particuler person of his chapter / & every  
archebyshop and byshop / and all other so offendynge  
theyr counsellours and abbatours / shall runne in  
the daunger of the premunire made in the xxv. yere  
of Edward the. vi. and in the xvi. yere of Rychard  
the. ii. Anno. xxi. D. viii. Ca. xx.

Appelles.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of Clergye.

Byshops.

¶ Take therfore in the tyle of Banatys.

Buggery.

**H**as as muche as yet there is no condygne po-  
nishment appoynted by the lawe for the most  
detestable vyce of Buggery commytted with man  
kynd or beaste. it is enacted by authorite of this pres-  
ent parlyament that the same offence be from hence  
forth adinged felony. And that y<sup>e</sup> offendours being  
therof conuycte / shall suffer such paynes in bodyes  
and goodes or landes & tenementes as felons haue  
ben accustomed to do at the common law. And that  
Justices of peas shall haue authorite within the ly-  
mytes of theyr iurisdiction to here and determyne  
the sayde offence / as they vse to do in other cases of  
felony. This acte to endure tyll the laste daye of the  
nexte parlyament, Anno. xxi. D. viii. Cap. vi.

## Bokes.

**T**he prouyſion made in a ſtatute the fyrſte yere of Rycharde the.iii. for brynning in of bokes prynted beyonde the ſee is from the natyurte of our Lorde next comynge made vorde.

**N**or no perſone from the ſayde feaſt ſhall bye to ſell agayne any bokes brought from any partes out of the kynges obeyſaunce redy bound in boordes / leather. or parchement / vpon payne for euery boke. vi. ſhellyngeſ. viii. d.

**A**nd no perſone ſhall after the ſayde feaſt bye of any ſtraunger other than denyryn any prynted bookes brought from beyond the ſee other thā in groſſe vpon payne for euery boke. vi. s. viii. d. to be alwayes leyd of the byars / the one halfe to the kyng / the other to hym that wyl ſue by byll / playnt / or infor- macion / where no proteccion / eſſoyne / nor wager of lawe to lye.

**P**rouyded that if any of the prynters or ſellers of prynted bokes enhans the pryſe of ſuche bokes in ſuche wyſe as complaynt be made to the kyng / the chauncellour / treaſourer / or any of the chyef iuſtices than they or two of them haue power to inquyre therof alweil by othrs of. xii. diſcrete perſons / as by other due exammacion. And after the ſame enhaun- ſyng of pryſe ſo by them found that thā they or two of them to haue power to redreſſe it / and to lymyte pryſes conuenient and the party beyng therof con- uict to forſayt for euery boke by them ſolde at ſuch enhaunſed pryſe. iii. s. iii. d. The one halfe to the kyng / the other to the partye greued that wyl com- playne vpon the ſame in maner afore reherſed.

Anno. xrv. d. viii. Capitulo. xv.

Euery



Anno.xliiii. &.xrb. Hen.viii.

Benefyces.

**E**very Judge of the hygh courtys comely callyn the kynges benche and comyn place the chauncellour and chiefe baron of theschequer the kynges attorney and solycyter may haue one chaplayne having benefyce or cure of soulys whiche may be able fro his benefyce the statute made therof the.xxi.yere of .w.viii.nat withstandinge An.xrv. w.viii.ca.xvi. Calues and yonge bestes.

**T**he acte of kyllinge of calues made in the .xxi.yere of Henry the.viii.is confirmed & renewed for .iiij.yeres lenger. And therto is further enacted that the iustices of peace w<sup>ch</sup> in the lymytes of theyr commysion haue authoryte by force of thys acte at theyr general sessions to enquire and determyne the premyssees of the fore sayde acte as well by informacyon and presentment as by byll or pleynt wherein no wage of lawe ellon nor proteccyon to lye. An.xxiij. Henrici.viii.ca.vij.

**W**here as in the.xxi.yere of kyng Henry the.viii. there was a good acte made concernynge kyllinge of calues/which was deuysed to the entent that calues ones weyned shulde not haue ben kyled before they were mete for bese. wherby bese myght haue growe great plentye of beses and at more meaneer prynces yet neuertheles diuers persons vse syns the makinge of the same acte/to kyll yong bestes/called weynlynges/called steres bullokes & heifers of one or two yere olde or yttell more/by meane wherof a great part of the benefyte that ellys shulde haue folowed the sayd acte/hath ben voyde. It is therfore ordeyned/that no person inhabytyng in this realme or co

## Calues & yong bestes.

les or marches of the same / shall from the natyurte of sayncte Johñ Baptyste next commynge / kyll any maner weynlyng about sayde vnder the age of two yerres / to sell to any persone hole or by retayle / vpon payne of. vii. s. viii. d. for every of the sayd weynlynge / the one halfe to the kynge / and the other to the partye that wyl sue for the same / by byll accyon of dette or informacyon in any of the kynges courtes / wherein no wager of law esoyne nor protectiō to lye.

¶ Prouyded that every lorde marcher haue the forfeitures and aduantages onely within theyr seyr noyres lyberties and fraunchyses royall.

¶ And be it also enacted that the iustices of peas of every shyre within the lymtes of theyr commysyon haue authorite at theyr general sessions / to enquire and determyne the premysses / as well by informacyon and presentement as by byll or playnte / wherein no wager of law esoyne nor protectiō to lye. This acte to endure to the nexte parlyament. Anno xiiii. Hen. viii. cap. ix.

## Lordyners and coryers.

¶ Because many hydes be vntruely tanned and coryed within this realme / and at more hye pryce then hath ben here to fore / and notwithstanding dyuers good statutes haue ben made for the true coryeng and tannynge of lether and serche of the same. yet the tanners dayly sell theyr lether in theyr owne dwelling houses or other secrete places out of common sayres and markettes / therfore be it enacted / that all statutes before made concernynge tanners coryers & corydyners not repelled nor expyred / shall bande in theyr force and effecte / accordynge to the tenours of the same. And to the entent that serche  
map

Anno. rliiii. 7. rrb. Hen. viii.

may be made of tanned leather before it be put to sale  
be it enacted / that no persone before Wyghelmus  
herre commynge / shall put to sale any tanned leather  
within London / or. iij. myles of the same / or in any  
other place in this realme / vnles it be brought into  
open market at Veden hall in London / or in any  
fayres holden within London / or. iij. myles of the  
same / or in open fayres and markettes within this  
realme / and there be serched and market by such as  
haue the serche therof as hath ben accustomed / w<sup>th</sup>  
paynte of forsering the value of the same so sold / the  
one halfe to be to the kynge / and the other halfe if it  
be in London or thre myles of the same / to be to the  
wardens of the cordyners / sadlers / gylders / coryers  
or any other of the kynges subiectes within the said  
citty that shall fynd sue therfore. And if it be out of  
London or thre myles of the same / then to the may-  
res / shyryffes / baylyffes of citres and townes corpor-  
rate / and lordes of letes within theyr iurisdiction  
and for lacke of so doyng to any of the kynges sub-  
iectes that w<sup>ill</sup> sue therfore by accion of dette / by  
playnte or informacion in any of the kynges cours-  
tes where no effoyne proteccyon nor wager of lawe  
is vsed. And where it is vsed that the serchoare be  
put and set theyr markes / as well vpon leather well  
sufficiently tanned as vpon leather well tanned be it  
enacted that every persone markyng or sealyng any  
tanned leather not beyng wel and sufficiently tanned  
shall forfet for every hyde or pece of leather. xl. s. the  
one halfe to the kynge / and the other to such as  
w<sup>ill</sup> sue by accion of dette. 2c. wherein. 2c.

And all be it that / it was enacted in the thyrde yere  
of 5. the. viii. that the wardes of coryers in London  
shuld

## Cordyners and Coyvers.

shulde haue the serche of tanned leather within the same cytye and other places nexte adioynnge expressed in the sayd statute: yet in other cyties / townes / markettes / and fayres / there be no serchours appoynted. It is therfore enacted that the sayde statute stand good and effectuell / and that all those governours of other cyties and townes corporate and lordes of fayres and markettes within theyr iurisdiction / haue power to appoynte two of the crafte of cordyners or coyvers / or one of the one crafte and one of the other / or if there be none of the same craftes / than such other of the kynges subiectes as be most expert in knowlege of tanned leather / to serch all tanned leather brought to be solde to any markettes or fayres / and to put a marke or signe therunto. And that none put any tanned leather to sale in any fayre or market before it be serched and marked / vpon paine of forfaiture for every hyde. x. s. And that as well the moite of the sayd forfaiture as the moite of all forfaitures lymyted by any statutes before made concerning tanned leather shalbe to the kyng / & the other moite to the chiefe governours of suche cyties and townes corporate and to the lordes of fayres and markettes within theyr iurisdiction / so that they lease or sue for the same within. vi. monethes nexte after the forfaiture shall happen. And if they do not / than to every of the kynges subiectes that wyl sue by accyon of trespass / playnt / or informacyon wherin. &c. so that they commense theyr sute within halfe a yere after the sayd. vi. monethes. And though the leather be well tanned / yet the coyvers corrupte the sayd leather with water and other subtile wayes that it is

Anno. rxiij. a. m. b. Hen. viij.

therfore very vnprosytable for the exercise of the  
kynges subiectes. Therfore it is enacted that eu-  
ry coyer shal well and sufficiently cory and blacke  
the sayd leather tanned exercysyng talow and suche  
other thynges pertynyng to the true and iuste co-  
ryng of leather without disceyte / and not craftely  
to burne he sparch the sayd leather / ne vse insuffy-  
cyent stuffe of tallowe or oyle vpon payne of for-  
fayture for euery hyde or pece of leather. xl. d. the one  
halfe to the kyng / and the other halfe to suche as  
fynde the defaute / and therof to haue an accyon of  
det. &c. wherin. &c. And that iustices of peace with-  
in the lymytes of theyr commissyon haue power to  
enquere and determyne euery offence commyt-  
tied agaynst this acte / as well by informacion as by pre-  
sentment / and to make such proces vpon euery per-  
sentment as they do vpon indytementes of tref-  
pas. And to the entent the sayd serchers shall geue  
theyr attendaunce and dylygence / they shall take  
for euery. x. peces of tanned leather so serched and  
marked. i. d. and for the same styppende / vpon la-  
full request made by any person hauyng tanned le-  
ther in ope market or fayre to be sold within theyr  
lymytes / shall without denyall put to the sayd se-  
scale or marke to euery pece of leather sufficiently  
tanned / vpon payne of forfayture for euery defaute  
xl. d. the one halfe to the kyng / and the other halfe  
to the party greued that wyl sue for the same / by  
byll / playnt / or informacio in any competent court  
or recorde in which accyon no essoyne. &c.

It is p.rouded that this acte be not p.remied / all  
to any person hauyng lybertyes / fayres / or market-  
tes / or to theyr heyres or successours / conseruynge

any

## Costes for the defendaunt.

any of the forfeitures before expressed which any of them had / or lawfully myght haue had before this acte. nor be preiudycall to the chauncellors / vnderchauncellors / proctours / taxers / and scollers / their officers and ministers of the vniuersities of Oxeforde & Lambrydg / concerning the authoryte of serch of tanned leather / or any of the forfeitures of the same / whiche they lawfully hadde or myght haue had before this acte. An. xxiii. Hen. viii. ca. i.

### ¶ Costes of the defendaunt.

**B**Ecause as well many specialtees as also many contracts haue ben made between dyuers of the kynges counsell / and other his subiectes to the kynges vse / for whiche dettes / accions / by the lawe be to be sewed to the kynges vse / in the names of persons to whome such specialties or contracts were made / be it enacted that al be it the playntifes be nonsute in any suche accyon sued to the kynges vse his heyres or successours / or that any verdyte passe agaynst any suche playntifes in any such accyon / the defendantes shall not recover any costes agaynst any suche playntifes / any acte made in this parliamēt or any other thyng to the contrary not withstandyng. Anno. xxiii. Hen. viii. cap. viii.

### ¶ Crows.

**A**s muche as innumerable nōber of rokes / crows / & choughes do daily brede through this realme / whiche verely destroy a meruaylous great quantyte of corne & grayne / & ouer that a meruaylous destruction of the couertures of thatched houses / barnes / reekes / stakkes / & other suche like / for remedy wherof it is enacted y<sup>e</sup> every pson occu



Anno. xxiij. & xvj. Hen. viij.

pyng and manuryng any landes or tenementes  
shall be as muche as in hym reasonably is to be  
froy & kyll all maner choughes / crows / or rookes  
hunting with in theyr sayd landes / vpon payne of  
a greuous amercement to be assessed in forme for  
lowynge. s. if any offence be done contrary to this  
acte by any persone inhabyted within the lymytes  
of the letys lawdays rapes or courtes barres of any  
loides hauyng such courtes that then vpon a pre-  
sentement made before the stewart / he with two  
of the presentours by the stewart and presentours  
to be named / shall assess for every defaute presen-  
ted suche amercement as to them shall seme reason-  
nable / & that to be to the vse of y<sup>e</sup> lordes aforesayd  
to be leuyed by dystres as other amercementes for  
comen anoyssaunces presented in letes hath ben ac-  
customed to be leuyed. And if the offence be done  
by any which haue the occupacion of any such lan-  
des or tenementes wherunto suche letes lawdays  
rapes / or courtes belong / that then vpon a present-  
ment therof had before the shryffes in theyr turnes  
the stewart of the turne with two of the presen-  
tours to be chosen as it is aforesaid / and the iustice  
of peace or two of them at the least if the present-  
ment be before them in theyr cessyons. shall assess  
the sayde amercement by theyr discrecyons to be  
leuyed to the vse of the kynge by dystres lyke an  
other amercementes of comen anoyssaunces.

¶ And further is enacted that every parysh town  
shyp hamlet borowe or vyllage wherin is at the  
least .x. householdes / the inhabitauntes therof shall  
before Wychealmas nexte commynge and yerely .x.  
yeres ensuyng / at theyr costes prouyde and make

## Crowes.

A net commonly called a net to take choughes & crowes and rokes with all thynges belonging to the same and the same shall kepe and renew as oft as shall nede / and with and after a shap made with chaffe or other thyng mete for that purpose shall lay at such tyme in the pere and in suche places as is conuenient vpon payne of forfeiture of .x. of the one myte to the kynge / and the other myte to the lordes of the same courtes leys lawes dayes or rapes to be leuyed of the foresayd inhabytauntes. And that every suche net with all thynges requisite thereto shall ones a yere at the least be presented in the court before y<sup>e</sup> steward to be viewed whether it be sufficiently repayred or not / so that by the sayd steward and inhabytauntes a sure way and ordynance may be deuysed for the reparacyō continuance and puttyng in execucion of the sayd net at tymes and places conuenient. And that such ordynance made by the sayd steward and inhabytauntes or by the mooste parte of them for the sayd rokes crowes and choughes shall stande good & effectuell / and be put in due execucion. And further be it enacted that as well all such persons as shall inhabyte and haue in hys occupacyon any landes or tenementes wherunto any such courtes as foresayd apperteyne as the tenauntes & fermours inhabytyng in them shall yerely during the sayd .x. yeres at such tymes and places as by the steward shalbe appoynted assemble themselves together to view and survey all the sayd landes and tenementes where any of them shall inhabyte / & therupon shall agre and conclude by what meanes it shalbe best possible to destroy all the yonge birde of

B.iii. choughes

Anno. rxiitt. xrb. Hen. viii.

thoughe, rokes, and crowes for that yere / & shall  
put the same in execution / so that the sayd yonge  
biede may be utterly destroyed / vpon payne of for-  
feiture for every yere omittynge suche assemble and  
devoyr and vye making. xx.s. after presentment  
therof has before the iustyce of peace / the one half  
to the kyng, and the other halfe to the presentours  
of the same offence to be leuyed by dystres lyke as  
amercementes for comen annoyfaunces have ben  
accustomed to be leuyed. And be it further enacted  
that as well iustices of peace in theyr cellions and  
shyffes in theyr turnes / as stewardes / mayres / and  
bayliffes elected in theyr lerys / lawdays / rapes / &  
courte barons / shall gyve in charge to the inhaby-  
tantes and all other apperynge before them that  
they shall ouely enqyre and put in execution the  
effecte of the premysse, so that this acte may fully  
and truly be executed / & the choughes / crowes / &  
rokes therby destroyed in all places in this realme.

¶ And it is further enacted that it shalbe law-  
full to every persone onely myndyng to destroy the  
sayd crowes / rokes / or choughes / after request ther-  
of made vnto the owner or occupyer of the same  
grounde to enter / take / & carry away all such rokes /  
choughes / and crowes / as he shall take the same  
day in which such request shalbe made without let  
or impedymēt of the sayd owner or occupyer.

¶ And it is further enacted that every sermoor  
or owner hauyng in his occupacion any landes or  
tenementes to the yerely value of. v. li. shall pay to  
every such person as take and offer to hym any old  
crowes / rokes / or choughes taken within the same  
grounde. ii. d. for every. iii. olde crowes / rokes / or  
choughes

## Crowes.

choughes: 2 for every. vi. s. d. and for every iii. ob.  
And if he refuse to pay the sayd money / then vpon  
complaynt and profe therof made to the iustices of  
peace or hygh constable / they shall cause the sayd  
money to be leuyed by dysres of the goodes and  
catels of every such fermour or occupyer.

¶ Prouyded that no persone by colour of this  
acte take or kyll any doves or pygyons vpon pay-  
nes lymyted by the lawes and customes of this  
realme heretofore made for suche offences. Anno  
m. lxxviii. cap. x.

## Clergye.

¶ Where as the clergye of this realme submyt-  
ting themselves to the kynge haue promysed /  
that they from hensforth shal not attempt nor exe-  
cute any canons nor constitucyons without y<sup>e</sup> kynges  
royall assent to the same. And where dyuers of the  
sayde constitucions and canons are thought to be  
preiudyciall to the lawes of the realme / and very  
burrous to the kynges subiectes / the sayd clergye  
hath besought the kyng that those canons and con-  
stytucions may be commytted to the examinacion  
of. xxxii. persons / wherof. xvi. to be of the vpper / &  
nether house of the parlyament / and. xvi. to be of  
the clerygyall to be appoynted by the kyng. And  
all suche lawes and canons / as shalbe determyned  
by the sayd. xxxii. or the more parte of them woz-  
thy to be abrogate / to be aduulled / and suche as  
shalbe approued to stande in strength / the kynges  
assent syt had to the same / wherfore be it enacted  
that they shall not put in execucion nor attempt  
any constitucions / or dynaunces prouinciall / nor  
canons without the kynges assent / vpon payne of  
B.iii. every

Anno. xxiiii. a. xrb. Hen. viii.

every of the sayd clergy doing to the contrary to  
suffre imprisonment / and to make fyne at the kyn-  
ges wylk.

¶ And be it enacted / that the kyng shall have  
power to assigne the sayd. xxii. persons / and if any  
of them so assygned bye before the full determina-  
cyon therof / than he to name other from tyme to  
tyme to supply the number of the sayd. xxii. per-  
sons / and they to have power to revise the sayd ca-  
nons and constitucyons. And such as the kyng and  
the sayde. xxii. or the more parte of them shall  
thynke worthy to be kept and obbeyd / so that the  
kynge's assent vnder his greate seale be fyrste had  
to the same / and suche as they shall not approue to  
be voyde.

¶ Prouyded that no canons or constitucyons  
shalbe put in execucyon / which shalbe contrary to  
the kynges prerogatyue or to the lawes or custo-  
mes of this realme.

¶ And be it further enacted / that from the feast  
of Easter in the yere of our Rorde. M. LCCC.  
and. xxxiii. none Appaelys shalbe prouokyd or  
made out of this realme / or out of any of the kyn-  
ges dominions to the byshop of Rome in any mat-  
ter beyng in contensyon havyng theyr commen-  
ment in any courtes within this realme / or within  
the kynges dominyon / but that all appelles what  
cause so ever they concerne / shalbe made by the  
partyes greuyd after such forme as is lymyted in  
causes of matrimonye tythes and oblacions by a  
statute made in the begynnyng of this parlyament.

¶ And for lacke of Justice in any of the courtes  
of the archbishops of this realme the partyes are

vyd to

## Clergy.

And to appele to the kynges magestie in his court  
of chauncery. And upon every such appele a com-  
mission to be directed vnder the great seale to such  
persons. As the kyng shall name (lyke as in appella-  
ys from the admyrallys court) to here and deter-  
myne the same causes / which commissioners so to  
be appoynted by the kyng / his heyr / or succe-  
sours shall haue full power to determyne every  
suche appele. And no appele to be had from the  
same commissioners.

And if any after the sayd feast of Easter sew any  
appele to the sayd byshop of Rome or procure any  
pcesse fro the see of Rome to y<sup>e</sup> derogaciō of this  
acte that then they theyr aydours / rabbitours /  
counsellours / shall incurre the daunger of the pre-  
munire.

Provyded that all appelys to be made from  
the iurisdiction of any abbottes / priours / or other  
hodes and gouernours of monasteries / and other  
places exempt in suche cases as they myght afore  
the making of this acte by theyr grauntes and ly-  
bertyes make immediatly any appele to the see of  
Rome / that every persone hauyng cause so to ap-  
pele maye take theyr appelys immediatly to the  
kyng in his chauncery / which appelys so made shal  
be determyned by the kynges commission in ma-  
ner and forme aboue specyfied / so that no arche-  
byshop nor byshop shall intermeddle with no such  
appel otherwyse than they myght haue done be-  
fore this acte.

Provyded that such canons and constitucions  
shredde made / not beyng contrary to the lawes of  
the realme nor hurtfull to the kynges prerogative

B. y. may



Anno. xxi. lli. .v. xrb. Hen. viii.

may first be used: till they be serched: or otherwise  
ordered by the sayd. xxii. persones. Anno. xxi.  
D. viii. Cap. xii.

### Constitution.

**T**ake the tytle of Clergye.

**C**lothiers.

**N**o persone after the laste daye of September  
whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde. M.  
LCCC. xxvi. shall make within the shyre of  
worcestre any wollen clothes to be solde / excepte  
those persons shalbe than dwelling within the cy-  
tye of worcestre / the boroughes / or townes of  
Evesham / Droitwich / Redermynstre / and Bromps-  
groue within the sayd countie / vpon payne to for-  
sayte for euery cloth. xl. s.

**A**nd the owners of any measons or cotages  
within the sayd cytye or townes shall not lette any  
of them sufficiently repayred to any persone that  
shall there inhabyte / exercysyng any handy crafte  
at any hygher rente than was gyuen for the same  
within. xx. yer nexte before the makynge of this acte.

**P**rouyded that this acte extende not to any  
person for makynge any cloth for theyr owne wear-  
yng / theyr chyldren / or seruantes wearyng.

**P**rouyded also that in the sayd cytye and in  
euery borough or towne aforesayd ther shalbe one  
serche made of euery such clothe before sayd there  
made / & that they be mete both in length & bredthe  
beyng wet before they be set vpo the racke / & to be  
sealed with the seale of y<sup>e</sup> sercher of y<sup>e</sup> same towne  
whiche seale to haue a stamp containyng the true  
nombres of the lengthe & bredthe of the same cloth  
being

## Clothpays.

being wete on payne of euery cloth put to sale lako  
kyng such seale. xx. s. And the sealer to forsaite for  
euery cloth by hym serchyd & seales contrary to this  
acte. vi. s. viii. d. the one halfe of bothe forseitures  
to the kyng / & the other to hym that wyll sue by  
wytte of dette / byll / playnt / or informacion / where  
no esloyn / protection / nor wager of lawe to be al-  
lowed. And the sealer to haue for the serchyng  
and sealyng of euery cloth. i. d. and not above. Tho  
no. xxy. d. viii. Lapi xviii.

## Crownes

**T**he sepacyon and deuorze of kyng Henry the  
viii. from the lady Katheryne late wyfe to  
prynce Arture brother to the sayd kyng Henry the  
viii. done by the byshop of Canterbury shalbe good  
effectuall; And euery lycens dispensacion / or other  
thyng therfore done to the contrary / shalbe voyde.  
And the sayd lady Katheryne from hensforth one-  
ly to be called dowager to prynce Arture. And  
the maryage had betwen the sayd kyng and his  
howe wyfe quene Anne to be taken for good and  
effectuall.

**A**nd no man from hensforth to mary within  
these degrees of maryage prohybyte by goddes  
lawe as the sonne to marye the mother or stepmo-  
ther / the brother the syster / the father his sonnes  
doughter / or doughters doughter / or the sonne  
the fathers doughter / or the sonne to marye his  
sunte or his vncles wyfe / or the father his sons  
nes wyfe / or the brother his brothers wyfe /  
or any man his wyues doughter / or his wyues  
sonnes

Anno. xxiij. & xxb. Hen. viij.

sonnes daughter / or his wyues daughters daughter / or his wyues suster / and if any haue ben married within these degreys and haue ben separated by any byshop in England the that separaciō to be good and the chyldren borne in suche maryage to be vylegitymate any forayne lawes or dispensacyons to the contrarie not withstanding. And if any persone within this realme all redy marryed within these degreys / & not yet separated y<sup>t</sup> they shalbe separated by the byshope in the kynges domynion / and by none other power. And all sentences gyuen by them to be good without sewyng any appelys or other proceffe from the court of Rome.

**¶** And all issue had and procreat and here after to be had between the kyng and his wyfe quene Anne to be lawfull and inherytable to the crowne in maner and forme here after declared / that is to say the crowne first to be the sayd kyng Henry the eighth and to theyrs of his body lawfully begottē that is to say to his first sonne begottē of the sayd quene Anne and to theyrs of the body of the same sonne lawfully begotten / and for defaute of suche issue to his secounde sonne of the same quene Anne begotten / and to theyrs of his body lawfully begotten. And so to euery sonne of his body / and of the body of the sayd quene Anne and to theyrs of the body of euerye suche sonne accordyng to the course of inherytauns of that behalfe. And if the sayd quene Anne ore without issue male on her begotten by the sayd kyng then the same crowne to be to the sayd kyng and to the sonne and heyr male of his body lawfully begottē and to theyrs of the body of the same sonne and heyr male lawfully begotten.

## Corowne.

gotten. And for defaute of such issue to his second sonne and heyre male and to theyrys of his body lawfully begotten / and so from sonne and heyre male to sonne and heyre male. And to the heyrys of the severall bodies of every suche heyre male begotten. And for defaute of such sonnes of his body begotten & of the heyrys of the severall bodies of every such sonne lawfully begotten / than the sayd crowne to be to the issue semall betwene the sayd kynge and his sayd wyfe quene Anne lawfully begotten / that is to saye / fyrst to the laste issue semall / whiche is lady Elizabeth nowe pryncesse / and to theyrys of her body lawfully begotten. And for defaute of such issue than to the secound issue semall and to theyrys of her body lawfully begotten. And so from issue semall to issue semall / and to theyrys of theyre bodies one after another accordyng to theyre agys. As the crowne of Englande hath ben accustomed to goo when there be heyrys females to the same. And for defaute of all suche issue than the crowne to be to the ryght heyrys of the sayd kynge.

¶ And afore the first daye of May next comyng declaration to be made in all sherryes of the tenour of this acte. And if any after the sayd first daye of May by wrytyng / pryntyng / or any exterior acte / procure any thyng to the peryl of the person of the sayd kynge or gyue occasyon / wherby the sayd kynge sholde be dysturbed of the crowne of this realme / or do any thyng to the preiudyce or sklander of the sayd lawfull matrimony betwene the sayd kynge and the sayde quene Anne / or to the sklander or dyscheryson of any of y<sup>e</sup> issues or heyrys lymyted by this

Anno. xliiii. 7. xrb. Hen. viii.

by this acte / that every such persone theiꝝ counsellers / ayders / maynteners / and abbettours for every such offence to be admytted hygh traytours / & everye such offence to be adjudged hygh treason. And the offenders and every of them beyng lawfully conuyncte by presentement verdyt / confession / or procelle / accordyng to the lawes of the realme to suffer death as in hyghe treason. And every one beyng therof conuynct / shall forsayte all landes and tenementes whiche they had in vse or possession of any estate of inherytaunce / at the day of such offence done / and shall forsayte as well such estates of free holde and interestes for yeres of landes and rentes as all theiꝝ goodes and catalles whiche they had at the tyme of the attayndie of any such offence.

**C** Sauyng to every persone and bodges politerke theiꝝ heires / assignes / and successours other than such person as shalbe conuynct & theiꝝ heires and successours. And all other claymyng to theiꝝ vse / all such right and tyle whiche they shall have in any such landes and tenementes / whiche shall happen to be lost by reason of any such attaynder. And if any person after the sayd first day of May / without wrytyng or any exteriour acte publyshe any thyng to the peryll of the sayd kynge / or to the sklander of the sayd matrimony / or to the sklander or dysenheryson of any heire lymitted by this acte / that every such offence to be adjudged mispryson of treason. And if any persone so offendyng beyng therof conuynct / as is aforesayd / shall suffer imprisonment at the kynges wyll / and shall forsayte all goodes / catalles / and dettes / and all interest

## Crowne.

terest of freholde / and for yeres / whiche they haue  
at the tyme of such attaynder. And no persone of  
standing in any of the treasons or mysprysions ly-  
censed by this act shall enjoy no sanctuary within  
the kynges domnyon. And if the sayd kyng Henry  
the eyghte dye before any such issue male inherita-  
ble to the crowne be of the age of .xviii. yeres / or  
before such issue female inheritable to the crowne  
be married / or be of the age of .xvi. yeres / than the  
sayd issue male so within the age of .xviii. yeres / or  
the sayd issue female beinge vnmarrped / or within  
the age of .xvi. yeres shall remayne tyll they come  
to theyr ages before lymitted in the gouernance  
of theyr naturall mother / she luyng with suche  
counsellours / as the sayd kyng shall in his lyfe as-  
signe.

And if any persone by exterior vnde procure the  
opprobriance of the same enery suche offence to be  
high treason / and to suffer lyke payne and forfaiture  
as is afore mencioned.

And all the kynges subiectes as well nobles  
as other / beinge of full age nowe luyng / as that  
hereafter shalbe at all tymes / when it shall please  
the sayd kyng or his heyrre shall make a corporall  
othe that they shall kepe the hole effectes of this  
present acte.

And that all as well spirituall as temporall  
swearinge lybercy or vtter le mayn out of the kynges  
handes / or his heyrre / or doyng fealtye to the  
kyng and his heyrre shall make lyke othe / and  
they to haue no luyery nor vterie mayn / tyll they  
haue made suche othe.

¶ And



Anno. rliiii. 4. xrb. Hen. viii.

**A**nd if any person commanded by authority of this acte to make such othe obstinately refuse so to do, that then every suche offence to be taken for imprisonment of hyghe treason, and the offenders to suffer such paynes and losses, and lose all such privileges/as is above mencioned for mysprysions of treasons afore lymyted.

**P**rovided that the article concerning prohibition of marriages within the degrees afore mencioned, shalbe expounded where marriages were solempnyzed and carnall knowledge had.

Anno. rrv. D. vii. Cap. xlii.

**C**rosbowes.

**N**one except he in his own ryght or in his wyves ryght, or els that other to his vse have landes & tenementes to the yerely value of an. l. from the fyrst day of June next commynge shote in any handgonne or crosbome, nor none kepe in his house or els where vpon payne to forfait for every tyme. x. li.

**N**or no lordes nor owners of letys maynteyn any of thei: tenants or seruauntes to offende this acte vpon payne for every defaulte. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge, the other to the party that will sue by accyon, byll, pleynt, or information, where no elloyne, protection, nor wager of lawe to lye.

**A**nd the Justices of peace in thei: session and stewardes & baylyffes in thei: letys shal inquire & determine every suche offence, so that no lesse tyme be cessyd the. x. li. vpon every suche offence the tyme that is made before the Justices of peace to be leuyed to the kynges vse. And the mozte of every tyme

## Crofbowes.

fyne assessorie by the stewardes / baylyffes in the  
lete to be to the vse of the owner of the same lete /  
by dysres or accyon of dette / and the other partye  
to hym that wyl pursue for the same / as afore is  
sayd / and the partye to be at lyke aduantage afore  
reherfed.

**P**rouyded that if any offender by any processe  
be constrainyd to paye any such forfayture than he  
after such paymēt to be dyscharged therof agaynst  
all other . And all lycens graunted or hereafter to  
be graunted before the sayd fyrst day of June to be  
vterly voyd. And all former statutes made for re-  
straynyng of shotyng in handgones and crofbowes  
to be vterly voyde.

**P**rouyded that euerye processe and sute all  
redy commenced for any offence done contrarye to  
any statute made for shotyng in crofbowes & hand  
gones not repelled shalbe good and effectuell.

**P**rouydes that this acte be not prouidyctall  
to any persone appoyntyd by the kyng to take and  
kepe any such crofbowes as shalbe forfayt within  
the precincte of any the kynges forestes / parkes /  
or chases / but that they maye kepe them / tyll the  
kynges pleasure be further knowen .

**P**rouyded that this acte extende not to no  
markes of crofbowes & handgones / but that they  
may shote in them for the assayeng of the same.

**P**rouyded that in all walled townes within  
vi. myles of the see and townes and holdes vpon  
the see coast / or vpon the Englyshe marysh agaynst  
Skotlande every man dwellynge within the same /  
may kepe in theyr houses within the same townes  
or holdes for theyr defence / and to vse & exercise  
L. them

Anno. mccc. lxxv. Hen. viii.

them for the same defence & to carry them to their  
shyppes / there to kepe and exercise them for the  
defence of their shyppes and their goodes there  
and for none other cause.

**E** If any persone offende contrary to this acte  
wherupon cause of accyon is gyuen to the kyng or  
to any other to sue for the same / if the kyng within  
a yere nexte after such offences done do not pursue  
their accyon. And every other persone which may  
haue cause of accyon by this estatute do not com-  
mence their accyon within halfe a yere nexte after  
suche offences done / that then bothe the kyng and  
they to be excluded of their accyons. And the of-  
fenders dyscharged.

**T**his acte not to be prejudycall to merchaun-  
tes that shall haue handgonnes and crossbowes to  
sell within this realme.

**P**rouyded that no persone take hurte by this  
acte tyll proclamacion therof be made in the courts  
trety where the offender dwelleth / nor by the space  
of. xx. dayes after.

**P**rouyded that if any persone bryng to his lode  
gyng or to an other mannes house any handgonne  
or crossbowe than the penaltye to runne vpon the  
brynger / and not vpon the owner of the house if the  
owner cause the sayd brynger to carry it away with  
hym agayne.

**P**rouyded that this acte be not prejudycall to  
them to whome the kyng shall gyue lycens vnder  
his greate seale to shote in crossbowes and hand-  
gonnes or to kepe them in his houses.

**A**nd if any after the fyrst day of June next com-  
myng fynde any persone offending this acte / that  
it shal

## Crosbowes.

It shalbe lefull for them to take suche offenders and bring them to the next iustyce of peace / ⁊ that the sayd iustyce by his dyscrecyon haue power to comytte the sayde offender to the gaole there to remaine tyll the sayd penalty be payd / the one moyste to be payd to y<sup>e</sup> kyng / the other to hym yt brought hym to the sayd iustyce of peace.

**C** This acte not to be preiudyciall to any seruante that shal bende / bere / vse / or assay any crosbowe or handgone by the cōmaundement of his mayster / so that he shote not at no bere / fowle / nor game / nor also to any seruaunt that shall bere any crosbowe or handgone by cōmaundemēt of his mayster that may shote by auctoryte of this acte to any place to thensēt to be mēded or assayed (so that the sayd seruant haue redy to showe to euery persone requyring the same one lycens in wrytyng sealed or subscribed by his mayster.

**P**rouyded that this acte be not preiudycial to any gonner in the kynges wages / so that they shote not to any beste or fowle / vpon payne before expressed.

**P**rouyded that it shalbe lawfull to the inhabytauntes of Northumberland / Durham / westmerlande / and Comberlande to kepe in theyr houses crosbowes and handgones / ⁊ to shote in the same for the defence of theyr persones / good / and houses agaynste theues / Skottes / ⁊ other the kynges enemyes. An. xxv. Hen. viii. ca. xvii.

## Drapery.

**W**here dyuers persones vsynge the mystery of dyers / of late haue vsed a fals sleyghtry waye to dyenge with brasell and suche other subtyl

Anno. xxiij. .x. Hen. viij.

tees fyrste inuented by alyens / to the greate hurte  
and flaunder of wollen clothes dyed within this  
realme / it is therfore enacted that no person occu-  
pyeng the sayd crafte of dyeng within this realme  
fro Crystmas next comyng / do dye or alter any wol-  
len clothes / as browne / blewes / penkes / tawnyes /  
or vpolettes / or hattes / or cappes / excepte they be  
perfyetely boyled / grained / or madered vpon the  
wode and shotte / with good and suffycient cork or  
orchall / after a due substancyall meane of work-  
manshpy accor dyng to the olde workmanshpye /  
nor occupye any brasell in the same / nor in scarlet  
any other thyng than grayne / vpon payne of for-  
fayture of. xl. s. for euery cloth. and. xl. d. for euery  
hatte or cappe / the thyrde part therof to be to the  
kyng / and the othe two partes to be egally de-  
uyded between the sayd person that shalbe seassoure  
or taker of the same / and the chiefe gouernours of  
cities or townes where any suche seasure shal for-  
tune to be . And be it enacted that it shalbe lawfull  
to the wardens of dyers of euery cite and towne /  
where no such wardens be than to the hed officers  
to enter into all places pryueleged and other with-  
in theyr lybertyes and within a myle copas / there  
duely and truely to enquere and serche if any be-  
faute be contrary to the forme of this acte. And if  
any pson refuse or denye any such serch to be made  
he shal forfeite for euery tyme. xl. s. the thyrde  
part therof to the kyng / and the other two par-  
tes to be egally deuyded between the officers of cy-  
tees and townes / and other the kynges subiectes  
suenge for the same by accion of det. .xc. wherein .xc.  
Prouyded that any person that shall take auun-  
tage of

## Dyspensacyons.

age of any forsaithure before sayd, shall commēce his sute within one yere next after the same forsaithure shall growe or be dew. And his acte to contēnue to the laste day of the nexte parliament. Du.xxiii. Hen. viii. Cap. ii.

### ¶ Dyspensacions.

**N**o persone shall from hensforth pay any penyons / censures / porcyons / Peterpens / or any other impositiōs to the vse of the byshop of Rome but all suche paymentes shall from hensforth clearely cease.

¶ And nother the kynge / his heyres / nor successours / nor none of the kynges subiectes shall sue to the byshop of Rome / called pope / for lycens / dyspensacyon / or any other thyng that in causes of necessitye may be graunted without offendynge of holy scriptures / and the lawe of god / but that euery suche lycens or other thyng necessarye for the kynge and his people from tyme to tyme shalbe obtained within the realme / that is to say / the archebyshop of Lanterbury for the tyme beyng and his successours shall haue power to graunt by an instrument vnder his seale to the kyng / his heyres & successours / as well all such lycens & other thynges not repugnaunt to the lawe of god and scripture as hath ben vsed to be obtained by the kynge and his progenitours / or any of the kynges subiectes at y<sup>e</sup> see of Rome. So that the said archebyshop nor his successours shall graunt nothyng contrarye to the lawe of god.

¶ And the sayd archebyshop and his successours after good and due examinacyon by them had of the causes and qualytes of the persons / procuring

L. iii. for



Anno. xliiii. a xrb. Hen. viii.

for lycens and dyspensacyons and such other thynges shall haue full power by themselves or by their substanciall commysionary or deputy by their discretioun to graunt by an instrument vnder the name and seale of the sayd archebysshoppe to the kynges subiectes all maner lycens or dyspensacions or other wrytynges for any such cause / wherof such lycences/dyspensacions and other wrytynges haue ben vsed to be had at the see of Rome.

¶ And the sayd archebysshop nor his commysary shall nor graunt any othe dyspensacyon/lycens nor wrytynge in causes not wont to be obtayned at the see of Rome / vntyll the kyng his heyres and successours and their counsell shalbe aduertysed therof and determyne whither suche thynges shall commonly passe as other dyspensacions and wrytynges shoulde vpon payne that the graunters therof shall make fyne at the kynges wyll. And if it be thought by the kyng and his counsell / that suche dyspensacions and wrytynges vnwont shall passe than the sayd archebysshop and his successours haue licence/of the kyng/his heyres and successours shall dispense with them accordyngly.

¶ Provided that no lycens/dyspensacions / nor wrytynges beyng graunted to any persone beyng of suche importans that the taxe therof at Rome dreweto. iii. li. or aboue be put in execucion / tyll the same be fyrste confirmed by the kyng. And enrolled in the chauncery by a Clarke deputed for the same. And that this acte shalbe a warrant for the chaunceller of Englande to confirme the same by letters patentes vnder the greate seale remyttynge as well the sayd wrytting vnder the archbysshops  
seale

## Dispensacyons.

seale as the sayd letters patentes vnder the greate seale to the parties procuring the same. And that all such dispensacyons and wytynges for the whiche the tax to be payd at Rome was vnder .iiii. li. whiche be of no greate importans may passe onely vnder the archebysshops seale not nedying to be confirmed vnder the greate seale without they lyse / in whiche case they shall paye for the sayd greate seale to y<sup>e</sup> kynges vse. v. s. besyde such tax as heres after shalbe lymytted for the wytyng/ registryng/ confrmyng/ and introllyng of the same.

¶ And that euery suche lycence/ dyspensacyon/ or wytynge the tare wherof was wonte to be. .iiii. li. and aboue so graunted by the archbysshop and confirmed vnder the greate seale. And all other dyspensacyons to be graunted by the archebysshop / wherunto the greate seale is not lymitted of necessitye shalbe allowed in all places / as well as if they had ben optayned at Rome. And that all chyldren procreated after maryage had by vertue of suche lycences shall be taken legytypmate and inherytable throught all the kynges dominion. And all thynges done by any lycens graunted by auctoryte of this acte shall remayne in force any forreyn lawes/ decrees/ or custome to the contrary notwithstanding.

¶ And the sayd archebysshop and his successors shall haue power to ordeyne a clarke whiche shall wyte and registryre euery suche lycence and wytynge/ and shall fynde ware and all thynges necessary for the same takyng for his payne/ as hereafter shalbe lymytted.

C. iiii.

And

Anno. mccc. lxxv. Hen. viii.

And that lyke wyse the kynge shal ordeyne a clarke of the chauncery to be alwayes attendaunt vpon the lorde chaunceller to enrolle and make all suche confirmacions / and all suche lycences as shal be brought thither to be inrolled / and shal also entyle and enrolle such other wrytynges as thither shalbe brought not to be confirmed takyng for his payne as hereafter shalbe lymyted. And that the clarke appoynted by the byshop and the clarke appoynted by the kynge shal subscribe theyr names to every such lycens as shal come to theyr handes.

¶ And it is enacted that there shalbe two bookes drawen of one tenour / in which shalbe conteyned the taxes of all customable lycens and dispensacyons wonte to be payde at Rome / whiche bookes and every lefe of those bookes shalbe subscribed with the handes of the archebyshoppe of Canturbury the lord chaunceller / the lord tresorer of Englande / and the two chiefe Justyces of bothe benches / to whiche all suyers for dispensacyons shal haue recourse if they requyre it. And one of those bookes shal remayne with the clarke deputed by the byshop of Canturbury for such dyspensacyons and the other with the clarke of the chauncery deputed for the same / whiche clarke shal also particularly note in his booke the nombre and qualyte of the dispensacyons / which shalbe sealed only with the seale of the archebyshop / and which shalbe sealed and confirmed with the greate seale. And no man sewynge for any dyspensacyons or wrytynges whiche were wonte to be sped at Rome shal paye any more than is conteyned within the sayd bookes (composicions onely except / which shalbe lymyted

## Dyspensacyons.

ted by the sayd archebysshop / the chaunceller / and  
trezor of Englande for the tyme beyng. And such  
as receue of any suiter more for any dyspensacyō  
and wrytyng than in the sayd boke be lymitted/  
shall forsayte. x. tymes as muche / the one halfe to  
the kynge / the other to hym that wyl sue therfore  
by byll / or playnt / or accpō in any the kynges cour  
tes / where no essoyne / protectiō / nor wager of law  
to be admytted.

¶ And euery tax to be payde for any wrytyng  
shalbe imploied as hereafter ensewyth. If the  
taxe extende to. iiii. li. and aboue / so that that wry  
tyng must be cōfirmed vnder the greate seale / than  
that tax to be deuyded in. iiii. parties / wherof two  
partyes to be receyued by y<sup>e</sup> clarke of the chaun  
cery to the vse of the kynge / and to the vse of the  
loide chaunceller / and to the vse of the sayd clarke /  
as hereafter shalbe declared. And the. iiii. parte to  
be taken by the clarke of the archebysshop / to the  
vse of the archebysshop and his commysarye & his  
sayd clarke / as hereafter shalbe ordered / that is to  
say / the sayd. ii. partes to be deuyded in. iiii. partes  
of which. iiii. partes to be to the kynge / and the. iiii.  
part to be deuyded in. iiii. partes / wherof the chas  
teller to haue. ii. partes and the clarke the. iii. part.  
And the sayd. iiii. parte of the sayd hole tax to be  
deuyded. iiii. partes / wherof the archebysshoppe to  
haue. ii. partes / and his offycers the. iii. parte / of  
whiche. iiii. parte to be deuyded the clarke to haue  
the one halfe / and the commysarye to haue the  
other. And if the tax be vnder. iiii. li. & not vnder.  
xl. s. than the tax to be deuyded in. iiii. partes / wher  
of the kynge to haue. ii. partes / wherof abatyng

C. v. .iii. s.

Anno. xxiij. & xxb. Hen. vij.

li. s. iij. which shalbe to the sayd clarke of chauncery. And the archbyshop and his officers to haue the. iij. part which iij. part. to be deuyled in ii. partes / wherof the archebyshop to haue one parte / & his scribe and commysary the other parte.

¶ And if the taxe be vnder. xl. s. and not vnder. xvi. s. viii. d. than it to be deuyled in two partes / wherof the one parte to the kynge deductyng to the clarke of the chauncery. ii. s. and the other part to the archbyshop & his officers / which shalbe deuyled in ii. partes / wherof the archbyshop to haue one / and his scribe and commysary the other.

¶ And if the tare be vnder. xvi. s. viii. d. and not vnder. x. s. the same to be deuyled in. ii. partes the kynge to haue one abatyng. i. is. to the clarke of the chauncery and the archebyshop and his officers the other parte / and the same other part shalbe deuyled in. iij. partes / wherof y<sup>e</sup> archbyshop to haue one / the cōmysary an other / & the scribe the. iij. d.

¶ And in case the taxe be vnder. x. s. the same to be perceyued to the vse of the cōmysary the clarke of the byshop / and the clarke of the chauncery.

¶ Prouyden that this acte shall not be preiudiciall to the archbyshop of yorke or to any prelate / but that they may dyspens in all cases whiche they were wonte to dyspens with afore this acte made.

¶ And if the see of Canterbury be voyd that then all lycens and wrytynges which may be graunted by vertue of this acte shal duryng the vacation be graunted vnder the name and seale of the gardern of the

## Dyspensacyons.

of the spiritualty of the sayd archbyshopryche and shalbe of lyke force. As if it had ben graunted vnder the name and seale of the arbyshop. And if the layd archbyshop or gardeyn of the spiritualty refuse to graunt any dyspensacyons / lycens or wrytynges / whiche of reasonable cause ought to be graunted than the chaunceller of Englande vpon complaynt therof made shall dyrect the kynges wryt to the sayde archebyshop or gardeyn inioynge hym therby vpon certayne payne to graunt such lycens or wrytynges / or els to signifye in to the chauncery why he refusyd so to do. And if vpon suche certifycate it appere yt they refused without iuste cause than the kyng beynge informed that such lycens and wrytynges may be graunted without offendyng the scripture or the lawe of god shal haue power to sende inunction to the sayd arbyshop or gardeyn comaundyng them vnder a certayne payne and by a certayne daye to make suffyccient graunt therof. And if after the receipt of such inunction the sayde archebyshop or gardeyn refuse to graunt such lycens and wrytynges and shew no cause why he sholde so do them he that so shall refuse to put this acte in due execucion shall forseyte suche payne as shalbe lymyted in the inunction.

¶ And the kyng for everye suche defaute shall haue power to gyue auctoryte by commissioun vnder the greate seale to two spirituall prelates to graunte suche lycens and wrytynges / whiche the sayde archebyshoppe and gardeyn refused to graunt.

¶ And



Anno. xxiij. .x. xrb. Hen. viii.

And the sayde two spirituall persones to-whome such commissiō shalbe dyrected shall haue power to graunt such lycens and wrytynges by an instrument vnder theyr seales takynge lyke fees as is aboue mencyoned / and not aboue vnder the payne afore sayd.

¶ And that every such lycens and wrytyng wherunto any confirmacion vnder the kynges greateseale is by this acte appoynted to be had / shall be had accordyngly and for lyke fees / and not aboue vnder lyke paynes. And every suche lycens so by them graunted to be as stronge as if they had ben obtayned of the archebysshop.

¶ Prouyded that this acte shall not be expoundsed that the kyng his nobles nor subiectes intend therby to vary from the congregacion of Chyristes church in any thyng conseryng the very artycles of the fayth / and the scripture necessary for saluacyon / but to make polytyke ordynaunce to repressse vyce and for the good confirmacyon of the tranquyllyte of this realme.

¶ Prouyded that the sayd archebysshop or any other shall not hereby haue any power to visyte or vere any religyous houses / which before this acte were exempt / but that in suche places visitacyon shalbe had by such persones as the kyng shall appoint by commissiō for the same. So that no visitacyon in such places exempt shalbe had by the byshop of Rome nor by any out of the kynges domynion. Nor that any religyous persone resyaunt in the kynges domynion shall departe out of the kynges domynion to any congregacion / or assemble for religio / but that all such shalbe done within the

## Dyspensacyons.

the kynges domynion.

**¶** Prouyded that this acte extendē not to re-  
peale the acte made in this parlyament for plura-  
lytees of benefyces and for none resydens for spiri-  
tuali personēs vpon theyr benefyces / but that the  
sayd acte to be in full force any lycens to be opra-  
ned by this acte to the contrary not withstanding.

**¶** And if any within the kynges domynion here-  
after sue to the courtes of Rome for any lycens or  
wrytyng or other thyngē contrarye to this acte or  
for any thyng to be optayned from Rome / or from  
any claiemyng auctorite by the same for any of the  
causes aboue mencyned / or for any other cause  
that maye be graunted by this acte or attempt / or  
allowe any excommuniacyon or other procelle  
from Rome to the lette of this acte then euery per-  
sone so offendyng beyng therof conuycte theyr ay-  
dours and abbettours to runne in the daunger of  
the premunire made in the. xvi. yere Rych. the. ii.

**¶** Prouyded that this acte shall not take away  
no pryuyleges of any monasteryes or other places  
exempt whiche before this acte were optayned of  
the see of Rome.

**¶** Prouyded that the abbottes / priours / and  
rulers of such places exempt shal not pay any pens-  
sion or porcyon to the see of Rome / nor admyt any  
visytacyon from the sayd see for any persone to be  
electe or presented heddes of any such places / nor  
shall make any corporall othe to the byshoppe of  
Rome / vpon payne aboue lymyted.

**¶** But that euery such visytacyon and confirma-  
cyon of suche heddes shalbe from henceforth done  
within this realme / as shalbe appoynted by the  
kynges

Anno. xliiii. .x. xrb. Hen. viii.

kynges commissyon from tyme to tyme.

**P**rouyded that in such places exempt where after eleccyon or presentacions of theyr beddes no suche confirmacions is requysite to be had that in every such place they shal not be bound to obteyne any confirmacion for the same but to vse theyr pryuyleges as they haue done before.

**P**rouyded that this acte shall not be expounded that any dyspensacions for maryages graunted to any the kynges subiectes before the .xii. daye of Marche the yere of our lorde. M. lccc. lxxviii. shalbe of any lesse strengthe than they were the sayd. xii. day of Marche nor that this acte shal not extende to the derogacion of any lycens / dyspensacions / facultees / confirmacions / or indulgences had at the see of Rome before the sayd. xii. day of Marche for any of the kynges subiectes or for the hospytall of saynt Johans of Jerusalem in Englande or any commaundryes or mēbres therof or for any churches or hospytal or monasteryes or bodyes polytyke within the kynges domynyō / but that euery such lycens or other thyng graunted to them before the sayd. xii. daye of Marche shalbe of the same strength and may be put in execucyon / as if this acte neuer had ben made.

**P**rouyded that suche lycens or wrytynges before obtayned at the see of Rome cōtrary to the lawes of the realme shal not be put in execucyon any thyng in this prouyso notwithstanding.

**A**nd the kyng by the aduise of his counsell shall haue power for the reformatyon of all manner indulgences and priuyleges therof within this realme before obtayned at the see of Rome. And that

## Dyspensacyons.

that such redresse as shalbe taken by his hyghnes  
shalbe obeyd vpon payne lymytted in this acte for  
the offenders of the same. Anno. xxv. Den. viii.  
Capitulo. xxi.

### ¶ Felony.

**I**f any clarke conuylte beyng in the byshopes  
pryson, wylfully breake the sayde pryson and  
escape, that shalbe demyd felony, and the offender  
therin to haue lyke payne and losse of landes and  
goodes as other felons shulde, and shall not haue  
the benefytes of theyr clergie, nor enioye any seu-  
tery for the same. Prouyded that if such offender  
be within the order of subdeacon or aboue, he shal  
be deliuered to the ordynary and neuer make pur-  
gacyon. Howe be it the ordynary maye dysgrade  
hym after that he is commytted to his pryson, and  
to do with hym after the maner as apperyth be-  
fore in the tytle of clergie and clerkes. Anno. xxiii.  
Den. viii. Cap. xi.

**¶** For as muche as it hath bene in question and  
ambygute, that if any persone that do attempte  
felonously to robbe or murder any persone, or felo-  
nously breke any house in the nyght tyme, happen  
to be slayne by hym whom he shuld so attempte to  
robbe or murder or by any pson beyng in the house  
if the sayde persone so sleying suche euyll dysposed  
person, shulde for his deth lose his goodes and cat-  
tals, as any other person shuld do that by chaunce  
medley shuld happē to kyll any other person in his  
defence, for the declaracyon wherof it is enacted,  
that

Anno. xciii. .7. xrb. Hen. viii.

that if any persone be endyted or appeled for death of any such persone attemptyng to robbe/murder/ or burglary to breke any house as is aboue sayd / or of the same by verdyte so founde and tryed/he shal not forsayte any landes / goodes or catalles / but shal therof be fully acquyted and dyscharged / in lyke maner as if he were lawfully acquyted of his death. Anno. xliii. Hen. viii. cap. v.

¶ Flax and hemp.

**I**t is ordeyned and enacted that all persones/ hauynae in theyr occupacion. iii. score acres of errable lande or pasture beyng apt for tyllage/shal yerely after Myghelmas nexte comyng tyll & sowe in seasonable tyme/the fourth part of an acre with lynesede / otherwyle called flax sede / or hemp sede/ or with both / vpon payne of forsayture for euery. lx. acres. xl. s. And that all iustices of peace & heu officers of cities and townes corporate / in theyr cessyons or other courtes within the lymytes of theyr authoryte / shal enquire of the offenders of this acte/aswell by the othes of. xii. men as by informacyon / and to make lyke proces as it is vsed vpon endyteementes of trespass. And if any be presented and afterwarde be conuycted by confessyon or otherwyle / than the foresayd forsayture / if it be without cytyes or townes corporate / to be to the kynge/and if it be within any citey or towne corporate/than to the heu officers of the same. And if it be by informacyon made by any persone / then the one halfe to the kynge and the other halfe to suche as shall make the informacyon. And that for the leuyeng of euery such forsayture/as well the iustices of peace/as mayres / shryffes / and baylyffes within

## Flax and hemp.

Within the lymytees of theyr authorytees haue power to make suche proces as theyr shall seme by theyr discrecyons.

**I** Prouyded that every informacion at the sute of the partre be exhybyted within one yere after the offence done/ and every informacyon or presentment for the kyng within .ii. yerres. And it is ordeyred that the acre shalbe accounted after the rate of viii. score perches / and every perche conteynyng xvi. fote and a halfe of the rule/ and not otherwyle.

**I** Prouyded that this acte extendre not to parishes for dore woodes groues/ low groundes for meadows fellys/ fennea/ salt/ marches/ neith groundes commons/ and such lyke groundes nor apt for tyllage/ nor to any lades put in tyllage within this .l. yerres/ nor to any groundes enclosed for dore by the kynges graunt or otherwyle nor to such landes as haue or shalbe plowed/ tyllid/ or broken one or two yerres to gether in .x. or .xii. yerres or longer season/ only for cleansing of y<sup>e</sup> same fro mosse/ mollyllys/ bushes/ or lyke thyng/ or for prose of the apthens of the grounde to bere corne / so that in those yerres that the sayde landes not afore excepted to be so plowed/ tyllid / or broken/ the same order be obserued in sowynge the porcyon therof with lyne or hempe sede.

**A**nd for as moch as spyrituall persons hauyng in theyr handes and occupacyon landes for expences of theyr housholde / can not conueniently take the profyte of suche flaxe or hempe / onesles by sale to other persones/ be it enacted that it shalbe lawfull for them to sell such flaxe or hempe/ any acte or prouysyon made to the cōtrary not withstanding.

**Ed. i. Chy**



Anno. xxiij. & xxb. Hen. viij.

This acte to endure to the laste daye of the nexte  
parliament. Anno. xxiij. Hen. viij. & ap. iiii.

**C** Fleshe.

**H**owe fleshe shall be solde by weyghte/  
weyghtes and measures. ii.

**C** Feshe.

**N**o persone from the fyfte daye of Februarie  
nexte coming vnto the laste day of July then  
next ensueynge, and so yerely from thensforth du-  
ring the space of .x. yeres with any nette/wele or  
engyne wyllingly presume to take any frye spaune  
or brood of yels called yele sarys or elvares i any  
ryuers or waters salt or freshe within this realme  
of England or Wales / or the marches of the same.  
**N**or duringe the sayd .x. yeres no persone from  
the fyft daye of May beyng in the yere of god. M.  
D. xxxv. vnto the fyfte day of September next fo-  
lowynge take or dystrore by meanes of any wele/  
butte / net/herde net of heafe/taynyng / lepe/hyue-  
crele/rawe mesh/lyster/lyer/or by any other engyne  
in fludgate/salmo pype/or at the tayle of any mylle  
or mere / in any streytes / ryuers / or brookes / salt  
or freshe within the realme of Englande / Wales/  
Barwyke/and the marches of the same the yonge  
frye / spaume of any kynd of salmon. And that no  
person from the feast of the exaltation of the bo-  
ly crosse to the feast of saynct Martyne in wynter/  
during the sayd .x. yeres wyllingly by any meanes  
dystrore any salmons not in season / called kypper  
salmons. And if any person after any of the dayes  
lymy

## **Fyſhe.**

ſymptted in this preſent acte offende in any of the  
poyntes aforeſayde to loſe and forſayte for euery  
tyme. v. li. and the fyſh / r alſo the vnlawfull nettes  
made for the ſame. The one halfe to the kyng / the  
other to hym that wyl ſue for the ſame by accyon  
of dette, byll / playnt / or otherwyſe in any court of  
recorde within this realme / wales / or Barwyke / or  
the marches of the ſame. And the iuſtice of peace  
in euery aſſyſe and quarter ſeſſions in all countyes  
within this realme / and all lordes haſyng courtes  
royall in Englande / wales / or Barwyke / and in the  
marches of the ſame haue auctoryte to inquere  
vppon ſuche offeſes and to ſe due ponyſhement  
therof in forme aforeſayd. Anno. rry. Hen. viii.  
Capitulo. vii.

**C** No perſone other than marchaunt / venterers  
to Iſelande / or doggers otherwyſe called doggers  
men or fyſhermen that actually labour for the ta-  
kyng of ſuche fyſh in the Eaſt ſee or Eaſt ſee coſte  
ſhall by any kynde of ſuche fyſhe as comyth from  
Iſelande / or els is taken in the ſayd Eaſt ſee coſtes  
vpon the ſtone or at the ſayd Eaſt ſee ſyde to ſell  
the ſame agayne at any of the ſeyres of Sturbruge  
ſyncte Iues or Eley. And that no perſone other  
than the ſayd marchautes / doggers / or fyſherme  
ſell any ſaltfyſh / ſtokfyſh / lynge / habberdyne / lobes  
fyſhe or ſuche other kynde of ſaltfyſhe within any  
of the ſayd ſeyres / wherof the kynde is vſually  
wonte to be layde on lande at the ſayd Eaſt ſee  
ſyde.

**C** And no perſone beynge owner of any ſhypp nor  
maſter of ſhypp by any dole of any maryners of  
the ſayd ſhypp called the maryners dole.

D.ii.

**C** And

Anno. xxiij. .xxv. Hen. viij.

**A**nd no persone shall forstall and by any of the sayd fische comynge to the sayd fischeres / excepte it be for necessarye vytable to be eten there our yng the sayd fische.

**A**nd no persone shall by no stokfische / saltfische / lyng / habberdyne / lobbesfische / or any other kynde of saltfische / in the sayd fischeres to sell the same agayne in the sayde fischeres / duringe the tyme of the sayde fischeres / vpon payne for euery persone so offendynge to forfayte the sayd fische so forstalled and regrated the one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that wyl sue by accyon or lease the same. And it shalbe lesfull to all the kynges subiectes to lease the same fische so forfayte or to sue for the same by origynall wytte / byll conformation in any the kynges courtes or in the courte of pepowders within the same fischeres where no essoyne / protection / nor wager of law to lye.

**A**nd the steward of euery of y<sup>e</sup> sayd fischeres shal yerely cause the sayd acte to be proclaymed. iii. severall dayes within the same fische / that is to saye / two severall dayes in the begynnynge of the sayde fische and at another day in the myddest of the sayd fische / vpon payn to forfayte his sayd stewardshipp and to forfayt to the kyng for euery defaute of proclamation. xl.s.

**P**rouyded that none of the sayde marchaunt / venterers / boggermen / or fischermen shall at any tyme by any fische at the stone at the easte see syde / or see costes to sell the same agayne in the sayde fischeres by couyn or fraude to the vse of any other persone than for themselfe vpon lyke payne above reherfed. And euery y<sup>e</sup> kynges subiect to haue lyke aduantage by lease or by waye of accyon for

## Graspers.

the forsayte of the same fysh / as is afore sayde.

¶ And that no persone be reputed for a marchant venterer / to take aduantage of this acte / excepte his aduenture in the sayd shyp to Iseland. A mont. to. xx. li. without fraude or couyn.

¶ Prouyded that this acte be not preiudycial to any persone beyng fyshers dwellinge in any place by north the ryuer of Humbre / but that they maye vse theyr crasfte in sellng of any maner of fysh by them taken be north the ryuer of humbre as they or theyr predecessours fyshers haue vsed to do be fore. And that the byars of the same fysh may lawfully sell the same fysh in any of the sayd sayres.

Anto. xxv. Hen. viii. Cap. iiii.

## Forstallyng.

¶ Toke the tyle of fysh.

## Cfry.

¶ Toke the tyle of fysh.

## Graspers.

¶ BE it enacted that from the. xx. daye of Februarye in the yere of our Lorde god. M. D. xxiij. it shalbe lawfull to all mayres / shyreffes / constables / baylyffes / and other hed officers of cyties / boroughes / and market townes after complaynte made vpon any bocher / his wyfe or seruantes refusinge to sell by werght accordyng to the tenour of the same acte / not onely to commytte them to ward therto remayne without Bayle or maynpryse vntill they haue payed the penalties lymytted in the sayd former acte but also to sell theyr vycuals by werght ( the money therof reserued to the owners ) which shalbe excluded for ever to mayne.

D. ii.

scyns

Anno. xliiii. & xrb. Hen. viii.

terme any sute or accyon agaynst the sayd officers  
for utteryng the sayd vycualles by wheight/sawe  
only for the money receyued for suche vycualles/  
if it be not payed immediatly vpon reasonable re-  
quest made therfore: & it is further enacted y<sup>e</sup> eue-  
ry owner/grasfer/fermour/breder/drouer/ & Brog-  
ger/whiche after the sayd day shall haue any beo-  
tes/muttons/veales/or porkes to sell at any tymes  
whan so ever any boucher or any other person res-  
sorte vnto the/shal make sale of theyr catel at such  
reasonable pryce & pryces/so that the said bochers  
or other may always retayle the same agayne by  
lawfull weyghtes/as afore is lymyted; always  
prouyded that redy payment be made therfore/or  
els at suche dayes as the owners of the sayd catell  
shalbe contented with all. And if the sayd owners  
grasfers/fermours/breders/drouers/ & broggers  
at any tyme after the sayd fyrst daye of februarie  
refuse to sell theyr catel at a reasonable pryce/then  
euery iustyce of peace within the lymytes of his co-  
mynsion and Wayer/or Baylyffes of townes cor-  
porate(vpon complaynte made by any boucher or  
other that wolde bye to sell agayne may direct a  
precept vnder his seale to four two or thre ho-  
neste and indyfferent persones not beyng fermours  
tenauntes and seruantes to the owners of suche  
catell whiche shall sette a pryce indyfferently be-  
twene them in suche wyse that neyther partye be a  
loser. And if any owner or fermour. &c. or any of  
the same persones reputed refuse to obey the sayd  
precept/or sell otherwyse then before is mencioned  
then aswell the sayd owners. &c. as the sayd pers-  
onnes appoynted after suche refusall or not execu-  
cyon

## Graspyers.

yon of the same (if it be within. xl. dayes before any of the foure yerely termes) shalbe commaunded vpon payne of. xl. li. to appere personally before the kynge / or his counsell in the sterre chauncerie / or some other place by them to be appoynted in the terme next ensuyng the sayd. xl. dayes there to abyde the direccyon of the kynges counsaill.

And if the sayd officers of such places incorporated vpon complaynte made do not awarde theyr precepte in fourme aforesayd / or refuse so to do vpon reasonable requeste made that then they and every of them shall forfayte for every suche defaute. xl. s. Also if the sayd officers from tyme to tyme do not cause the sayd kyndes of vytaylles to be retaylled and solde by waight accordyng to the tenour of the sayd acte that then every such officer shall forfayte. xl. s. for every tyme that they shall (after due complaynte) make defaute in reformation of the same in fourme aforesayd / wherof the one moyte to be to the kynges vse / and the other to hym that sueth wherin no wager of lawe / proteccyon / nor essoyne shalbe admytted.

¶ And be it further enacted that the Mayor and Shryffes of London for the tyme being within the sayd cytye and lybertees of the same shal cause all maner of vyctualles to be solde by waight vpon payne to forfayte. xl. s. for every tyme that after complaynte made vnto them due reformation be not had in fourme aforesayd lymytted. The one halfe wherof shalbe to the kynges vse / and the other to hym that myll sue as is aforesayd.



Anno. xxiiii. .xv. Hen. viii.

**A**nd for as much as the pryces of beestes myt-  
tons / yeales and porkes fortune by the reason of  
scarscyte to be moze dere at one tyme than at ano-  
ther it shalbe lawfull to the kynge his heyres and  
successours after informacyon made of suche scar-  
scyte to make proclamacyon vnder the greate seale  
in places couenyēt that such bochers (as be within  
the cause of the sayd former estatute) shall sell  
theyr vycualles by retayle without weyght as  
they haue ysed heretofore / or els by weyght at a  
pryce to be lymytted by the sayde proclamacion  
vpon paynes to be lymytted accordyng to the tes-  
nour of any suche proclamacyon. And that as well  
the bochers as all other persones beyng bounden  
by this acte / shalbe dyscharged of all penalties ly-  
mytted in the sayde former acte by vertue of eueri  
such proclamacyon any thyng in the sayd former  
or in this present acte to the contrarye not with-  
standing.

**A**nd where by an acte passed in this present par-  
lyament it was prouyded that no person from the  
fyrste daye of January last passed durynge two hole  
yeres nexte folowynge shulde kyll any yonge suca  
kyng calves vpon certayne paynes in the sayd acte  
conteyned / it is establyshed by authozyte of this  
present parlyament that all bouchers and sellers  
of fleshe may lawfully from the .xii. day of Marche  
which shalbe in the yere of our Lorde god. M. D.  
xxiii. vnto the fyrst day of Januarie next comynge  
kyll and sell calves by retayle by weyghte accor-  
dyng to the sayd estatute / or els accordyng to suche  
proclamacyon as shalbe made by the kynges hygh-  
nes in fourme aboue mencyned.

**A**nd

## Hyghe wayes.

**A**nd be it further enacted / that the sayd acte made for kyllinge of calves shall begynne to take effecte the fyfte daye of January nexte comynge / and from thensforthe to contynue for the space of two hole yerres nexte ensuyng. Any thyng in this present acte contayned to the contrarye notwithstanding. Anno. xrv. Hen. viii. Cap. i.

## Hyghe wayes.

**I**t is enacted that every persone theyr heyres and successours seased in possession or in vie in fee symple fee taylor or for terme of lyfe / of any landes or tenementes adioynynge to the hyghe waye bytwene charyng crosse and strond crosse shall before Myghelmas nexte comynge sufficiently pave the same alonge from his landes or tenementes vnto the myddes of the waye in lyke forme as the hyghe way bytwene temple barre and strond crosse is paved / vpon payne to forsayte to the kynge for every square yarde not sufficiently paved. vi. d. that after they theyr heyres and successours shall sufficiently maynteyne the pavement of the sayde way as is aboue declared vpon lyke payn / as often as any such defeaute shalbe presented before the iustices of the kynges bench. And that the same iustices haue authoryte to enquire in every terme by the othe of xii. men of the sayd countye / as well of them that haue not paved accordyng to the prouyze sron foresayd / as of them that insufficiently maynteyne the same / and therupon to make proces by distress or otherwysse by theyr dyscrecyon / as well for makynge and repayrynge of the same as for the sayd penalty so forsayted. Anno. xxiii. Hen. viii. Capitulo. xi.

D. v. Bonds

Anno. xliiii. f. xrb. Hen. viii.

**C** Handgones.

**C** Take the tytle of Crosbowes.

**C** Heresye.

**T**he acte of heresye made the.ii. yere of Henry the.iii. is adnulied. And the acte made in the v. yere of Rycharde the.ii. and in the secound yere of Henry the. v. concernyng heretykes and lollardes and every proupyon then not beyng contrary to this acte be confirmed.

**P**rouyded and be it enacted that such persons as haue landes and tenementes in vse or possession to theyr owne vse in fe symle fe tayle terme of theyr owne lyfes or for terme of anothers lyfe to the yearly value of. xl. s. may be thpanelled to enquere of heresyces. And that shyriffes in theyr towns and stewardes in letys may haue power to inquire of heretykes and that every suche presentment shalbe certyfied to the ordynary as in such fourme as presentementes afore any iustyce assygned by the sayd acte of Henry the. v. or appoynted to be certyfied. And lyke processe to be made vpon suche presentmentes as vpon presentmentes taken before iustices assygned by the sayd acte is lymyted.

**P**rouyded that no lycēs be hereafter optayned of the byshop of Rome to preache in any parte of this realme / contrarye to the lawes of the realme or the kynges prerogatyue royal vpon paynes lymyted in the sayd estatutes any thyng in the preamble of the sayd statute of kynge Rycharde / or in any other statute notwithstanding.

**A**nd every persone beyng indyted or duely accused or detected of heresye by lawfull wytnesse

## Heresy.

nesse at the lest may after euery such accusacyon or presentmēt and none other wyse be acyted / arrested / or taken by any the sayd ordynaryes / or any other the kynges subiectes and commytted to the ordynaryes to answer in open court / 7 if they be lawfully conuycte of the heresye / wherof they be so accusyd then they to abiure and to take such penance as shalbe lymyted by the dyscrecyon of the ordynary. And if they refuse to abiure or fall into relaps and therof be duely accused / as is aforesayd / than they shalbe commytted to the lay power to be brent the kynges wrytte be heretico cōburendo fyrst had for the same.

¶ And no spekyng nor doyng agaynst any spirytual lawes made by the auctoryte of the see of Rome by the pollyce of men which be contrarye to the lawes of the realme of the kynges prerogatyues shalbe taken for heresy. Nor none the kynges subiectes shalbe troublid for heresy for any suche speakyng or doyng any lawes or constitucyons to fore made or hereafter to be made to the contrary not withstandyng.

¶ And suche persones as shall hap to be accused of heresye maye be let to bayle by the ordynaryes or if they refuse so to do than by two iustices of peace of that shyre where those persons be by iiii. suertes to be bound to the kynges vse for his appearance before the ordynary at such tyme 7 place as by the sayd ordynaryes or in theyr defaute by the sayd iustices shalbe lymyted / except the ordynarye can shewe to kynges counsell why such persones shulde not be lette to bayle. Anno. rrv.  
Hen. viii. Capitulo. iiii.

All pers

Holborn

Anno. rxiiii. & xrb. Hen. viii.

**A**L persons hauyng landes and tenementes by  
twene Holborne brýdge and the Barres at  
the west ende of the sayd strete on eyther syde in fee  
symple fee taylor / or for terme of lyfe shall before  
the feste of saynt Myghell the yere of our Lorde.  
M. D. cxi. sufficiently cause to be paved with pa  
ueng stone alonge from theyr landes adioynyng to  
the hygh waye all suche quâtyte of the sayd strete /  
and in suche places as the sayd strete at any tyme  
before the makyng of this acte hath be paved vpo  
payne to forsayte to the kyng for euery yard square  
not sufficiently paved. vi. d. And all persons hauyng  
any of the sayd landes and tenementes in possessyō  
or in vse in fee symple fee taylor or for terme of lyfe  
theyr heyres and successours shall from the sayde  
feste of saynt Myghell sufficiently maynteyne the  
pauement of the sayd strete agaynste euery of theyr  
landes vpon payne to forsayte to the kyng for eue  
ry yarde square not sufficiently repayzed. vi. d. And  
the mayre and aldermen of London haue power  
to inqyze euery quarter of a yere after the sayde  
feste of saynte Mychell by the othe of. xii. men of  
the sayd cytye as wel of them that haue not paved  
as of them that neglygently meynteyne the same.  
And they haue power after euery such defeaute be  
fore them presented to cesse fynys by theyr discre  
cyon / and the sayd fynys to be certyfied in the kyn  
ges eschequer and the barons there to make pro  
cesse by dystresse to be taken vpon the sayd landes  
or otherwyse by theyr dyscrecyon / as well for the  
sayd fynys as for the penalytes before lymtted.  
**P**rouyded that if the lessees of the sayd landes  
or of other landes within the cytye or suburbes of  
the

## **Prouiffyon.**

the same fufficyently paue before theyr manfions the ftreets which haue vsyd to be paued that then they fhall defalke and retayne in theyr owne handes as much rentes due to the leffours as they can proue to haue expended on the faysd pauynge. And the leffours for that same to haue no accyon nor reentre.

**C** And lyke order to be obserued for the pauynge of the ftreets in Southwarke/fo that the reformation therof fhall refte in the mayre of the cite of London as farre as is within the iurifdyccyon of the cite and the refidue in the iuftices of peace of the countye where the ftreets be/and the same iuftices haue power to inquire vpon the premiffes/ and to pounfhe the defautes in forme aforefayd,  
Hen.viii.Banno. xxv.Lap.viii.

## **C Matrimony.**

**C** Take the tytle of Crowne.

## **Mifpryfon.**

**C** Take the tytle of of Crowne and Treason.

## **None refydens.**

**C** Take the tytle of benefices.

## **C Prouiffyon.**

**U**here by fundry autentyke ftoyes and cronycles it is declared that this realme is an empyre and fo hath ben accepted in the worlde / gouerned by one fupreme hedde and kynge hauynge the royall eftate of the emperyall crowne of the same/ vnto whome a body polytyke deuyled in termes and by names of fpyrytualty and temporalty ben bounden and owe to bere next vnto god a nau  
rall r



Anno. xxiij. & xrb. Hen. viij.

fall and humble obeyēce / he beyng also furnyshed  
with entyng power and prerogatyue to render iu-  
styce and synall determynacyon in all causes to all  
maner of folke within this realme / without re-  
straynt or prouocacyon to any foreyne prynces or  
potentates of the worlde / and when any causes of  
the lawe dyuine or of spyrytual lernyng happened  
to come in questyon / than was it declared and in-  
terprete by the spiritualty vsually called the En-  
glish church / which hath ben always thought  
is also suffycent and mete of it selfe without the  
intermydylng of any exteryour persone / to declare  
and determyne all such doutes / and to mynyster all  
suche offyces and duetyes as to thei romes doth  
apperteyne / for the due admynystracyon wherof  
to kepe them from corrupcyon the kynges proge-  
nytours and the antecessours of the nobles of the  
realme haue suffycently endowed the sayd church  
both with honour and possessions / and the lawes  
temporall was and yet is mynystred by sondry iud-  
ges and mynystres of the temporality / both thei  
authorytes and iurisdycyons do contyn to ge-  
ther in the due admynystracyon of iustyce the one  
to helpe the other / and where dyuers actes & pro-  
uysions were made in the tyme of E. the. i. E. the.  
iii. R. the. ii. and Hen. iii. and by other kynges / for  
the conseruacyon of the prerogatyues of the sayd  
imperyall crowne of this realme and of the iurisd-  
ycyons spirituall and temporall of the same / to  
kepe it from the annoyauce as well of the see of  
Rome as from the authoryte of other foreyne po-  
tentates / and not withstandyng the sayd good sta-  
tutes made / yet neuertheles syth the makynge of  
them

## **Droupion.**

them dyuers inconueniences haue ryfen by reason  
of appeles sewed to Rome in causes testamentary  
of matrimony/ deuorces/ ryght of tythes/ oblacions/  
and obuencyons / not onely to the great trouble &  
costes of the kynge and many in this realme / but  
also to the great delay and let to the true and spedy  
determinacyon of the sayd causes. In considera-  
cyon wherof it is enacted that all causes testamen-  
tary of matrimonye & deuorces/ ryghtes/ of tythes  
oblacions and obuencyons (the knowledge where  
of by the goodnes of prynces of this realme and  
by the lawes and customes of the same apperteyne  
to the spirituall iurysdyccion of this realme) al rea-  
dy commenced and dependyng / or hereafter com-  
myng in questyon within this realme or the kyn-  
ges domynion or ellys where / whether they con-  
cerne the kynge his heyres or successours / or any  
other person/ shalbe dyscussed clerely/ synally and  
dysynatyuely adiudged and determyned within  
the kynges iurysdyccyon and authoryte / and not  
ellys where (in such courtes spirituall and tempo-  
ral as the maters shall requyre without respecte  
of any custome or suffraunce or any other thynges  
in hynderaunce or preiudyce of the same / any for-  
eyne wherbycyons / appeles/ sentences/ sommons/  
cytacyons/ suspensions/ interdycyons / excomunica-  
cyons/ restrayntes/ iudgementes/ or any other pro-  
cesse or impedymētes from the see of Rome or any  
other foreyn courtes or potentates of the worlde/  
or from and out of this realme or any other the  
kynges domynions to the see of Rome or to any  
other foreyn courtes or potentates to the let and  
impedymēt therof in any wyle not withstanding.

**C** And

Anno. rxiij. .z. xrb. Hen. viij.

¶ And notwithstanding that any such excoꝛmuni-  
gement interdiccyons/cytacyons/or any other cen-  
sures or foreyn processe be fulmynate declared or  
put in executyon for any of the causes before reher-  
sed in derogacion and contempt of this acte / yet it  
shalbe lesfull to the kynge his heyres z successours/  
and to all people within the kynges domynyon/as  
wel to pursue execute and enjoy the effectes z com-  
modytes of all such proces and iudgements done  
in any of the sayde courtes spirituall or temporall  
within the realme and domynions/z those onely/  
none other to take place z to be firmly observed  
and obeyed / as also that all spiryтуall persons  
within this realme z domynyōs shall z maye vse/  
mynyster all sacramentes sacramentalles / dyuine  
seruyces z all other thynges as catholyke z chryste  
men owen to do / which the sayd spirituall persons  
refuse to do / they shall for every tyme haue a yeres  
imprysonemēt z make fyne at the kynges pleasure.

¶ And it is further enacted that if any person for  
or in any causes afore sayd / do attempt purchase or  
procure from or to the see of Rome or any other fo-  
reyn courtes any maner foreyn proces before ex-  
pressed/or any of them do execute to the let z derog-  
gacyon of any proces iudgement or determinaciō/  
done or made in any courtes of this realme or do-  
minyōs for any causes afore sayd / that then every  
such person theyr fauours / cōsortours abbettours  
procurers executours / z chancellours / shall runne  
in the forsaytures or deyne by the statute of An. xvi.  
R. ii. agaynst such as attempt or make prouysyō to  
the see of Rome or els where for any thyng to the  
derogacion of the crown z dignyte of this realme.

¶ And

## Prouynce

¶ And further it is enacted i'eschewing the great enormities delays and expenses in purfeyninge of such appeles and foreyn processe that in suche cases when any of the kynges subiectes have vied to appele to the courte of Rome in all other cases of appeles for any of the sayd causes they shall vye and haue theyr appeles within this realme & no els where in maner and fourme folowynge. f. yf the fro the archdeacon or his official of the mater be there begonne to the byshops dyocesan and it is be comensed before the byshopes dyocesan or his commissary then fro thens within. xv. dayes after the iudgemēt to the archbyshop of the prouynce and there to be desynatyuelly and finally ordeged and adiudged without any other appellacion or piouscacyon to any other persone or court. And if it be begon before the archdeacon of any archbyshop or his commissary then within. xv. dayes after the iudgemēt to the courte of the archbishop and pience of the same archbyshop and fro thens within. xv. dayes after the iudgement to the archbyshop of the same prouynce there to be finally & desynatyuelly determyned without any further processe or appele therupon to be hadde.

¶ And it is further enacted that if any such mater be begonne before any of the sayd archbyschopes than it shall there be desynatyuelly determyned or adiudged without any other apele or other foreyn processe to be sued / sauynge the prerogatyue of the archbyshop and church of Canterbury in all the foresayd cases of appeles. And in case any suche mater before sayd nowe dependynge or that heres after shall come in contencion in any of the fores

E. sayde

## Anno. xxiij. x. xvj. Hen. viij.

Any courtier concerning the kyng his heires or  
successours the party greued shall or may appele  
from any of the sayd courtis to the spiritual pier  
lates and other abbotes and priours of the upper  
house assembled & conuocate by the kynges writte  
in the conuocacyon next ensuynge within the pre  
ynce where the same mater of contencion is / so  
that the sayd appele be taken within x. dayes af  
ter the iudgement gyuen / and what so ever shalbe  
doone and althermed / determyned / and adiudged by  
them concerning the kyng his heires and succes  
sours shalbe taken for a synall determynacion and  
iudgement and neuer after to come in questyō and  
debate to be examyned in any other court. And if  
any persone pursue or prouoke any appele contra  
ry to this acte / or refuse to obey execute & observe  
all thynges comprysed within the same than every  
persone so doyng refusyng or offendyng the pr  
curers / fauours / aduocates / counsellours / & every  
of them / shall runne in the penalties ordernd in  
the sayd statute of. Anno. xvi. R. ii. and with lyke  
proces to be made agaynst them as in the same sta  
tute more playnely appereth. Anno. xxiii. H. viij.  
Capitulo. iii.

### ¶ Paupng.

¶ Toke the tyte of Wolborn.

### ¶ Pewterers.

Any persone hereafter by or take by eschaunge  
any ware made out of this realme of tynne or  
myxt with tynne as platters or dyshes sawcer pot  
tes or other thyng made of tynne or pewter vpp  
payne of forfayture of the same ware in whose han  
so

## Pewterers.

so euer they be taken / the one halfe therof to the kynge / the other to the fynder therof. And it shal be lefull to the mayster or warden of the crafte of pewterers as well in London as other townes / where such wardens be and where no suche wardens be to the hed officers of such cite / borough / or towne to appoynt persons except in the knowledge therof to serche and to sease in to theyr handes all suche wares / as they shall fynde wrought contrary to this acte.

¶ And that no persone occupyenge the crafte of pewterers shall set on worke or retayne in his seruyce as prentysse or tozney men any beyng straunger borne out of this realme vpon payne for euery such seruauant. x. li.

¶ And that no straunger borne shall occupye after the feaste of Penthecoste nexte commynge the sayd crafte of pewterers / nor worke any ware of pewter and tynne within this realme / vpon payne of x. li. and forfaiting the same ware so made.

¶ And no persone occupyeng the sayd craft shall resorte in to any straunge regyons there to vse and teache the sayd crafte vpon payne to lose the pryuylege and benfyte of an Englysh man. And in case any the kynges subiectes at this tyme dwellynge in any straunge countrey there vsynge the sayde craft repayre not into this realme within. iiii. monethes next after warnyng to hym gyuen by wryt synge sealed with the common seale of the wardens of the sayde crafte within the cite of London that from thensforth he shalbe tak'n as none Englyshe man / but shall stande and be out of the kynges proteccyon.

E. II.

¶ And



Anno. xxiiii. & xxv. Hen. viii.

**C** And where as in an estatute made the. iiii. yere of kynge Henry the. viii. concernynge pewter and pewterers the penaltye is onely there gyuen to the kynge the moyte of the sayd penaltye and also the moyte of all other penaltyes before expresseed shal be to the kynge. And the other moyte to hym that shall fynde sease or present the sayd forsaytures or sue for the same by accyon of dette/byll / playnt / or informacyon / wherein none esoyne wayer of lawe to ly nor proteccyon to be allowed. This acte to endure tyll the last daye of the nexte parlyament.

Anno. xxv. Henry. viii. Capitulo. ix.

**C** Peter pens.

**C** Take the tytle of Dyspensacyons.

**C** Shepe.

**N**o persone from the feaste of saynct Myghell the archaungell whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde. M. D. xxxv. shall kepe or haue in his possessyon in his owne landes nor in any other landes nor otherwyse haue of his owne propre catall in yle or possessyon by any meanes fraude or craft aboue the noubre of two thousand shepe at one tyme vpon payne of euery shepe aboue that noubre. iii. s. iii. d. The one halfe to the kyng the other to hym that wyll sue by accyon/byll/playnt / or informacyon in any court of recorde where no proteccyon/esoyne/nor wayer of lawe to ly.

**C** Prouyded that lambes shall not be accompted among the noubre of shepe prohybted.

**C** Prouyded if any persone hauyng shepe of his owne be made executour or admynistre to any that had shepe or be marryed to any person which hath shepe

## Shepe.

Shepe so that suche persone therby hap to be ad-  
uansyd and to haue aboute the noubre of two  
thousand that then the person so aduansyd to lose  
no penalte for hauyng shepe aboute that noubre/  
so that within one yere nexte after such aduansse-  
ment the persone so aduansed dyspose so many of  
the shepe so to hym aduansyd or els of his owne  
shepe that he had before / so that aboute one yere  
he shall not kepe by any fraude or counyn any more  
than is lymytted by this acte.

¶ **P**rouyded that if any persone by his testamēt  
gyue to any chylde within age any nombre of shepe  
and appoynt them to be kept by his executours or  
by any persone vnto suche tyme as the sayd chylde  
come to a certeyne age lymytted by the sayd wyll  
that then after the dethe of the testatour the sayde  
shepe so beyng in the occupacyon of any such exe-  
cutour or of any other person those shepe shal not  
be accompted agaynst them for any noubre of  
shepe prohybyte by this acte.

¶ **A**nd the iustyce of peace in every shyre haue  
power to inquere of the offenders of this acte by  
othe of. xii. men / and by informacion of any the kyn-  
ges subiectes and to make lyke processe vpon eue-  
ry presentment conseryng this acte as they vse to  
do vpon presentmentes of trespass. And that no  
persone beyng conuict by this acte be put to lesse  
fyne than by this acte is lymytted.

¶ **P**rouyded that none shalbe put to aunswere for  
any forsayt by vertue of this acte except the fowte  
be comensyd at the sute of any the kynges subiec-  
tes within a yere nexte after the offence done. Nor  
that none shall be put to aunswere at the kynges

E. iii. sute

Anno. xxiiii. & xrb. Hen. viii.

shyte except it be comensed within. iii. yeres nexte after the offence done.

¶ Prouyded that every person temporall which shall or be seased of inherytaunce in possessyon or in vse or that hath or shall haue toynture in vse or possessyon or shalbe in dower or by the curtesye of or in any landes tenementes sodryng or lybertye of soldage within England or wales or the marches of the same may kepe vpon theyr owne demeane landes as many theyr owne shepe to theyr vse and poryte / as they myght haue done before the making of this acte. And if any such person kepe vpon the same theyr owne possessyons the noubre of two thousand shepe or above / that persone shall not kepe any shepe above the noubre of two thousande vpon any landes whiche the sayd persone shall take in ferme vpon lyke payne afore lymyted.

¶ And if the sayd demeane landes suffice not for the sodryng of two thousande shepe than such persone maye susteyne vpon his demeane landes and ferme holdes to the sayd noubre of two thousand shepe and not above / vpon payne before expressed.

¶ Prouyden that it shall be lesall to every one keepyng housholde to haue conuenient noubre of shepe above the noubre expresse for the onely expence of his house. So that the same housholder at no one tyme shal haue any noubre of shepe above the noubre afore lymyted more than shall suffice for his house for one yere without fraude or counyn.

¶ Nor none persone beyng lorde or owner or seruour of any sold cours within Norfolk & South  
folh

## Shepe.

folk shall after the feaste of Chyrlmas nexte comyng shall take in ferme any quyllettes / that is to say any noumbre of acres of lande apperteynyng to any persone beyng within the lymytes of the sayd folde cours / but that they shall suffer the owners or lessees of the sayd quyllettes to pasture the same. And to suffer the shepe of the sayd owner or sermour to goo with the flock of the owner or sermour of the sayde lybertye payeng the customary charges for the sedyng of the same on payne of forsaiture for every tyme that any suche persone haueynge suche quyllet shalbe so disturbed for every shepe. iii. s. iiii. d.

¶ And prouyded that this braunch concernyng quyllettes shall not be auaylable to any tenaunt or occupper of any suche quyllet to clayme any sedyng within any suche folde courses / but where they myght hurte / to fore haue had of ryght sedyng in the sayd folde courses by reason of theyr tenures. And where they haue not vles to haue any shepe led within any suche folde courses by reason of theyr tenures the occuppers of suche folde courses may take such quyllettes lyeng within theyr folde courses in ferme agreynge with the occuppers of the sayd quyllettes for the same.

¶ And it is declared that the noumbre of two thousand shepe lymtted to every persone by this acte every. x. to conteyne. xii. l. accountyng. v. xx. to the. l.

¶ And lammes vnder thage of a yere & so muche as shalbe from the tyme of theyr fallyng to the naxt hurte of saynt Iohan Baptyst shall not be taken in shepe prohybted by this statute.

l. iii. And

Anno. xxiij. & xvj. Hen. viij.

**A**nd no persone after the sayd feast of Chyſtmas shall take in ferme for terme of lyfe. yeres at wyll copy of court royall or other wyſe any houſes of husbandry wherto any landes are longynge in our towne above the nōbre of two. And that none shall occupye any ſuche holdes ſo newly taken/except they be dwelling within the ſame paryſhe/where ſuche holdes be. vpon payne of forſaytūre for euery weke that they ſo occupye or take any contrary to this acte. viij. s. iij. d. The one moyte to the kynge the other to hym that myll ſue by byll/plaunt/informacyon or other wyſe within one yere nexte after ſuch cōtempt done in which no eſſoyner/protectiō / nor wāger of lawe to lye.

**A**nd also the statutes made the. iij. yere of Henry the. viij. and the ſeuenth yere of kynge Henry the. viij. concerning decay of townes and mayntenaunces of vyllages shall be good and effectuell in euery thyng.

**P**rovyded that it maye be lawfull to all spirytual persons to kepe as many shepe vpon theyr owne landes and after ſuch forme and none other wyſe as they myght haue done before this acte made. Anno. xvj. Hen. viij. Capitulo. xiiij.

**Sewers.**

**T**he acte made for sewers and the commissyō therein recyted shall take effect in Calleys and that none persone shall be bound to traueyle in execution of any commissyō of sewers onles he be dwelling in the ſame coſtre. And for Calleys yf he be dwelling within the ſame towne or marches. And if any person assygned to be commissioner refuse to take the othe than he vpon that contempt done

## ¶ Theues.

done in the chauncery or retourned in to the chauncery to lase. v. markes except he alledge in the same chauncery suffycient matter / for his excuse to be allowed by the lord chaunceller. Anno. xxy. Hen. viij. Capitulo. x.

## ¶ Theues.

**B**E it enacted that every person that is or shal be indyted of pery treason wylfull/burnyng of houses/murder / robbery / burglary / or other felony accordyng to the tenour of the acte made in the. xxiij. yere of the reygne of kyng Henry the. viij. And therupon doo stande muet of an obstynate mynde / or els do challenge peremptory aboute the noubre of. xx. or that wyl not aunswere dyrectly to the felonye wherupon he is arrayned shal from henceforth lese the benefyte of clergy / in lyke manner as if he had dyrectely pleaded not gyltye to the same. And afterwarde had ben founde gyltye accordyng to the lawe of the lande. Also it is further enacted that if any persone hereafter be indyted of felony for stealyng of any goodes in any countye of Englande and therupon be arrayned and founde gyltye / and do stande muet of an obstynate mynde or challenge peremptorye aboute the noubre of. xx. persones / or wyl not dyrectely aunswer to the lawe/shall lese the benefyte of clergy in lyke manner as if he had dyrectely pleaded not gylty to the same. And afterward had ben founde gyltye in the same countye where the felonye was commytted / in case it may appere to the iustices before whom the arraynment is that the same felonyes had ben such that they sholde haue ben put from theyr clergy by the sayd estatute if they had ben found gyltye

E. v. the



Anno. xxi.iii. & xrb. Hen. viii.

eye in the same sytie where the acte was com-  
mytted. Anno xrv. Hen. viii. Capitulo. iii.

**T**reason.

**U**theres as one Elizabeth Barto late nonne in  
the house of saynt Sepulchres in Canterburie  
late sayned herselfe to haue dyuers revelacions  
that our lady of court at strete in Kent dyd ther by  
her dyuers myracles which revelacions and mira-  
cles were onely sayned by the sayd Elizabeth. And  
also where as one Edward Bokkyng monke and  
one Rycharde Master clerk, Johan Derryng, Hugh  
Rych, Rycharde Ryfpe, and Henry Golde were  
of confederacye with the sayd Elizabeth & holpe  
to set forth her myracles and revelacions / as well  
by booke both wyrtten and prynted / as other wyse  
to byng the sayd Elizabeth in credyt amonge the  
kynge's subiectes that the sholde take her revel-  
acions and myracles to be true / among which reve-  
lacions the sayde Elizabeth by the procurement  
of the persones aboue named sayd that if the kyn-  
ge's hyghnes pretended to his maryage of his newe  
lawfull wyfe that then he sholde not be kynge one  
moneth after and in the syght of god not one daye  
with dyuers other heynous skanders agaynst the  
kynge's magestye which revelacions the persones  
aboue named traytorously inteded to set forth and  
actually confederated to the entent to styre and  
move the kynge's subiectes agaynst the kyng / wher-  
fore and for dyuers other thynges mencyned and  
in the sayd acte it is enacted that the sayd Eliza-  
beth and the sayd persons aboue named shalbe ac-  
teynted of hygh treason and suffer death accordyng  
and shall forsayte all such landes and tenementes /  
as they

## Treason.

as they or any of them had of estate of inheritaunce in vse or possession. At the .xx. day of Octobze or at any tyme syth / and that all such beneficyes as the sayd Rycharde Waster or Henry Solde had the .xvi. daye of January laste paste shall be voyde as though they had dyed theyr naturall dettes.

¶ And for as muche as John Fysher byshop of Rochester / and Thomas Solde gentylman / Thomas Laurens / Edwarde Thwaytes / and Johan Adesonne hauyng knowlege of the sayd revelaciōs traytorously conspyred oyd counsyle the same / they therfore to be couyct of mysprysye of treason with one Thomas Abell clerk and to suffer imprysonement at the kynges wyl / & to forsaite theyr goodes catalles and dettes / whiche they or any to theyr vses had the sayd .xvi. day of January / & that such beneficyes as the sayde Johan Adesonne & Thomas Abell had the sayd .xvi. day of Januarye shall from the .xx. day of March in the yere of our Lord M.D.xciii. be voyd as if they had naturally dyed.

¶ And it is further enacted that proclamacyōs shalbe made into all shyres / cytyes / & townes / that all persons which haue in theyr custody any bokes or skrolles conteynynge the sayd revelacyōs shall within .xl. dayes after bryng them in to the chauncellour tresorer of Englande the lorde pryuy seale / or to one of them . And if any wyllyngly retayne any of them contrarye to the sayd proclamacyōn / than suche offender beyng therof by due examynacyōn couycte before any of the kynges counsell shall suffer imprysouement and make fyne by dyscretiōn of the kynges counsell.

¶ And

Anno. xxiiii. & xxv. Hen. viii.

**A**nd all other the kynges subiectes which haue  
haroe any of the sayd reuelacyons and haue made  
concelement therof be ytterly perdoned for all  
such concelementes and offences done before the  
xx. day of Octobre last past. Anno. xxv. Hen. viii.  
Capitulo. xii.

**C**weyghtes and measures.

**N**o beere brier nor ale brier from hensforth  
shall vse the mystery of coupers, but that all  
theyr barrells/kylderkyngs/fykyngs, and other ves-  
sels / wherwith they shall put theyr bere or ale to  
sell / shalbe made by the artyfycers of coupers / vpon  
payne to forsayte for euery vessel to be made con-  
trary to this acte. iii. s. iiii. d. whiche coupers shall  
make the sayd vessels of good & seasonable wood/  
and put his owne marke on euery of them. And  
that euery beer barell shal conteyne. xxvi. galons/  
euery ale barell. xxii. galons. The beere kylderkyng  
xviii. galons / the ale kylderkyng. xvi. galons. The  
beere fykyng. ix. galons / and the ale fykyng. viii. ga-  
lons of the kynges standerde. And that they make  
no vessel for ale or beer to be solde within this  
realme of greater or lesse number of galons oueles  
they marke vpon euery suche vessel the certayne  
content therof. And that euery couper shal sell his  
vessels after the rate and not aboue / as hereafter  
soloweth. And he shall forsayte for euery such ves-  
sell defectyfe or enhaunsed in pryce cōtrary to this  
acte. iii. s. iiii. d. that is to say / for euery beer barell.  
ix. d. beer kylderkyng. v. d. and beer fykyng. iii. d. And  
for the ale barell. xvi. d. the ale kylderkyng. ix. d. and  
the ale fykyng. v. d.

**I**tem that no beer brier nor ale brier fro Lams

mas

## Weyghtes & Measures.

mas next commynge shall put beer or ale to sell to be spent within the realme / in any vessel of wood other then shall be made & marked by an artificer of coupers / wherof every vessel shall contayne the measure before specyfyed. And suche brewer's shall not take for any such vessel of beer or ale but after the pryce as shall be thought conuenient to the iustices of peace of the shyres / or els to the mayres or other chiefe officers of the cytye / boroughe or towne where suche brewer shall dwell / vpon payne to forsayte for every barell so solde. vi. s. every kyl derkyn. iii. s. iii. d. and every fy: kyn. ii. s. every vessel above a barell. x. s. and vnder a fy: kyn. xii. d. the one halfe of all the sayd penalties to the kyng / and the other to hym that wyl sue.

¶ Also the sope makers barreles halfe barreles & fy: kyns shall conteyne the measure of ale vessels / and that the barrell emptye be in weryght. xxvi. li. and not aboue. The halfe barell emptye. xiii. li. and not aboue and every emptye fy: kyn. vi. li. & a halfe / vpon ye forfeture of iii. s. iii. d. for every faulty vessel

¶ Item that the wardens of the coupers within London with an officer of the mayres shall haue power to serche and gauge all suche vessels within the sayd cytye / suburbes and two myles compass without the suburbes / that they be accordynge to this statute / and to marke every such vessel gauged beryng the true contentes with a saynte Antonyes crosse / and suche vessel as they fynde defectyfe to amende or els to burne. And the owner of suche vessel defectyfe to forsayte. xii. d. Lyke power of serche and gaugynge shal the chiefe rulers of other townes haue wherin be no wardens of coupers.

Anno

Anno. xliiii. 2. xrb. Hen. viii.

Anno. xliiii. Hen. viii. Capitulum.

**C** Se the great boke howe that no man maye mynysh the such vessels by craft/and the punyshment for the same / and what coupers such brewers maye kepe in theyr house to repayre the olde vessels fro tyme to tyme / and when they maye carye ale and beer in tunnyes/buttrys / pypys / and hoggeshedes.

**C** For as muche as all vyttayle and especyall befe/motton/porke and vele / are solde at so excelsiue pryce that the kynges nedy subiectes can not gary with theyr labour and salarys sufficient to pay for theyr conuenient vyttayle and sustynauce/ he is therfore enacted that every persone whiche shall sell the carcases of befes / porke / motten / or weale or any parcell therof after the fyrste daye of Auguste nexte commyng/shall sell the same by lawfull weyght called habberdepoyes and none other wyse / the sayd fleshe to be cut out in reasonable pces at the requeste of the byer. And that every such seller shall haue with hym where he shall sell the sayde fleshe sufficient beine scales 2 weyghtes sealed called habberdepoyes / 2 to take for a pound of befe or porke not aboue ob. and for a pounce of motton or vele not aboue ob. halfe ferthyng / vpon payne of forsayture for every pounce not solde by weyght or aboue the sayd pryce 2 for default done contrary to the menyng of this acte. in. s. iiii. b. the one halfe to the kyng / and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue by byll pleynt / or informacyō wherein no esoyne / proteccyon / nor wager of lawe to lye.

**C** Prouyded that the heddes neckes inwards portenafices legges nor fete shalbe cofited no part of y<sup>e</sup> carcasses / but such to be sold for a lower pryce

**C** And

## Weyghtes & Measures.

**A**nd be it enacted that the lorde chawncellour lorde tresorer lorde pryuy seale and presydet of the kynges counsell and the two chyef iustices of either bench or vii. of them have power by theyr offscreepons to abate the pryces above rehearsed but in no wyse to enhaunce them. And that all iustices of assyse in theyr courtes and all iustices of peace or two of them at the least and hed officers of cyties and townes corporate stewardes of franchises and all other hauyng lawfull authoryte before this acte to set pryce of shee and euery of the within theyr lymytes shall have authoryte to set a lower pryce and to enquire of suche offenders and to awarde lyke proces agaynste them and set lyke fines as they may do in presentementes of ryottes or trespass. Prouyded that no calse above viii. wexkes olde be accounted for yele but for befe. Prouyded that this acte extend not to any place where such fleshe is solde beter chepe but that it be solde at suche pryce as was vsed before the makynge of this acte. Prouyded that suche persones as now haue or shal haue authoryte to set the pryce of wyntayle within Oxforde and Lambryge shall haue the onely authoryte to execute this acte within the sayd townes. An. xxiii. Hen. viii. Capitu. iii.

### Wynes.

**B**ecause that dyuers merchauntes in London haue not onely solde in grose to dyuers of the kynges subiectes great quantyte of wyne of Gascoyn, Euyan and Frenche wyne at excesse pryces contrarye to the statute of Anno. xxiii. Hen. viii. But also hauynge in theyr handes great habundance of wyne / obstynately & malyciously syth theyr



Anno. xliiii. 4. rex Hen. viiii.

theyr sayd attemptes and defaults proued haue refused to sell any of theyr sayd wynes purposyng therby for theyr owne syngular lucre to haue bygher pryces of theyr sayd wynes to be set, itt is therfore enacted that every persone hauyng wynes to be solde / and refusyng to sell or not sellynge any of the same for redy money accordyng to the pryces then beyng set, shall forsayte the value of the sayd wyne so requyred to be bought. And that it shalbe lawfull to all iustices of peace and hedde officers of cyties and townes and other places within the precyncte of theyr offyces / at the request of any of the kynges subiectes to whome any denyer of sale or from whome any restraynt of sale of any suche wynes shalbe made and full payment therof offered accordyng to the pryces set accordyng to the sayd statute of Anno. xliii. to enter into all places where such wynes shall lye or be / and them to sell and deliuer to the persone requyryng to bye the same takyng therfore to the vse of the satisfaccyō of the forsayture foresayd after the rate of the pryces set.

¶ Prouyded that if the owner thereof do truly & manifestly declare to the foresayd iustices of peace and hed officers purposyng to make suche sale accordyng to this acte, how much quantyte and sortes of wynes he haue / and depose vpon his othe gyven by theyr discrecyons that he kepeth the same wynes onely to spende the same in his owne house by retayle or otherwyse & not in grose / that then he shall kepe and retayne them without any fee thereof to be made in forme aforesayd / and without any forsayture for refusell or restraynt of sale

## Wynes.

sale therof. And if he after such othe made sell any of the same wynes in grose. s. by p<sup>r</sup> summe but teere p<sup>r</sup>pe hoggeshed barell or rondenlet / he shall forsayte the double value of all such wynes so sold in grose the one halfe therof and of the other forsayture above wrytten to the kyng / and the other halfe to hym that w<sup>i</sup>ll sue for the same by accyon of dette / byll playnt / or informacion / wherein no essoyne / proceccyon nor wager of lawe to lye.

**C** Provyded that this acte take not effecte in any shyre but onely in London and within .iii. myles of the same / before the last day of July in the yere of our Lorde. M. D. xxiij. excepte in the meane tyme this statute be openly proclaymed in some open sayte or market within the shyre where before the sayd laste daye of July it shall happen to be put in execution. Anno. xxiij. Hen. viii. Capitulo. vi.

## Wyttayle.

**O**n every complaynt of enhauynge pryse of wyttayle the lorde chauncellour / the lorde treasurer / the presydent of the counsell / the lorde pryuy seale / the lorde steward / the lorde chamber layne and all other lordes of the counsell the treasurer & comptroller of the kynges house the chauncellour of the duchy of Lancaster / the iustices of eyther benche / the chauncellour chamberlains / vnder treasurer and the barons of the eschequer / or. viii. of them at the leaste wherof the chauncellour of Englande / the lorde treasurer / the lord presydent of the counsell / or the lorde pryuy seale to be one haue power from tyme to tyme to tax reasona

Anno. xxiij. a. m. Hen. viii.

ble parts of all such vyttayle how they shal be sold  
by greute or retayle. And after such pryces so taxes  
proclamacion to be made vnder the greute seals  
in places conuenient for the same. And all ser-  
mers, owners, broggers, and all other vyttaylers/  
kepyng any such vyttayle to sell shall sell the same  
at suche pryces rates by the sayd proclamacions/  
vpon such payne as in the sayd proclamacion shal  
be taxes to be lost and leuyed to the kynges vse / as  
by the same proclamacion shalbe declared.

¶ Prouyded this acte not to be preiudyciall to  
any officers in any cytye, towne, or borough cor-  
porate or any persone or body pollytyke hauynge  
auctorite to sette pryce of vyttayle, but that they  
maye sette pryces therof as if this acte hadde not  
ben made.

¶ And no persone without lycens vnder the kyn-  
ges great seale cary any corn, beefe, mutton, veale  
or porke or any other vyttayle beyonde the see ex-  
cept for the vyttayling of Calers, Guynes, Ham-  
mes, and the marches of the same. And except for  
vyttayling of maysters maryners and marchants  
sea of shippes passyng the sees, and excepte bar-  
rellys, butter, and meale to be caryed to Iselande/  
vpon payne of forsayynge the value of that vy-  
ttayle the one halfe to the kyng / the other to hym  
that wyl sue by byll, playne, wryt, or informacion  
in any of the kynges courtes, where no proteccion  
essoyn, nor wager of lawe to lye. Anno. xvj. Hen.  
viii. Capitulo. ii.

¶ Wyldesome.

No pere

## Wyldefowle.

**N**o person betwene the last daye of May and the laste daye of August take any wyldefowle with nettes or other engyne vpon payne of a yeres prysonement and to forsayte for euery fowle. iiii. s. the one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that myll sue for it by accyon of dette where no assyone protectyon nor wager of lawe to lye. And iustices of peace to inquire therof as they do in trespass.

**P**rouyded that any gentylman or other that may dyspend. xl. s. a yere of freholde may take such wylde fowle with theyr spanyelles vnyng none other engyne but theyr longe bowe. And from the fyfte daye of March that shalbe in the yere of our Lorde. M. D. xxxiii. vnto the last daye of June then nexte ensewyng no person to dystroy any eggys of wyldefowle vpon payne of imprysonment for one yere and to lose for euery cranes egge or bustarde. xx. s. and for euery byttours egge herons or shouelardes. viii. s. and for euery other wyldefowles egge. i. s. the one halfe to the kynge / the other to hym that myll sue therfore in fourme aforesayde / and iustices of peace haue power to inquire and determyne the same in fourme aforesayde.

**P**rouyded that this acte extende not to any that dystroy any choughes / rauens / or bustardes or any fowle not vleyd to be eaten or theyr eggys. An. no. xxv. Hen. viii. Capitulo. xi.

## Worcester.

**T**oke the tytle of clothiers.

**E** moored.

f. ii. The acte

Anno. m. cccc. lxxv. Hen. viii.

**A** decree made in the. v. yere of kynge Henry the. viii. concernyng worstedes is confirmed and made perpetual.

**A**nd it is further enacted that no person beyng vyled i<sup>st</sup> craft of dyeng worsted stamyn or say after the feast of Chyrtmas next ensewynge shall vse to calender any worstedes stamyn or say or any other thyng made of worsted yarne as long as he vseth the crafte of dyeng vpo payne to forsaite for euery pece so dyed and callenderd. x. s. to be deuyled in euery legall partes the one parte to the kynge and another to the Mayre for the tyme beyng & thetbyd to hym that will sue for the same by byll / or upon of dette / playnt / informacyon / or otherwyse in any of the kynges courtes / wherin no essorne / delay / or proteccyō shal be allowed. Anno. m. cccc. lxxv. Hen. viii. Cap. v.

**I**mprynted at London in Flete-  
strete by mie Robert Redman /  
dwellyng at the sygne  
of the George /  
nexte to Saynt  
Dunstones  
church.

CVM PRIVILEGIO

**Statuta de An. xxvi. Henrici. viii.**

**E** Here after foloweth an abbey  
gement of the statutes made in the parlia-  
ment holden in the .xxvi. yere of kynge  
Henry the eighth.

**Clerkys conuyncte. Ca. xii.**



**H**ere it was enacted in  
the .xxiiij. yere of this kynge  
that clerkes conuyncte of dyuers  
felonys and murders (as in the  
same statute is declared) shoulde  
withyn the orders of subdeacon  
shoulde be despoiled to the ordering  
of making his purgacion excepte he soude  
suerty before .ij. Justices of the peace wherof  
one to be of the Quorum. And because there be  
no Justices of peace nor of the Quorum in wa-  
ters nor in dyuers places of the same.

It is therefore enacted that if any such pers-  
on shoulde so conuyncte before any lord epyshep  
or other officer in waters or within any place  
within the kynges domynion where no Justices  
of peace nor of the quorum be. And shoulde ther-  
upon admittid to his charge may sende suffi-  
cient suerty before .ij. Justices of peace wherof one  
to be of the quorum in the wyche where he shal so  
remaine in pryson or els in the next wyche adioyn-

A.ii.

ynge



## Statuta Anno. xvi.

ynge thereto / and the sayd iustices to do in any  
thynge i the maner and bys the payne as if such  
pers had byn conuyct in y the ground / where  
iustices of the peace oz of the Quorum be.

### Crowne. Ca. i.

**T**he kynge / and his heyres and  
successours from henceforth shall  
be taken for the only supreme  
hed of the church of Englande  
called Ecclesia Anglicana / and  
shall enioy all dignities payes  
legys / and commodytes belon-  
ginge to the same / And shall haue power to re-  
presse / and reforme all heresyres / and offenses  
whiche oughte to be reformed by any spiritual  
iurisdiction any foreyn lawes prescription oz  
other thynge to the contrary notwithstandinge

### At Ferres. Ca. v.

**H**ey that kepe any passages bys the  
keuer of Seuerne shall nat conuey  
any pers in with horse oxe kine oz  
other cattel / noz no maner person  
before the sonne ryse in the mo-  
nyng and after the sonne goyng doune at nyght  
byon payne of imprisonment / and to set fyne bys  
hym that so shall conuey any pers ouer the sayd  
seuer out of Englande in to walis oz the forreste  
of deane & out of walis oz the forreste of deane in  
to Englande / without they haue good knowlege  
of them and to disclose theyr names & dwellinge  
places

## Henric octau.

places of them so by him conveyed & to any person  
remaynyng If outtry or sup<sup>t</sup> for any felony or  
murder be made after them & the iustices of pes  
re of p<sup>r</sup> Wykes of Glocester & Sumerset at the  
quarter sessyons to haue power to call before the  
all persons that shall kepe any of the sayd passa  
ges to bynde them with sufficient surties to do  
acco<sup>rd</sup>ynge to this acte.

## Fermours. Ca. xii.



All fermours & lessees of any lan  
des and tenementes personages  
bycayages portions of tithes or  
of any other duties belongynge  
to any spirytual parson wherof  
any sp<sup>er</sup>te frutes or yerely pen  
sion of the. p. parte is granted  
to the kyng in this present cessyon of parly  
ment shalbe dyscharged / & not chargeable to pay  
to the kyng of thei<sup>r</sup> owne coste and charge for  
discharge of thei<sup>r</sup> lessours by reaso<sup>n</sup> of any coue  
nant sepage bounde condicion clause of reentre  
or other thynges heretofore made or concluded  
but that the sayd lessours and thei<sup>r</sup> successours  
shall pay the same of thei<sup>r</sup> owne costes and cha  
rge any bounde broughte or other thynges tofore  
made notwithstandinge.

## Linne. Ca. tr.

Where as dyuers tenementes & groun  
des decayd withyn the towne of Linne  
or the p<sup>er</sup>petuall so that the see doth by  
reason

Unj.

## Statuta de Anno. rxi.

reason therof entre and do greute damage to the  
sayde towne. If the owners therof wyll not  
withyn one yere nexte after proclamacyon made  
by the mayre of the sayd towne suffyciently ree-  
deff or inclose the same that it shalbe lesull to  
lordes of whome suche groundes ar holden to en-  
tre into the same and it to retapne for ever / soo  
that they reedeff or inclose the same withyn one  
yere after such tyme as they may entre by thys  
acte. And if they do nat so than it shalbe lesull to  
the mayre and comunaltie of the same towne and  
theyre successours to entre and to enioy the same  
for ever discharged of al rentys / so that they ree-  
deff or enclose the same withyn.ii. yeres nexte af-  
ter such entre by them soo made: and if nat than  
it shalbe lesull to the sayde fyrste owners therof  
theyre heyres or successours immediatly after  
sayd. ii. yeres expized to reentre in to the same &  
them to enioy as in there forwar estate

## ¶ Norwiche. Ca. viii.



Here as by occasyō of fyre great  
distruction was done in the cytye  
of Norwiche by reason wherof  
many vacant places be within  
sayd cytye It is enactyd that if  
the owners of such groundes wil  
not reedeff nor suffyciently inclose the same  
withyn.ii. yeres nexte after proclamacyon made  
by the commaundement of the mayre theyr than  
it shalbe lesull to the mayre and theyres cytizens  
and compynaltie of the same cytye to entre in to  
cristy

## Henric octavi.

every such ground whereof reclamacion is so made  
it to retayne clerely discharged of al rentes / so  
always the same mayze and compnally reedyf  
and inclose the same within. ij. yere nexte after  
they entre: and if they do nat tha it shalbe lesull  
to the sp2st owners of the sayd grounde to rentre  
agayne and it to retayne in theyz former estate.  
Wheruponned that if y owners tha do nat reedyf  
or inclose the same within. ij. yeres symptyd  
by this acte that it shalbe lesull to the chese lordes  
therof to entre in to the same grounde so that  
they amede the same within one yere after theyz  
entre. And if suche chese lordes do nat amede the  
same within the same yere then the mayze wher  
nes and cominalty may lawfully entre in to the  
sayde groundes accorpyng to the forme above  
expressed.

## ¶ Othe to the Crowne. Ca. ii.



Here at the laste session it was  
devisyd that every one of the  
kinges subiectes shuld take a cor  
porall othe for the succession of  
the crowne therfore the sayd o  
the followeth in this wyse.

Ye shall swere to here saythe truthe and obe  
dyence to the kynges magestie and to his he  
res of his body & of his most dere and enterely be  
loued lawefull wyse Quene Anne begotten and  
to begotten and fuzther to the heyres of our said  
soueraigne lordes accorpyng to the symptacion in  
the statute made for suerty of his succession i the

2. iij.

Crowne

## Statuta de Anno. rrbf.

Crowne of this realme mentioned and contained  
and not to any other within this realme nor for-  
eigne auctorite potestate and in case any other be  
made or shal be made by you to any person or  
persons that then ye to repute the same as Bayne  
and aduicilate and it to poure conynge wyl-  
gittermoste of poure power wout gyle fraud or  
other vnderwe meane ye shal obserue kepe main-  
teyne and defend the sayd acte of successyon and  
all the hole effectes and contentes therof and all  
other actes and statutes made in conseruacion  
or for excecucion of the same or of any thyng  
therin contayned and this ye shal do agaynste  
all maner of persons of what estate dignite de-  
gre or condycion so euer they be and in no wyse  
do or attempte nor to poure power suffer to be  
done or attempted dyrectly or vnderdirectly any  
thyng or thynges pryncely or appertyn to the kel-  
lenderans damage or byrogacion therof or of  
any parte of the same by any maner of meanes or  
for any maner of pryncite so helpe you god. gr.

¶ And the comysponers that here after shal be  
appoynted to receyue suche othe or. ii. of them of  
the lesse haue power to testify in to the kynges  
benche by wrytyng vnder theyr seals euery re-  
fusell that any person shal make before them to  
take the same othe and euery suche certyficate to  
be as strong as an indytement of. xii. men so that  
the person agaynste whom suche certyficate shal  
be made shal be put to aunswere thereto as yf he  
were indyted and suche indytement proceffe ex-  
cecucion

## Henrici octavi.

anyon and every thynge to be hade bypon every  
suche certyfycate agaynst the offenders as if they  
had byn demerly indyted.

## Penstons. Ca. iiii.



He kinge his heyres & successours  
shall haue of every person & hishe  
after the fyrste day of January  
next comynge halfe promoyd to  
any spyrituall promocyon withi  
the kynges domynyon the fyrste  
frutes and poyntes for one pere of every such  
promocyon and that every person before y<sup>e</sup> the  
medit with the poyntes of any such spyrituall  
promocyon shall pay or agre for resonable dayes  
with the kyng the sayde fyrste frutes and that  
the Chauncellor of Englands or mayster of the  
Rolls or such as shall please the kyng shall  
haue powre to serche for y<sup>e</sup> true value therof & to  
take suerty therfor by resonable dayes by theyr  
discretyn and yf composcyon be made before the  
Chauncellour or mayster of the rolls that than  
the wytynges or money therof to remayne in y<sup>e</sup>  
custody of the clark of the hamper and if compo  
sycyon be made before any other commissyoners  
that the wytynges therof to be deliuered to the  
Tresorer of the Chamber or to such as shall by  
the kyng be appoynted to receyue them.

¶ And every acquittance surscrybed with the  
hande of the clark of the hamper tresorer of  
the Chamber or other commissyoners to be as

A. iiii.

good



## Statuta de Anno, rxi.

Good and effectnall as if they were made Under the greates seale.

¶ And every obligacion to be taken for the payment of the sayde fyrst frutes to be of as greates force as any obligacion of the statute of the staple made by any lay persō. And after certificate made in to the Kinges chauncery than shal the proces to be made thereof as hath be accustomed to be made vpon obligacions of the statute of the staple. So that no person shal be compeled to pay for any suche obligacion for the paymete of the fyrste frutes aboue. vii. s. nor for any acquittans aboue. iiii. s. and that suche as shal be assigned to make composycion for the sayde fyrste frutes shal neuer at the ende of every. vii. monethes depner by indenture to the Tresorer / or the chamber layne or such as the king shal appointe al such money they haue receyued for such fyrst frutes & al as such bondes as they haue take for y. same / & if they concele or imbesel any of the sayd bondes then they to lose theyr offyce of deputacion and make fyne at the Kinges pleasure.

¶ And if any person appoynted to any prouisoris spirituall do meadle with the pfettes ther of before they haue satisfied the kyng for y. fyrst frutes or else compounded for y. same being therof conuict by presentment Berdyt confessyon or wytnes before the chauncelloz or the commysponers appointed to compound for y. said fyrst frutes / shal be take for an intruder vpon the Kinges possessyō & to pay the doubte value of the sayd fyrst frutes. And

## Henrici octavi.

And also the first tentes that were wont to be payed to the Bishoppe of norwiche and to the Archedeacon of Richemond or to any person with in the kynges domynyon shal from the sayd first day of January be extincte / and be payd only to the kyng his heyres and successours.

Provided that al that haue ordinary iurisdiction may geue institution and induccion as they may do before this acte.

And also prouided that where they be donors Celles appertaynyng to monastaries / and priories that be datyue and remouable that the priours of suche celles shal not pay any first frutes / but the first frutes of every such cell to be payed where any person is promoted to suche monastery wherunto suche celle dothe belonge.

Also the kyng & his heyres and successours kynges of this realme shal verely haue a pension or annuel ret amountyng to the tenth parte of al maner yftles as well spiritual as temporal nowe belongyng or here after to be belongyng to any Archebischop / Bischop / Abbat / Monastery / Priory / Archedeaconry / Deary / Hospitall / Colledge / House colledgiate / Prebend / Catheedral / Church / Colledgiate / Church Conuentual / Church / Personage bycage Chauncery / Chapel or other benefyce or promoyon spiritual within any diocese of this realme or in wales to be payed verely at the feast of the Natyuite of our Lord / the first payment to be made at the feast of the Natyuite of our

A.B.

Lord

## Statuta de Anno. rxi.

To be Anno dñi. M. C. C. C. lxxviii. And to  
 be payed euer befoze the ffryste day of Aprill  
 nexte folowinge the sayde feste. and the Chancery  
 tellour of Englande for the tyme beyng. Shall  
 haue power to dyrecte severall commissiouns to  
 certayne persons appoynted by the kynge commaund  
 dyng. them o. l. of them at lesse to serche and  
 enquire of the Value of the hole perely rentes of  
 all suche spirytual promotions within the tyme  
 of theyr commissioun and that the commissiouners  
 Shall deducte out of the sayde hole perely profes-  
 ses the rentes due to the chiefe lordes and all o-  
 ther annuell charges whiche any suche spirytual  
 person oughte to pay to any persons theyr he-  
 res o. successours o. to gyue perely in almes and  
 al fees for Stewardes Receyuers Baylyffes &  
 Auditours Synodes and Priors.

And to certesfy at a day lymyted as well  
 hole charges as hole deduccions & enery commissi-  
 oner to be sworne truly to execute theyr offyce  
 and after suche certyficate made the sayd perely  
 pension of the tenth parte to be taxed by the  
 Tresorer Chancellor Chamberlayn and Barons  
 of the exchequer of the perely Value that shalbe  
 about the deduccions and enery suche spirytual  
 promotion shalbe chargeable in theyr proper dis-  
 se where they Ben & where so ever that ther pro-  
 fesses o. possessions shall hap to be & that none  
 of them shalbe charged for other.

And enery Archbyschope and byshope shalbe  
 charged to leuy within theyr diocese both in pla-

## Henrici octavi.

no exempt & not exempt all suche somes as any  
such spiritual psonage being in their diocesse shal  
be taxed into & shal depuer at those somes of mo-  
ney yearly before the fyrst day of Aprill to the tre-  
sorer of the kinges chamber or to any other appoynt-  
ed by the kyng to receyve the same & every such  
Archbishoppe & Byschoppe their executors & admi-  
nistrators & their possessors of their dignities & chur-  
ches to be chargable for the payment of such money  
as they shal receyve of the sayd yearly pension.

¶ And the tresorer chamberlaine and barons of  
the exchequer yearly to make proces by theyr dis-  
crecyons for no payment of the sayde pension  
or any parte thereof agaynste every archbishoppe  
and byschoppe for suche porcyon as the byschoppe  
within his diocesse shal be charged at.

¶ And every archbishoppe and byschoppe to have  
power to leuye aswel by censures of the church  
as by the lawe or otherwise by theyr discrecyons all  
such somones of money as shal go out of any spi-  
rituall psonage within his diocesse and no  
replewyn pzoche byson or supersedeas to be allo-  
wed for any person makinge default to pay the  
sayde tax.

¶ And where any archbishoppe or byschoppe  
wiche shal be dyed the the deane or chapter of the  
cathedral church or pzeour & convent of the mo-  
nastery or Cathedral church where the fee is  
and there executors administrators and posses-  
sors to be charged as the Archbishoppe or byschoppe  
shal be charged by.

And

## Statuta de Anno. cebi.

¶ And if any some berunge one due by any incumbent of any such promotion spiritual after it be demanded by the space of .xl. dayes at the furthest that then after Certifycate made thereof in to the exchequer Under the seales of the that shal haue the charge to collecte the same that the incumbent so makinge default to be depzined (ipso facto) of all such spiritual promotions as he shal haue at the tyme of such certifycate made or at any tyme after and / al those dignities and promotions spiritual to be forde in the lawe as if the sayde incumbent where deade in deed.

¶ And If any person lympted by this acte to the collection of this pensyon do make certifycate before the sayde fyfte day of Apryll or within xxiiij. dayes after that they haue resonably requyred any incumbent to pay his poacyon and that the sayd incumbent hath not payed it that then every such person charged to the collection thereof to be discharged thereof against y King for ever And then upon every such certificate y Tresorer Chamberlaine & Barons of the exchequer to dewyse & direct pces against every such incumbent they executors & administratours or for insufficiency of them agaynst y successors of such incumbent / so y the King may be dewly satisfyed.

¶ And every acquittance made by the tresorer of the Kynge's chamber or by any other commissyoners appoynted to receyue the sayde pensyon and subscribed with the name of any of them shalbe as stronge as if it were made Under the Kynge's greute



## Henrici octavi.

create seale. And the Tresorer Chancelor Cha  
berlayne and Barons of the exchequer to allowe  
as well all suche acquytances as all suche certyfy  
cates as shalbe made agaynste any suche incum  
bent for makynge defaute of payment as is abone  
sayde Upon tharcompt of any persō charged with  
the collectyon by vertue of this acte without any  
wryt byl. or warrant to be sewed therfore. And  
that no officer of the exchequer take of any per  
son beynge charged with the collectyon of thys  
pension any rewarde for makynge theyr accōpte or  
( quietus est ) Upon payne of losynge hys offyce  
and makinge fyne at the kynges pleasure.

¶ And for as muche as every incumbent shalbe  
charged by thys acte to the paymente of the .p.  
parte of the value of theyr benefices without de  
ductio of such pensyon wherewith some of the be  
charged to pay their predecessours durynge theyr  
tymes / therefore every such incumbent so char  
ged may kepe and retayne the .p. parte of every  
such pensyon and they and theyr suetys to be  
discharged therof / any ordynance or assigne  
ment or other collaterall wrytyng befoze made  
to the contrary not withstanding. And that they  
may pleade this acte in every court for the ex  
tynguysment of the .p. parte of every such pen  
syon. And no pensyon shal hereafter be assigned  
Upon any resignation of any benefice abone the  
value of the .iiij. parte thereof / and if any pension  
abone the value of the .iiij. parte be already made  
sure to any person or hereafter shalbe made sure  
yet



## Statuta de Anno. rxi.

pat not withstandinge the incumbent were charged with such pension nor his successours shalbe charged to no more than the.iii. parte any ordinaunce or collateral writinge for the surety therof made to the contrary notwithstandinge.

¶ And for as muche as dyuers Abbotes and Priores be charged to pay greate pensions to sundry thei predecessours yet spurninge therfore it is enacted that every such pension beynge. xl. li. a pere shalbe abated of the mozte therof for ever any ordinaunce or writinge to the contrary befoze made notwithstandinge.

¶ And also it is enacted that every pers whiche shalbe electyd after the sayde fyrst day of January to the dignite of the prior of saint Thomas of Jerusalem in Englande or to any commandment perteyninge to the same that they shal pay to the kinge the fyrste frutes or compoūde for the same befoze they medle with the possession therof in lyke maner as other spirytual persons be bounde by vertue of this acte and that the prior of saint Thomas nowe beynge and his successours shal pay a yerely pension amountynge to the. x. parte of all thei possessions and profits bothe spirytual and temporal in lyke fourme as the. x. parte of all other spirytual promotions shalbe payed by vertue of this acte.

¶ And wher it hath byn used in divers chathe drall churches and hospitalls that the church groundes haue a certayne parte of the possessiones appoynted to thei dignities & the other minister

## Henry octau.

As prebendaries & others by their fellows & persons have a nother poise & imptted therin that it is enacted that every person whiche after the sayd fyfte day of January shalbe promoted to be chiefe governour of any such Cathedral church or hospitall shal pay for his fyfte frutes after the rate of the yerely value of the proffittes imptted to his dignyte and every other mynys-ter lykewyse to pay the fyfte frutes accordynge to the rate of the proffittes belongynge to the parsonage:

¶ Provided that suche persons whiche after the sayd fyfte day of January shalbe promoted to any personage or bycharge beyng under exchequer marke a yere shal not pay no fyft frutes except he live .iiij. yere after his sayd suche promocyon or if he do live .iiij. yere after that he his executors or administratours to pay the fyft frutes therof upon surties at dayes limptted as is afoze sayd.

¶ And that in every obligacon to be made by any incumbent of suche parsonage or bycharge for the fyfte frutes therof to be contayned a proviso that if the incumbent dye within .iiij. yere after suche promocyon than the obligacon to be voided. And where the Clergy of the province of Cantebury have graunted to the kynge an bond of the thousande pounde and the Clergy of the province of York graunted .xliij. M. li. viij. s. v. d. and that whiche coulde not be leuped in the same .v. yeres to be payed in the .vi. yere the Clergy of the sayd province of Cantebury is discharged

## Henrici octavi.

discharged of. **xx.** **ii.** parcell of the same. **xx.**  
**ii.** which shoulde have ben payde in the same  
**xx.** **ii.** And the wyse they of the prouynce  
 yorke be discharged of such somes as shoulde  
 ben payed in the same **xx.** **ii.**

**xx.** **ii.** Prouyded also that all suche fees which any  
 prelate of the church is bounde perely to pay  
 Chancelier Bayster of y<sup>e</sup> Rolles Justices Sh<sup>er</sup>  
 fe or other officers of Reco<sup>r</sup>de for temporal  
 thynges to be done within they<sup>r</sup> precinctes or dy  
 ceses shalbe allowed by the comessyoners afo<sup>r</sup>e  
 sayde vpon the valuarion of they<sup>r</sup> dygnites.

## ¶ Wardon. Ca. xviii.



He kynge hath pardoned all his su  
 iettes sp<sup>irit</sup>uall & temporal both  
 of Englande / wales / garnesay  
 garnesay / Barwyke / & Calles  
 the marches of the same & al Bodpe  
 forpozale Cyties Boroughes / Sh<sup>er</sup>es / ky  
 binges / Hundredes / lathes / Rapes / wapent  
 kes townes byllages & tythynge of al felonies  
 contemptes / trespasses / wronges / dysceptye  
 mysdemeanours / forfaytures / penalties / pro  
 fettes somes of money / paynes of det<sup>r</sup> paynes  
 forpozall and pecuniary and all other thynges  
 causes suites iudgements and executions which  
 be not here after excepted done before the lii. day  
 of November in the. **xxii.** yere of his regne and  
 the kynge is contented that the sayd pardon shal  
 be as good vnto all his sayd subiectes by those  
 generall wordes as if euery thyng had bene par  
 doned

## Henrici octauus.

particular named and that non of his sayde subiectes shalbe vexed or sued for any of the sayde offences done before the sayde .iiij. day of November but onely for the causes here after excepted and also the kynge dothe gyue and graunte to al his sayde subiectes before rehersyd all suche goodes and cattelles dettes fynes issues proffettes and amercymentes as shulde be due to hym for any contempt or offence trespass mesdemenours or other cause done before the sayd .iiij. day of November beinge not hereafter excepted.

¶ And that they may plead the same in parson or by attourney accordynge to the lawe without any fee or without paynge any thynge for the entre therof saue onely .xij. s.

¶ And the kynge is also contentyd that his sayd pardon shalbe taken mooste benesympally towarde all his sayd subiectes and mooste strongly agaynst his sayd hygghnes his heyyres & successours. And if any Clarke or offyccer of any court after the feast of the Trinitie nexte comynge make out any proces wherby any of his sayde subiectes shulde be greued or vexed for any thynge pardoned by this fre pardone than he so offendynge to yelde to the party treble damages (accompted as parcell of his damage all costes of his sute) and also all suche proces to be utterly void.

¶ Excepted alway out of the sayde pardon all hyghe treasons and all forsatours or penalties growynge by reason of them all prepensyd and doctorynary murders al robberies of Churches and ro

## Statuta de Anno. rrb i.

Series done in mannes parsons and al other felo-  
nes oz robbers by y comd lawe aboue. xx. s. All fe-  
lous barnynge of houses ranyssmentes of womē  
and all accessaries to all suche the sayde offences  
all outlawerpes of hygh treason. and myspry-  
one of the same and all felonpes of bre than of y  
some of. xx. s. oz vnder / and al other outlagary-  
es not beyng of hygh treason / mysprycon of  
hygh treason / murder oz felony aboue the sayd  
some of. xx. s. Halbe pardoned by y general wor-  
des of the sayd acte so alwayes that the partyes  
answere oz satysfy the party at whose suyt he is  
so outlawed.

¶ Excepted also al conuptyons oz attaynders  
of any parson beyng in any conuict pryson and  
also all Multipliers and Nymromancers and  
all tytles and accryons of Quare Impedit and al  
Ranyssmentes of the kynges wardes / al wastes  
of the kynges woodes forrestes parkes and chases  
and conceylmentes of costomes and subsidies.

¶ And also excepted al Inclosures and decaves  
of husbary done contrary to any statute therfore  
made and all forsautes fynes oz other penalties  
whiche hereafter shal growe by reasō of any such  
inclosure oz decaves / and al Interspons done in  
to any landes oz tenementes wth the seite of saint  
Mychele tharchaungell in the. xxv. yere of the  
kyng that now is / and al dettes other then det-  
tes growen vpon recoynsaunces of the same. La-  
woude oz vnder and beyng all redy forseyt for  
suertry

## Henrici octauil.

Wherby of peace or for apperance at any day or place.

¶ Excepted also all accomptes and for the sayd dettes herby excepted all homages and releaffes all wyllfull escapes as well of conuictes as of othert to his use / and all forsaytours to the kyng that now is by any panell statute whiche is conuerted in to dette by iudgement or agreement of party befoze the sayde .iiij. day of November and all penalty growen by any offyce done contrary to any statute wherof any seisure is made or any informacion geuen in the kynges eschequyre or any suyte comensed befoze the sayde .iiij. day of November or wherof the kyng hath made any fyfte to any of his sarnantes.

¶ And also excepted all issues forsayd fynes amercyamentes taxed or set of the some of .L.s. or aboue / and al other fynes as wel fynes (prosecucia conuictandi) as other and al other amercyamentes not extendynge to the sayde some of .L.s. whether they be citted or not citted extortyd or not extorted not beyng receyued by any Werpue or baylyfe to be clerely dyscharged by thys pardon.

¶ And if it be layd to the charge of any Werpue or other offycer accomptaunt in the Eschequyre that they haue lowed or receyued any suche fyne issues or amercyamentes as by this acte ar pardoned that then euery suche offycer may be dyscharged therof as by his othe without further trespall.



## Statuta de An. xxi.

It is provided that this acte extend not to dys-  
charge any person for any such issues fines and  
amercementes of an. l. s. or under as any shy-  
rffe hath all redy accompted for before the War-  
rens of the exchequer or els where & haue they?  
(Quietus est) for the same.

## ℥ Repell. Ca. x.



He kyng hath auctozpte during  
his lyfe by proclamacyon con-  
teined under the greate Seale  
from tyme to tyme to repell as  
well the statute made in Anno  
xxiiij. of his reygne for byn-  
gynge in of wynges as all other  
suche actes in parte or in hole as hath ben made  
synce the begynnynge of this parlyamente for  
restraynt of any comodites to be conueyed out of  
this realme or of the kynges domynion in to any  
outwarde parties / or for restraynte of any com-  
odites of any outwarde parties to be brought in  
the kynges domynion and that also auctozpte by  
like proclamacyon to reuue all suche statutes  
agayne by his discreffyon and that every suche re-  
pell and reuynng of suche statutes to be of like  
force as if they were made by acte of parlyament

## ℥ Suffragans. Ca. xiii.

The townes of Thetforde / Ippeswicke /  
Colchester / Douer / Elyforde / Sout-  
hampton / Taunton / Shaftesbury /  
Wolton / Harlebzonghe / Bedforde /  
Leicester /

## Henrici octauī.

Leiceſter / Gloceſter / Hereſſebury / Biſkops  
 Penreth / Wydgewater / Nottingham / Crant  
 ham / Hulle / Hentyngdon / Lambardge / and  
 the townes of Deretſhe and Warwyke / ſaynte  
 Garmaynes in Coznewal / & the Iſle of Wight  
 ſhalbe taken for byſhops ſees and the byſhops of  
 ſuche ſees ſhalbe called Suffragans of thys rea  
 alme / And that every archbyſhope and byſhop  
 within the kynges domynyon may elect .ij. ſpiri  
 tuall perſons beyng honeſte and lernyd and pre  
 ſent them by theyr wyptynge vnder there ſeales  
 to the kyng / and that vpon every ſuche preſen  
 tacion the kyng may gyue vnto one of theſe .ij.  
 perſons ſo preſented ſuche name tytle and ſtyle  
 of ſuche of the ſayde ſees as he ſhall thynke con  
 venient ſo that it be within the ſame prouynce  
 wherof the byſhope that dothe preſent hym is &  
 after ſuche tytle and ſtyle ſo gyuen the kyng to  
 preſent every ſuch perſon to the archbyſhope of  
 Canturbury if the towne wereof he hath his ty  
 tle be within his prouynce and to the archby  
 ſhope of York if it be within his iuriſdyccyon re  
 quyringe hym to admyt hym to the ſame and to  
 conſecrate hym accordyngly .

¶ And every perſon ſo preſented and conſecra  
 ted ſhall haue as full poure and auctoryte in as  
 large maner concernyng the pecucyon of ſuche co  
 mpyſſon as by one of the ſayde archbyſhops or  
 byſhopes ſhalbe compytted to them as to ſuf  
 fragans of thys realme befoze this hath ben vſed.

¶ And every archbyſhope to whom the kyng

## Statuta de Anno. rxi.

¶ Shall so present any person shall performe the same within. iij. monethys nexte after suche letters patentes shall come to theyr handes.

¶ Prouyded that no suche suffragan shall take any psettes of the sees where they shalbe named nor vse any iurisdictione Eppiscopall but onely suche psettes and iurisdictione as shalbe comitted them to take and execute by any archbyschoppe or bysshope to whom they shalbe suffragans by theyr commissyon vnder theyr seales and that euery archbyschoppe and bysshope may geue suche commissyon to euery suche suffragan as hath ben accustomed or as by them shalbe thought conuenient.

¶ And that no suche suffragan shall vse any iurisdictione ordinary or eppiscopall power other wyse nor longer than shalbe comitted by suche commissyon as is afoze sayde vpon the painnmentes sponed in the statute of prouysions made in the. vii. yere of R. the. ii.

¶ Prouyded that the bysshope that shall nominate the suffragan to the kynge or the suffragan him selfe that shall prouyde two byssholes or suffraganes to consecrate him and shall bere there reasonable costes.

¶ Prouyded that the residence of suche suffragane ouer the diocese where he shall haue commissyon shall serue him for his residence as sufficiently as if he were resident vpon any other his benefice.

¶ And it is enacted that all suche suffragans may

## Henrici octavi.

may haue two benefices with cure any former  
acte made to the contrary notwithstandinge.

### ¶ Treason. Ca. xiii.



If any person after the space of  
of february nexte comynge ma-  
liciously wisse wylle or desyre  
by wordes or wyrtynge or by  
craftie image inuent or attempt  
any harme to the person of the  
kyng our soueraygne lord the  
quene. or theyr heyres apparant or to depyue  
them of there dygnyte tytle or name of there cop-  
all estates or sclanderously and maliciously  
pronounce by expresse wyrtynge or wordes that  
the kyng shulde be heretike scismatyke tyrant  
infydel or vsurper of the crowne or rebellously  
withholde from him his heyres or successours  
any of his castels or holdes within his dominion  
or marches or withholde any artillery or ordy-  
nauce of warre and do not render them hysse a-  
gayne within .vi. dayes after theyr shalbe com-  
maunded so to do by open proclamation Under  
greate seale that euery suche offence to be iudged  
by assise treason and no sayntuary to sayue for no  
by assise treason.

¶ And if any of the kynges subiectes denyfene  
commytte or practyse out of the limites of this  
realme any suche offences that then suche trea-  
sons to be inquired of twelue men in suche countie  
and before suche persons as the kyng shal assygne  
by commysyon Under the greate seale.

## Statuta de Anno. rxbi.

And that upon every suche indytement soo had and certyfyed in to the kynges bench like proces to go forth as if the same offences so presented had ben done within the realme and that all proces of outlagary agaynst any person offendynge in treason beinge respart out of the lempres of this realme or beyonde the see at the tyme of y outlagary pronounced agaynst them to be as good as if the party were abydyng within the realme.

¶ And every person beinge hereafter lawfully conuicte of any hygh treason shall forsaith to the kyng al such landes tenementes and hereditamentes which he hath of any estate of engerytailre in vse or possessyon by any ryght title or meanes within any of the kinges dominions at the tyme of such treaso done or at any tyme after. Savynge to every other person all suche ryght and title interestis possessyons leases rentes offices and pzoftes wiche they shall haue at the day of any suche treason or any tyme after.

## Testamentes. Ca. rb.



¶ Spiritual parson having any benefices of spiritual pzomons upon within y archedeaconry of Richmonde shall after the feast of saynt Marke the euangelyst nexte comynge take noz demaunde of any person after the decease of any person any pensyons or pzozyons noz any thynge in lue or name of the same upon payne to incurre the daunger of the statute of rypours

## Henrici octauī.

procurours made in the. xvj. yere of kynge Edward the thyrde But all the kynges subiectes in the sayde archdeaconry shalbe ordred for there goodes and cattals after theyr deceasse as is conteyned in the statute made in the. xxi. yere of the kyng that now is for probate of testaments & not otherwyse.

## ¶ Wales. Ca. xii.



¶ Can any inqueste bere after that be charged and swozne in wales or the marches of the same vpon any trespas agaynst the kyng or recognisaunce broke or other forfayt done forfayted to the kyng or for any triall of murder or felony or accessory thereto that one offycer shalbe swozne in the presence of the sayde Justice or offycer for the true keepinge of the same iurours and that without speciall lycens of the Justice or offycer he shal not suffre them to haue any breade or drynke fyre or wyght nor suffre none of the iurours speake with any person nor be him selfe to speake to none of the tyl they haue gyuen their verdict and if suche persō so swozne to kepe them exccute not truelye bys othe than he to suffer imprisonment and to make fine by discreffion of the Justice or other offycer their settinge.

¶ And if iurours do acquite any felon or gyue any vntreue verdict agaynst the kyng as aforesaid sayde contrary to their eydens or that any of



## Statuta de Anno rrbv.

the iurours do eate drynke oz speake with any person oz other than them that he swozne with them oz misdemean them selfe befoze they haue gyven their verdyte after they be ons swozne that the lord president and other of the counsaile of the marches of wales shall not onely haue power to call the sayde iurours befoze them. But also the iustice oz other officer befoze whom such misdemeanor was shall haue power to compell such iurours vpon payne of imprisonment to be bounde to appere befoze the lord president and other of the counsaile of the marches thereto abide y<sup>e</sup> ordre as they shall be decreed and the counsaile to haue auctorite to punyssh them by their dyscrecion.

## ¶ Walys. Ca. xiii.



All persons dwelling oz resient within wales oz in the lordshippes marches of the same shall appere befoze the Iustice steward oz other officer at all sessions & courtes there to be holden & they shall do every thyng that to theyr duty shall belonge vpon payne of such fynes as shall be set vpon them by the steward oz other officer to the kinges. Vse if it be within the kinges lordshippes marches and if it be within any other that to the vse of the lord of the sayde lordshippes the sayde fyne to be leuyed by way of distresse. ¶ And if any steward oz other officer of any lordshippes merchet procure any untrue surmyse agaynst any person that shall so gyue theyr assent

hana

## Henrici octau.

hane and comitte the to any duresse contrary to  
the lawe or the lawedable coshume of the land  
pe than the comyssionars of the marches shon  
complaynte to them made to sende for the sayde  
steward or other offyccer and for the party so im  
prysoned and if he can proue they that he was  
wzongefully imprysoned than the comyssioners  
to haue power to asseste the sayde offyccer to pay  
to the party so imprysoned for every day of his  
imprysonment. vi. s. viij. s. or moze by they discre  
syon and to set furthyr fyne shon the sayde offy  
ccer to the kynges vse by their discressyon and if  
the offyccer refuse to appere before the counsell  
than they to set for every defaute suche fyne  
shon to be payed to the kynges vse as they shall  
thynke conuenient.

¶ And thesame comyssioners hane power to  
compel these offyccers by way of imprysonment as  
well to paye suche somes of money as they shall be  
cessed at the kynges vse as forche somes of money  
as they shall pay to the party greued.

¶ Noz no pers dwellynge in wales or the toz  
shyres of the same resortynge to suche courtes  
shall brynge any wepon within. iij. myle of suche  
fessyon of court noz to no towne burthe fapre or  
merket or other congregacyon except at an out  
cry made for any sellony or robbery done in the  
hygh wayes noz no preynte of armour deffens  
fyne shon payne of forfapure & same & to make  
suche fyne as the comyssioners of the marches  
shall asseste excepte it be by commaundement or  
lycens

## Statuta de Anno. rrbvi.

Pyces of the Stuarde iustice or other officer or  
of the commysioners of the counsel of the mar-  
ches.

¶ And no person they without lycens of com-  
mysioners of the marches in wytyng. Shall ge-  
ther any Commozthe Bydalle tenantes ale or  
other collection nor Shall make or procure no ga-  
mes of rōpnyng wzeffeling or other games except  
Botpnyng vpon payne of a yeris imprysonment & to  
make furthyr fyne as by the sayd commissioners  
shal be assessed and the sayde commissioners haue  
power by this acte to here and determyne euery  
suche offence.

¶ And no person hereafter shal caste any thyng  
in to any court within wales or the lordshippes  
marches of the same by reason whereof y court  
shuld be distourbed or discontinued for that tyme  
vpon payne of a yeris imprysonment.

¶ And all courtes there hereafter to be holden  
shall be kepte in the sureste place within the same  
lordshippes where the iustice stuarde or other offi-  
cer shall appoynte.

¶ And it is furthyr enacted that the iustices of  
Gaole deliuerie and of peace for the tyme beyng  
in the Pyres of England where the kinges wyty-  
runnetis nexte adiopynyng to the same lordshype  
nor where any counterfaytyng of money or wof-  
fnyng and clippyng of the same or where any fel-  
lōny murder wylfull burnyng of houses robberyes  
burglarie rapps & accessaries to the same hath  
or hereafter shal be done shall haue power to en-  
quire

## Henric octau.

quere by Verdyte of .vij. men of the same shires  
to cause all suche offenders theire to be indyted  
and also to here and determyne the same accor-  
dyng to the lawes of the realme and all foreyne  
plees pleaded by any such malefactor to be tryed  
in the sayd shires and the acquytalle or fyne ma-  
kyng by any such malefactor for any of the  
causes aforesayde in any of the sayde shires  
to be no barre for any person beyng indyted in  
the sayde shires within .ij. yeres nexte after any  
suche murder or felony done.

¶ And the saide iustices haue power to awarde  
all maner proces bothe of outlawry and other  
wyse agaynst all them so indyted and the same  
iustices or .ij. of them befoze whom such offender  
shalbe outlawed or attaynted by outlawry shal  
sende to the lordes of suche lordshippes marchers  
or theire deputies wher suche offence is done or  
wher suche offender shalbe a certyspicate vnder  
theyr seales of the same outlawry or attaynder  
commaundyng them vpon payne of a .l. to be  
leued to the kynges vse (as well of the goodes  
and landes of the lordes of other lordshippes as  
of the kynges officer theyr) to take the body of  
suche offenders and hym safely to kepe vntyll  
the next cessys and thither he to be conducted in  
this maner: That is to say the kynges offi-  
cers of his lordshippes marchers or theyr deputy-  
es or the lordes of suche lordshippes and theire de-  
puties wher suche offender shalbe taken shal  
surely conducte him to the next lordshippes mar-  
cher

## Statuta de Anno. cxi.

ther forwarde the Wyre where the sayde offender  
is so outlawed or attainted and the kynges offi-  
cers of the same lordshippes or the lordes of the  
lordshype or their deputies shal there receyue by  
indenture him and conducte him to the next lord-  
shype marcher and so to be conducted from lord-  
shype to lordshype vntyll he be brought befoze  
iustices of Barre deliueyry vpon payne of forsa-  
ture by euery suche officer or lord of suche lord-  
shype by whose defaute suche offender shal not be  
brought befoze y<sup>e</sup> Iustices at their sessyon. l. xi.  
and that euery such lord or officer to whom any  
such certificate shal be directed shal retourne y<sup>e</sup>  
same at the next Sessios vpon payne aforesayd.  
¶ Sauynge ever to all such offenders all suche  
trauaises chalenges excepyons pplees and other  
aduantage as by the lawes of the lande hath be-  
accustomed for any of the kynges subiectes.  
¶ Prouyded and be it enacted that if any pers-  
on whiche shal be indited attainted outlawed or con-  
uict by force of this acte fynde sufficient surety-  
es befoze the iustice of Barre deliueyry that he  
from then forth shal be of good behauour agayste  
the kyng and all his subiectes nor from then  
forth commyte no felony nor murder nor be ac-  
cessary to none that than the same iustices with  
the assente of the lord president and. ii. of the com-  
missioners of the consaule of the marches or. iiii.  
of them at the leaste whereof the lord president  
or one of the sayde consaule to be one may by  
their discrecion admytte such offender to a certayne  
fyne

Henric octauus.

And by discharge him of all suche felonies or murders or all suche felonious offence and accessaries to the same and of all execucions and punishments of death which he shal suffer by the lawe so that he be nat appelled of the same and to be discharged aswel agaynst the kyng as agaynst al other lordes only for one tyme.

¶ And ordeyned and enacted that this act shal nat extend to abridge any priuylage of any lord mayor or conuente by force of this acte within .ij. yere next after this offence done.

¶ And it is further enacted that all felonies & murders & accessaries thereto that hereafter shal be done within the shyre of Merioneth in wales shal be inquired and determyned in the countres of Carnaruan or Anglesee before the kynges iustices or the wales or his deputy.

¶ And the same iustice or his deputy to haue power by force of this acte to determine all suche offences in fourme aforesayde.

And where before this dyuers murders robberies & felonies haue be comycted in diuers lordshippes & other places in wales after which offences so done & offenders haue fled in to other lordshippes in which lordshippes & lordes haue pretended a custome & non of the kynges ministeres shuld pursue nor take no such offenders ther it is therfore enacted & euery officers upon commaundement gyven the by the comysponers of the marches shal detyne euery such offender to the officer of the lordshippes marches



## Statuta Anno. rrbī.

ether oz other place where such offence was done oz  
to y<sup>e</sup> commissioners of y<sup>e</sup> marches accordyng to the  
comandement hys highnes of. xl. li. y<sup>e</sup> same comande-  
ment to be deliuered to every such officer by a ser-  
geant of armes oz a pursuivant attendaunt  
vpon the sayde commysioners.

## ¶ Wales. Ca. xi.

**W**her as diuers persons i Wales haue of  
prepesed malice lieng i awayt to hurt  
a kīl diuers of y<sup>e</sup> kīnges subiectes wch  
haue sewed laweful pres against the It is enacted  
y<sup>e</sup> if any person dwellinge i Wales oz in y<sup>e</sup> marches  
of y<sup>e</sup> same of malice prepesed p same to assant oz  
hurt any of the kīnges subiectes of the counties of  
Gloucester Salop a Hereford a being indited a  
rouicted thereof shal haue a yeres imprisonment w-  
out redempcion a such further payne as they shulde  
haue had if this acte had neuer be mad This acte  
to indure tyl y<sup>e</sup> last day of the next parliamente.

## ¶ Mayes. Ca. vii.

**T**he act y<sup>e</sup> was made in y<sup>e</sup>. xviii. yeres  
of this kyng for hygh wayes in the  
countie of kent is nowe lykewise esta-  
blyshed to take place in the countres  
of Sussex in al poyntes as for the  
sayde countie of kent is specyfied and declared.

## ¶ Workedes Ca. xvi.

The statute made in y<sup>e</sup>. xv. yeres of this kyng for  
makynge of workedes is nowe made perpetual.

Imprinted by me Robert Redman.

ne of  
their  
aids  
a few  
quint

me of  
Hunt  
which  
acted  
arches  
nt of  
es of  
ted of  
t B-  
Hulde  
s act  
ente

pers  
n the  
e effa  
lives  
a the  
red

g for  
tinal